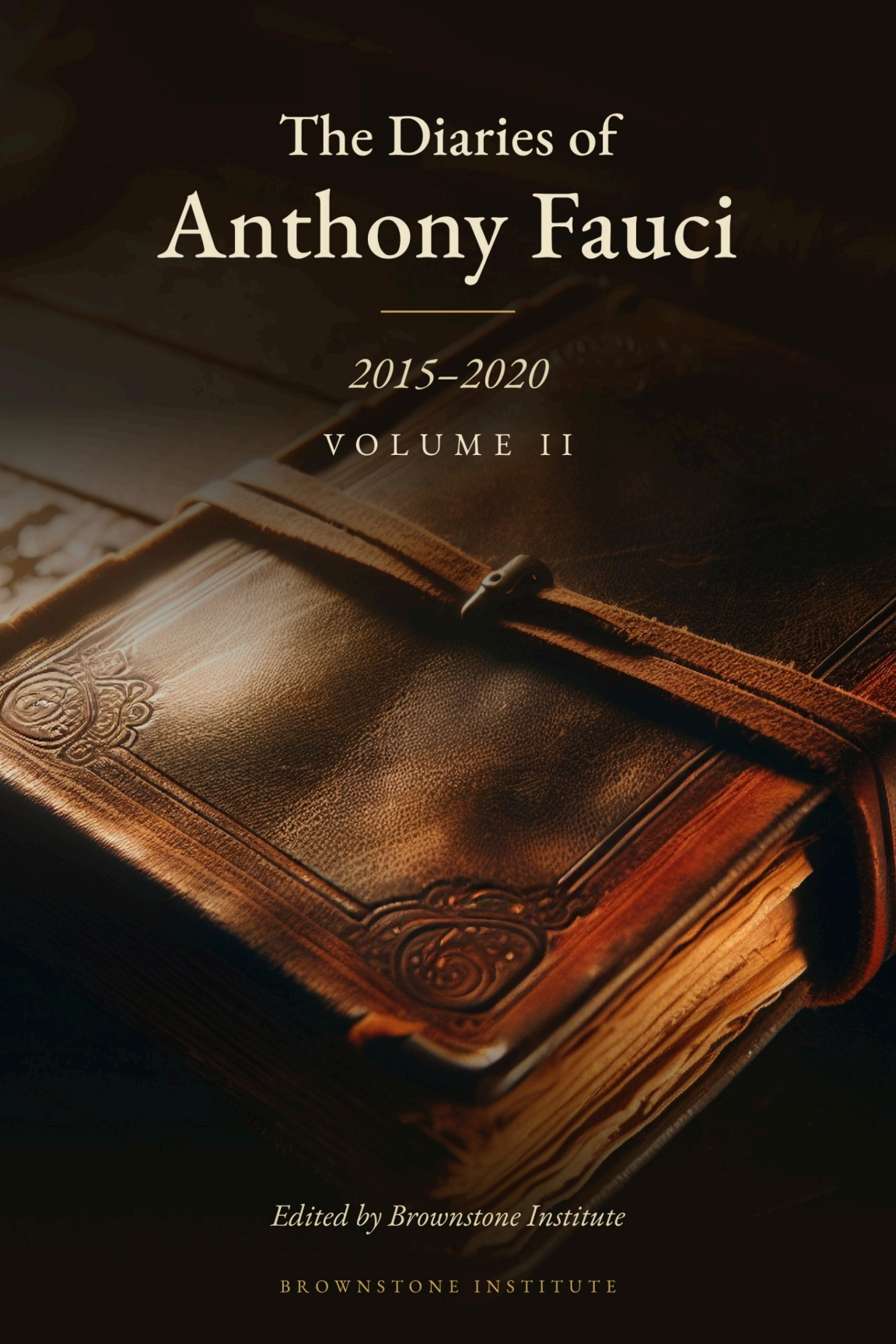
The Diaries of Anthony Fauci

2015–2020

VOLUME II



Edited by Brownstone Institute

BROWNSTONE INSTITUTE

THE DIARIES OF ANTHONY FAUCI

VOLUME II

The Diaries of Anthony Fauci

2015–2020

VOLUME II

Edited by Brownstone Institute

BROWNSTONE INSTITUTE

The Diaries of Anthony Fauci: Volume II, 2015–2020
Edited by Brownstone Institute

Published by Brownstone Institute
brownstone.org

The text of the diaries is in the public domain. Editorial matter © 2026 Brownstone Institute.

Compiled from the diary documents released by Senator Rand Paul in 2026. Fauci's entries are reproduced as written; see A Note on the Text.

First edition, 2026

ISBN 9781630693237 (paperback)
ISBN 9781630693244 (ebook)

Set in EB Garamond.

CONTENTS

A Note on the Text 6
2015 9
2016 79
2017 139
2018 179
2019 221
2020 277
Index 505

A NOTE ON THE TEXT

This volume presents the diary of Anthony S. Fauci, Director of the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases, from January 2015 through December 2020. It is the second of three volumes that together carry the diary from its opening entry in 2001 to its last, on December 17, 2022, shortly before his retirement.

The text is drawn from the diary documents released by Senator Rand Paul in four installments during 2026. This volume draws on three of them: the closing pages of "Tony's Diary: The Prequel" (January to July 2015), the release covering the "missing years" of 2015 through 2019, and the first part of the main release, "Tony's Diary," which covers 2020. Entries appear in the order in which they appear in the released documents. Where Fauci misdated an entry, or recorded an entry out of sequence, it has been left where and as he placed it.

This edition has been newly typeset. Its layout, typography, and pagination differ from the released documents, and some formatting in the originals, such as fonts, highlighting, and line breaks, has not been reproduced. A small amount of content has also been removed, as described below; nothing has been added to Fauci's text.

Fauci frequently pasted into his diary material written by others: newspaper and magazine articles, profiles of himself, press releases, speeches, letters, and emails sent to him. Those items have been omitted, so that what remains is Fauci's own writing. His brief notes introducing such items ("See below," "Article in the Washington Post today") have been retained, as have emails, letters, memoranda, and other documents that he wrote himself. The signature blocks and confidentiality notices at the foot of his emails have also been omitted.

The text has not been corrected. Spelling errors, misspelled names, dictation errors, inconsistent punctuation, and shorthand are reproduced as they appear in the source. The exceptions are obvious errors introduced

when scanned pages were transcribed, such as “4"” for “4th” or “|” for “I”, which have been put right. Routine notations such as lists of press appearances have been kept.

In 2020 through 2022, Fauci opened most entries with the day’s global and U.S. case and death counts and closed many with lists of his press appearances; these have been kept as he wrote them.

Redactions made in the released documents are shown as black bars (██████), sized roughly to the length of the passage withheld. Photographs and other images, and text transcribed from them, have been omitted. Some diary pages were released only as scanned images; their text has been transcribed from those images. Paragraphs broken across page boundaries in the source have been rejoined. Headings marking each year have been added by the editor.

2015

Jan. 4 — Influenza season looking bad with 67% mismatch of the H3N2 thast is circulating and the vaccine H3N2. This year, unlike 2013-2014 (H1N1), is 99% H3N2. I appeared yesterday (Jan. 3) on CNN with Poppy Harlow discussing flu and today on ABC This Week with George Stephanopoulos (interviewed by Martha Raddetz).

Jan. 6, 2015 — Former NIAID Director and my predecessor, Dr. Richard Krause, dies at age 90. He was a scholarly man, a bit stiff in the "old school" Rockefeller University tradition, but he meant well. He was sorely criticized by the AIDS activist community for his lack of aggressive action in his not asking for new money for AIDS during the early years (1981-1984) when he was Director. He was gay, but closeted. KLarry Kramer outted him and said that his closet status prevented him from asking for more AIDS money. I succeeded Richard and immediately asked for more money.

Jan 8, 2015 – Did a 1 hour interview of a prolife on me by Brian Lamb to show in 2 weeks on C-SPAN.

Jan. 15, 2015 – Number of cases very low in Liberia. Surge in cases in Sierra leone starting to come down. Liberian vaccine trial getting ready to start at end of January, beginning of February. Cliff Lane in Liberia now. I will go within a few weeks (likely early February). Received award today at the Willard Hotel of 2014 Washingtonian of the Year from Washingtonian magazine. Seven other winners including Gerry Sigal and Arch Campbell. To White House tomorrow to update the "Deputies" on the upcoming vaccine trials in West Africa. Over past week terrible tragedy of terrorism in Paris with Jihadists murdering 12 people at the Charlie Hebdo satirical magazine offices. Today another thwarted terrorist attempt in Belgium. Europe on high alert.

Jan. 16, 2016 - White House (EEOB – 374) meeting with Deputies chaired by Ron Klain. Subject matter was vaccine trials and if there is any change in approach now that infections are so low, particularly in Liberia. Also discussed indemnification, liability and compensation for trials. Also discussed the need (or not) for 46 hospitals to be "ready" to receive Ebola patients (see above). I have always been against this since, in my mind, most of the hospitals that have volunteered to be "Ebola treatment Units" in the USA are really after the government funds that go with it. The Deputies group was discussing reluctance to tell other hospitals that 46 is enough and we will not support any more. I made myself clear that we should just stop recruiting hospitals that we do not need and that could likely not be able to handle an Ebola patient if they had to.

Also, met in the AM with Delegation from India ("Vijay) to discuss NIAID – India collaborations, particularly the Vaccine Action program (VAP), which has been onging for many years. and importantly, a delegation from Liberia and Sierra Leone. The deputy Minister of Sierra Leone (SL) is Dr. Madina Rahman. She definitely "gets it" about the advantage of a RCT and wants to have us conduct such a trial in SL. This is key, since SL is where all the infections are right now with very few in Liberia. I will hook her up with Cliff Lane who is on his way back to USA from Liberia.

Jan. 17, 2015 – Writer and photographer from Financial Times (of London) came to my home today (Saturday) to do story on personal aspects of me.

Jan. 20, 2015 – Visit to NIH of Chairman Tom Cole (R-OK) of the Appriopriations Subcommittee. Accompanied by Rosa DeLauro, Nita Lowy, Andy Harris , Dent, Womack. I presented work on universal flu vaccine, Ebola, Antimicrobila resistance.

Then took them to VRC to show them around to Nancy Sullivan and Julie Ledgerwood. Rosa and Nita kept hugging and kissing me, congratulating me on my work.

Big measles outbreak originating in Disneyland. Much press associated with it and cricizing the vaccine denialists. I have been on several shows (WTOP, etc.) In 2014 there have been 644 cases and 23 outbreaks.

Jan. 22, 2015 - Got MRI tonight of Lumbar-Sacral spine.
[redacted]

[redacted]

Jan. 23, 2015 — Did CBS Morning Show with Norah O'Donnell to discuss the measles outbreak. Gave Grand Rounds at Walter Reed. Extremely well received.

Jan. 24, 2015 — Things really heating up with the measles outbreak. Resentment building against parents who prevent their children from getting vaccinated and so endanger other vulnerable children such as infants (who are too young to get vaccinated - <12 months old) or immunosuppressed people.

Jan. 25, 2015 - Appeared of PBS NewsHour (weekend edition). Got call from Sylvia Burwell who lives on Tennyson Street, N.W. She called me because she was in terrible low back pain and did not want to go to ER. I made a house call and determined by physical exam that she did not have neurologic issues (1.e. disc). Felt it was LS strain and muscle spasm. Prescribed heat and rest and get MRI tomorrow with White House physician and possible muscle relaxants. Also, I had discussed with her by phone a couple of days ago (she e-mailed me to call her) because she was feeling weak and fatigued. Saw female MD at WH and was told she had "low blood pressure, bradycardia and low Na+. Her EKG was normal and so she was not in heart block. Was told to hydrate more.

Jan. 26, 2015 — More measles. Appeared by phone on the Diane Rehm Show. Could not go to studio because of NIAID Council meeting at 10:30 AM. Had snow storm in DC — not too bad. Big time storm in New England.

Had parts of several interviews with CBS (host Scott Simon; producer Nari Avis) who will be doing an hour long show on me for CBS Sunday Morning.

Jan. 27, 2015 — More taping for the CBS show. Did Al Jazeera print and TV on measles.

Jan. 28, 2015 — Did CNN International on Measles. Sue Desmond Hellman, new CEO of BMGF came to visit. She was formerly Chancellor of

UCSF. Wanted to talk about continuing good relationship between BMGF and NIAID.

Jan. 29, 2015 – Here comes a sticky issue. The CDC (Anne Schuchat) give press conference updating on measles situation. Today I got several requests to go on TV with CNN (Anderson Cooper), Bloomberg, other networks such as CBS Morning Show. Sara Baldauf at HHS tells Patty and Courtney to hold on all TV appearances since "CDC has the lead". Yet, I have been on multiple shows over the past couple of weeks on measles. This idiot Sara is stuck on the Obama Administration theme that you can only have one message and one Federal official talking about anything. She does not understand that the press want me.

Jan. 30, 2015 – Happens again. Martha Raddatz wants me for ABC This Week on Sunday and **other** Sunday shows. She says no. Courtney calls up and asks for an explanation. Sara says CDC has lead. As usual, Courtney says but the Shows are asking specifically for Tony and there was an agreement between Francis Collins and Bill Corr that when networks and cable ask for me they can get me. Sara says she does not know anything about this agreement. Sara also says, I am not really saying no to Dr. Fauci, I am just saying that you should give it to CDC. Courtney insists that "You are in fact saying no to Dr. Fauci".

I must include in my book this unbelievable controlling theme for the Press of the HHS and Obama Administration. They would rather have a jerk out there than violate their inexplicable rule of various lanes for various topics. Truly a bunch of assholes.

Jan. 31 – Feb. 1, 2015 – Francis Collins sent an e-mail to Sylvia Burwell explaining the situation with ASPA and my media appearances. Sylvia says that she will ask Leslie to take care of it and that there should not be any restrictions on me. However, over the weekend, approval for several requests for me are delayed making it very inconvenient for Patty Conrad to arrange them, and some requests are denied. Also, Sarah Baldauf now sends me talking points on things that are actually scientific issues!! Unbelievable. She monitors my TV appearances and comments on them to me via e-mail. She even makes suggestions on scientific issues. I told Francis and he agrees that this must stop. He spoke to the ASPA today and he will speak with Leslie Dach. (Feb. 1) -The big feature on me in the Sunday "Home" section of the Financial Times came out today. Many tweets and e-mails from people all

over the world who loved the piece. It was a feature about me as a person and my home with great pictures of the various rooms in the house and the deck, which they described as my favorite "object/thing". That is what they do with all of these features – they ask the "celebrity' what his/her favorite thing is. Mine was my deck. Also, today (Sunday – Feb. 1) the crew from "CBS- Sunday Morning" visited my house and filmed the last part of what will be an hour feature on me within the next few weeks. Producer is Emmy-nominated Sari Aviv and famous NPR correspondent (now doing CBS) Scott Simon. They filmed Chris and I running on the track at American University and then back in the kitchen making a typical Sunday breakfast. Also, BBC is doing a feature on me similar to the CBS feature. Theirs will show globally. They followed me around NIH and interviewed a bunch of people including activists.

Feb. 2, 2015 – Now Governor Chris Christie is saying that parent should have the choice of not vaccinating their children. He said this juxtaposed against the POTUS saying on a Sunday Morning Show that parents should vaccinate their children and "there really is no good reason not to". Now the media are playing up the conflict between Christie and the POTUS similar to the quarantine for Ebola issue. Everyone wants me on the press to comment. I am picking and choosing with whom I speak since the press definitely wants to put me between Christie and Obama. Was on NBC Nightly New and NPR with Richard Harris about the measles issue. This is becoming the media hype similar to the Ebola issue. Now Rand Paul is weighing in saying parents should decide about vaccinations. Mike Gerson did a great job in his Post column describing the issue. He quoted me directly. Chris Wallace of Fax News Sunday wants me to debate Rick Perry or Carla Fiorina. We shall see. Cooked dinner tonight at my house (Linguine with scampi and marinara sauce) for Harold Varmus and Chris. I have Harold over the house and cook dinner for him about 4X per year. Also, used to do this with Gary Nabel when Gary was Director of VRC before he went to Boston to Sanofi to be with his wife Betsy Nabel who is CEO of Brigham and Women's Hospital. I do this since Harold is alone in DC without his wife Connie who stayed in NYC when Harold came down to be Director of NCI. He stays in DC in an apartment on Connecticut Avenue near the Zoo on Monday-Thursday and then takes Amtrak back to NYC for Thursday night through Sunday night. Always an enjoyable evening.

Feb. 3, 2015 – Testified today at Congressional Hearing of Commerce and Energy oversight Committee (Tim Murphy (R-PA) Chair on Influenza and why the match of vaccine was wrong. Multiple things putting me at the forefront – measles, Ebola, bad flu season.

Will do Rachel Maddow Show tonight. Measles is all over the news. Also, ISIS sent a video where they burned alive a captive Jordanian pilot.

See e-mail below from Cliff. Serious problem with integrity of the Welcome trust people and Chimerix. The Welcome trust Oxford group were the ones that criticized us for wanting to do RCTs. We insisted that it was the safest and best way to determine efficacy or harm. They said we were unethical. They are unethical and we cannot say anything because of "confidentiality".

Feb. 4, 2015 – Max Cooper gave WALS Lecture at NIH. Went to dinner with him and Chris last night at Cesco Osteria on Woodmont Avenue in Bethesda. Still great press interest in the Measles situation now that Presidential hopefuls Chris Christie, Rand Paul and others have commented on it. Rand Paul put his foot in his mouth by saying that there are reports of children who walk and talk normally before MMR and then immediately after, they can no longer walk, talk, and are autistic.

Good experience on Rachel Maddow Show last night. We stuck to the science and did not get involved with the politics, although she dumped all over Christie and Paul. Ran into Gov. Howard Dean in the NBC Green Room and he was very critical of Paul.

Did Geraldo Rivera Radio Show today and Jose Diaz Belart on MSNBC. The Sunday Shows want me on several times. Let us see if HHS allows it vis-a-via prior discussions.

ISIS burns alive and shows the video on the internet a Jordanian jet fighter pilot shot down over Syria. The Jordanians are outraged and execute Al-Qaeda prisoners in retaliation. Big news

Feb. 5, 2015 – Media continues over measles. Was on Fox National news. Also, Buzzfeed print; Wall Street Journal. Gave talk on Ebola at the Columbia Country Club in Bethesda on Connecticut Avenue. Biggest crowd they have ever had at these events (Distinguished Lecture Series)

Feb. 6, 2015 – HHS approving all my media now. Today did CNN New Day; The Hill. Also did radio interview with John Castamidas for his NYC Sunday Show. Was supposed to do MSNBC with Andrea Mitchell and another ABC Show but was cancelled because Jordanian aircraft bombed ISIS in Syria and the ISIS claims that the bombs killed and American woman whom ISIS had kidnapped and was holding hostage. Now all news stations are covering this.

Feb. 7, 2015 – Measles still hot. Emerging reaction by press and bloggers against mothers who do not vaccinate their children. I appear on CNN with Poppy Harlow about measles

Feb. 8, 2015 – Appear on Sunday TV "Face the Nation" with Bob Shieffer. Appear with CBS Dr. Jon LaPook. Fly to Austin, TX for LaMontagne Lecture tomorrow.

Feb. 9, 2015 – Give Inaugural John Ring La Montagne Lecture at University of Texas. John did undergraduate and Masters at U of T. His widow Elaine was present and his brother Greg. Freezing weather in DC and major historic snow storms in New England (Jenny getting it in Boston); however, absolutely beautiful in Austin at 74 and bright sun. These trips are starting to wear me down. No fun anymore. I hate airports and my back is bothering me. Made worse by flying.

Feb. 10, 2015 — Went to BBC Studio in DC to tape an interview with Peter Staley about our relationship during the AIDS activist era. This will be part of a larger BBC program on the history of AID in which they have me playing a major role in the program.

Did WUSA local TV Channel 9 on measles

Feb. 11, 2015 — Visited White House today at 1:20 PM. The South Court Auditorium. Bright sunny and cold day in DC. The POTUS thanked all of the EROLA HCWs, USG officials, and others for our work on Ebola. He called out several people — Tom Frieden, Raj Shah for Ebola response, me and Nancy Sullivan for vaccine development among others in the room. Nancy was up on the stage with the POTUS together with others from USPHS, DoD, State, etc. He gave a good speech. Met all the team there with Leslie Dach, Sylvia Burwell. Leslie remarked how many people I have trained — Cliff lane, Mark Dybul, Peggy Hamburg, etc. Also there today

was [redacted] Gave them both a warm hug and conversation. back to work; doing much public speaking.

Ron Klain's last day as the Ebola response Coordinator. I will miss him.

Feb. 14, 2015 — Was supposedto go to San Jose today for the AAAS Annual meeting to speak on Ebola. I backed out due to too much travel. However, they wanted me to and I did participate by video-link in the Press Conference after the session.

The situation with Ebola continues to decrease with very few cases in Liberia. Sierra Leone and Guinea still smoldering. Was planning on going to Liberia with Cliffi on feb. 22-26. However, decided to cancel since my back is very painful and the trip would be horrible with the latovers and connection.

Measles sill an issue, but as expected much less press interest.

Feb. 19, 2015 — I had a framed certificate made for Ron Klain that I delivered to his office (Revolution LLC) on 1717 Rhode Island Avenue, N.W. I really like Ron and think that he did a great job as Ebola response Coordinator. He wrote me a wonderful e-mail after I dropped off the certificate since he was not there when I dropped it off: See e-mail below:

Feb. 20, 2015 – Outbreak of CRE (Carbapenem-resistant enterobacteriaceae) infections at UCLA related to a contaminated duodenoscope for ERCP (endoscopic retrograde cholangiopancreatography).

Went on WTOP to discuss the CRE situation at UCLA. Never a dull moment!

Feb. 21, 2015 – Went on CNN to discuss the 7 cases of CRE that occurred with 2 deaths at UCLA in association with contamination of duodenoscope used for ERCP. Press is trying to blame FDA since FDA knew about the problem with duodenoscope contamination for a few years. I did not throw FDA under the bus since there is not much they can do about it except to alert hospitals to clean the instruments as best as possible. Cannot pull the 20,000 or so instruments (made by Olympus) since 500,000 procedures are done in the USA each year and many are life-saving and avoid serious surgery. It is a risk/benefit issue. Peggy Hamburg ran into Chris in

Safeway and Peggy must have seen the CNN interview since she told Chris to thank me for not throwing FDA under the bus.

Feb. 23, 2015 – I am finally convincing Tom Frieden not to oppose the therapeutic RCT for ZMapp that Cliff wants to expand from Liberia to Sierra Leone since there are very few cases of Ebola in Liberia and still several new cases each day in Sierra Leone. The RCT for the vaccine trial is coming along well in Liberia. I was supposed to go to Liberia yesterday, but have postponed the trip since my back is hurting badly and also because the president of Liberia (Ellen Johnson Sirleaf) is visiting HHS and I need to be there to help greet her.

Measles still in the press. Will discuss live tonight on BBC TV with Katty Kay

Feb. 24, 2015 – Went to NYC for the DDCF Board of Trustees Meeting. Good to see the Board. Have missed a couple of meetings due to the Ebola crisis.

Big breakthrough in food allergy published in the NEJM. NIAID funded the study. Showed that early age consumption of peanut products in children with diathesis for allergic reaction significantly decreases incidence of peanut allergy after 60 months.

I appeared and was interviewed by Jeff Green on The NewsHour to discuss it.

Feb. 27, 2015 – Still in an amazing cold wave in Washington, D.C. A few days ago it was 2 below at IAD.

Went to Humphrey Building today at 8:00 AM to meet with Liberian President Ellen Johnson Sirleaf. Hosted by Sylvia Burwell. Her staff included Liberian Minister to the USA, among others. On our side was Peggy Hamburg, Cliff Lane, Francis Collins, Tom Kenyon (CDC). Has good conversation about our efforts in Liberia, particularly the vaccine trial and the ZMapp trial that was announced today in Liberia. The President profusely thanked us for helping out with their Ebola issue. She is a very sharp lady.

Feb. 28, 2015 – Had another one of those great dinners hosted by Catherine and Wayne Reynolds at the Book Room of the Jefferson Hotel. Freezing weather. Great guests including Vernon Jordan and his wife Ann;

David Petraeus and wife Molly, Jim Johnson and his date Heather (?), Buffy Cafritz. Interesting discussions by Jordan on the political arena of Hilary Clinton and her candidacy. Petraeus spoke about the ISIS treat, Iraq and the Middle East. One of the best of the Reynolds's dinners. Chris could not be there. She was in Northern California cheering on Ali who was running a marathon in the Napa Valley.

March 3, 2015 – Testified before the House Labor – HHS Appropriations Subcommittee for the NIH budget. As usual for the past few years, it was only a 2 hour Hearing with Francis Collins testifying and me backing him up at the table together with Gary Gibbons (NHLBI), Tom Insel (NIMH), Nora Volkow (NIDA) and Jon Lorsch (NIGMS). Hearing started early (8:30 AM) since Benjamin Netanyahu was speaking before a Joint Session of Congress at the invitation of Speaker Boehner and against the wishes of Obama. He was making the argument that the USA was making a "bad deal" with Iran on nuclear control versus sanctions. During the Hearing Congressman Andy Harris (R-MD) made the point that he felt that we were spending too much on AIDS compared to other diseases with much more of a morbidity and mortality impact on the USA. He wants to allocate money strictly according the disease burden in the USA. Hence, this would destroy funding for malaria and TB and greatly hurt funding for AIDS. Obviously, I will be opposing this. Still record cold weather and lots of snow in DC.

March 5, 2015 – Was supposed to go to Boston yesterday evening in order to speak at an Ebola Forum at Harvard today. However, a big snow storm was forecast for DC for today and I was afraid that I would get stuck in Boston. I wisely, did not go and actually gave my talk and Panel discussion via "GoToMeeting", which worked very well. Paul Farmer was on the panel in Boston. Good thing that I did not go since DC got 8 inches of snow and all flights were cancelled from Boston to DC. I would have been stuck there.

March 6, 2015 – Met with Nina Russell and Emilio Emini from the Bill and Melinda Gates foundation (BMGF), Emilio is taking over as the Director of Global Health for BMGF and he wanted to review our mutual commitments for the AIDS vaccine plans (i.e. the P5 follow-up of the RV144 study). He wanted to re-examine the criteria for moving forward with candidates. Emilio generaly thinks that he knows everything; however, on this one he has a valid point and so we will do this together.

Cliff Lane in Liberia (also Sierra Leone) now for the 7th time in a few months trying now to expand the RCT vaccine trial to Guinea and also expand the therapeutic trials with ZMapp to Sierra Leone and possibly Guinea since there are virtually no patients in Liberia. Cliff and I had phone call early (6:30 AM) with Cliff in Sierra Leone, me in DC at home, and Yves Levy and Jean-Francois Delfraissy in Paris to try and get a collaboration going in Guinea for the trials since the French have a presence in Guinea.

March 9, 2015 - Went downtown today to be the BBC studio to do the final taping of the segment that they will be doing on HIV/AIDS were I am the moderator and narrator. In the afternoon, I attended the FDA/NIH Leadership Council meeting to discuss better ways of collaboration between the NIH and FDA.

March 10, 2015 - Gave the after dinner talk at the Project Hope Board meeting at the Willard Hotel in Washington DC. I spoke on Ebola: The Perfect Storm. It was extremely well received and the evening was pleasant. Ran into former Secretary of HHS Louis Sullivan.

March 11, 2015 - Was Visiting Professor at the John's Hopkins Hospital and Medical School. Gave two major talks: 1) a formal lecture on Ebola, and 2) a lecture to the students and fellows on my career as a scientist, clinician, policymaker.

March 12, 2015 - There was a considerable misunderstanding involving a situation in Sierra Leone. Cliff Lane is trying to expand the randomized controlled trial of ZMapp versus standard of care in countries in addition to Liberia with the protocol he has already started. As it turns out the commanding general in charge of the British military hospital in Sierra Leone, Brig. Gen. Tim Hodgetts, was under the misimpression regarding the protocol was standard of care to see ZMapp + standard of care versus standard of care alone . And so he said that this trial was unethical and refused to participate in it. The reason why this is important is because an American citizen who works for Partners in Health became infected while working in Sierra Leone. We had made arrangements to air evacuate the patient to the NIH clinical Center as soon as possible. Because the patient was in the British facility, we wanted to start the randomization to one or the other arm of the protocol while the patient was still in Sierra Leone before flying back the United States. Brigadier General Hodgetts stated that

he would give ZMapp as a compassionate use but would not participate in the randomized protocol. He felt it was unethical to delay the flight to the USA by giving the person a placebo if in fact the person randomized to placebo limb. We arranged a teleconference with him and I led the teleconference. I explained to the general that there was no placebo and that if the patient randomized to the standard of care alone arm we would not delay the flight and he would immediately come to the United States. If the patient randomized to the ZMapp arm we would give the personZMapp right away and then put him on a plane. When he heard that, he apologized blocking this protocol and we agreed that with the next patient who came through, he would be able to help us by participating in the protocol. However, it was too late for this patient since we had already arranged to put the patient on the plane to come back here to the United States.

March 13, 2015 - Woke up at 1:45 AM to get to the NIH in time to greet the patient who was being flown in by chartered flight to Dulles Airport to then come to the NIH by ground transportation. The patient's name is [redacted] He was working fo Over the past 48 hours in preparation to get this patien has written me several e-mails indicating that he told the patient and the patient's family that since I was taking care of the patient that he would be getting the best care in the world. The patient arrived rather sick with nausea, vomiting, liver function abnormalities, lactic acidosis, and profound weakness. His condition was deemed to be “serious”. He arrived at Dulles Airport at 3:16 AM. He arrived by ground transportation at the NIH at 4:45 AM. We admitted him to the special clinical studies unit (SCSU) and he was randomized into the protocol. As it turned out he was randomized to the supportive therapy and general medical care alone. In other words, he did not get ZMapp. In some respects, this is good since if he was randomized to ZMapp, it is certain that some people would have said that we actually put him on the ZMapp deliberately because he was an American citizen. More later on this patient.

March 14, 2015 - Today was a very important day in my personal experience with the Ebola Virus Disease. Nothing like on-hands experience. When [redacted] was in the hospital, I had the opportunity to put on personal protective equipment (PPE) and mostly observe and certainly not get involved in her direct care. Although she sick, she was not acutely ill and there was little chance of coming into contact with infected bodily fluid.

However, the situation with [redacted] was entirely different: he is one of the sickest people I have ever had experience with. It was a rainy day today, Saturday in Bethesda. I went over to the SCSU and put on the PPE. I went into the room with Anthony Suffredini and Rick Davey together with nurse Megan. It was an entirely different situation. [redacted] had a rectal tube in and was putting out copious diarrhea that he was also leaking around the rectal tube. His urinary catheter was putting out good urine. He had a temperature of 39° ; his blood pressure was okay when he had diffuse maculopapular rash throughout his entire body. He was extremely weak and could barely talk. His liver enzymes were elevated and his lactate level was 2.9. His electrolytes were reasonably good. However his D-dimer was 20, which is about as high as it can get on the scale of measurement. He was thrombocytopenic and went from 140,000 platelets to 70,000 to 50,000 to 30,000. We will hold off platelet transfusions until he either bleeds and/or goes below 20,000. I assisted in all aspects of his care for an hour and 45 min. in the hot zone. This included moving and turning him in order to do an echocardiogram, examining his extremities and listening to him speak as he was coughing directly at us. I did not see any droplets coming out of his mouth as he coughed; however, I remember thinking thank goodness for the PPE. This experience brought into sharp relief for me the reason for the high case fatality of Ebola and why so many HCWs get infected. If were in West Africa, [redacted] would be dead and Rick, Anthony and I would have gotten infected taking care of him if we did not have the state-of-the-art PPE. After an hour and 45 min. we doffed and waited for his parents.

[redacted] They came with Bible in hand to visit their son. Rick Davey, Cliff Lane, and I spent well over an hour with them explaining the situation and the seriousness of it. We then brought them into the nurse's station where they were able to speak with their son through video link. They could see him but he could not see them. Of note before we brought them into the nurse's station to see him through the video, we mentioned to [redacted] that we were going to bring them into the room. He got very concerned that he wanted to get cleaned up from the diarrhea that soiled his bed and was over parts of his leg. In addition, his PIC line was bleeding around site and so that needed to be cleaned up. It took the nurses about 45 min. to an hour to get him perfectly clean so that he could feel comfortable talking to his parents even though his parents would not be able to see any

of the soiled linen or pajamas from the distance that they were at the video link. It was a very moving conversation between the parents and [redacted] ended up the conversation by reading a passage from the Old Testament. And then he turned to us in the room and said "what a wonderful country we live in that would put so much effort into the saving the life of one person - our son. There was not a dry eye in the room.

I went home that night completely exhausted and went with Christine to Bourbon Steak bar and restaurant at the Four Seasons Hotel in Georgetown to unwind.

March 15, 2015. Came into work again today which is Sunday. The day has turned into a very bright sunny day with a brisk wind. Again, I went to the SCSU and Rick Davey and I went in together to take care of [redacted] . Some lab parameters are better and some are worse. The most worrisome of all is his respiratory situation. We have corrected what we believe is over hydration by cutting down on his fluids and giving him a diuretic. However his temperature is still 39 and he is still breathing at 35 to 40 breaths per minute. Of particular concern is the fact that on 2 L/min of nasal oxygen, his oxygen saturation is still only about 88%. Also, on call is Bob Danner from the ICU. Bob increased the nasal oxygen to 4 L/min and we had a discussion about the possibility that we might need to intubate the patient since he will likely soon get soon very tired from breathing at 35 to 40 breaths per minute. Cliff Lane was on a phone conversation with the people from Emory and Nebraska and they mentioned that even when they thought that they had very good control of intake and output of fluids, around day 8 to 10 of illness, patients often had unexplained accelerated respiratory difficulty requiring prolonged intubation. I hope that it does not come to that with [redacted] however, it is entirely conceivable that it will. I will go over to the SCSU again tonight for a conference with all of the team to make these decisions.

Drama tonight in the SCSU. Some change in status. All [redacted] metabolic numbers, BP and cardiovascular, kidneys etc. were fine and even improving. However,

March 16, 2015 — Spent 2 hours in the SCSU "Hot Zone" with Bob Danner (ICU specialist) and Kwan (ID Fellow).
[redacted]

[redacted]

March 17, 2015 — Went to morning report at 8:00 AM. Bob Danner reviewed what happened after I left the Unit last night. Creatinine now up to 2.5. Patient clearly in renal shutdown.

Larry Altman gave very nice James C. Hill Memorial Lecture at the Lipsett Auditorium on the Journalistic Hx of AIDS.

Decided not to go to the Wilson Center for the Tom Daschle/Bill Frist dinner since [redacted]

March 19, 2015 -

March 20, 2015 — [redacted]

March 21, 2015 - [redacted] LI [redacted]

[redacted]

Now the Norwegians and to some extent the Canadians (much less so) are getting upset with us since we are working with the Guineans via INSERM (Delfraissy/Levy) and the interaction between the Liberians and Guineans to expand the vaccine RCT to Guinea, where there are still cases. The Norwegians are trying to do a "Ring Vaccination" study around cases similar to what was done with smallpox. However, the smallpox situation was using a proven, highly effective vaccine. You do not "test" a vaccine in a ring "study". The Norwegians are concerned that our introduction of an

RCT where they are doing a Ring study would be a problem. I can understand what their concern is; however, the elephant in the room is the fact that there study is not a study. Itisa "distribution" of an unproven product. This is the same European mentality that just because this is a serious disease, then there is no room for research; just distribute what you have. This same mentality led to Guinea adopting Favipiravir as standard of care based on an open access study that claimed benefit; however, when the data was presented at the CROI meeting, it was clear that there was no indication of efficacy since the outbreak incidence was shifting during the study and historical controls were not valid. God bless Cliff for sticking to his guns about RCT and good science. In this regard, my old friend Tore Godal from Norway e-mailed me with concern about our study since he is one of the Norwegians who are pushing the Ring study. Of note, in their communications, nowhere are there any Guineans. Sounds like the old paternalism.

March 22, 2015 (Sunday)- Spent all of the day at NIH and hours in the SCSU in with patient and doing AM and PM rounds. Danny Jaswal was the ICU attending and Tuan was the ID person. Avi Nath did neuro exam and actually wwent into the room after getting trained in PPE

March 23, 2015 -

[redacted]

Having "political issues" with the Norwegians getting upset that Cliff and I want to extend our RCT vaccine trial to Guinea since they are doing the ring vaccination there. See my comments above.

March 24, 2015 — Same political issues regarding the potential NIH RCT in Guinea. Kai Kupferschmidt from Nature wanting to do a story about "rivalry among scientists. Like the Peter Duesberg situation decades ago, they are "equating" us with Marie-Paul Kieny of WHO. I cannot say to Kai, but Marie-Paul is an idiot. Had long 3-way conversation over the phone: Kai who just flew in from berlin for the Filovirus Meeting in DC tomorrow is connected from his hotel here in DC; Cliff from his home and me from my home (10:00 PM). We try to explain to Kai that we are not trying to interfere with the "Ring" trial; we just want to get the correct answer for the good of all of West Africa. He keeps pushing that they started off with Guinea and now that Liberia has few/no infections, we want to go to Guinea and "ruin" their study. Nonsense. You can do 2 studies simultaneously in as large a country as Guinea. Besides, ring vaccination is not a study; it is vaccine distribution of an unproven vaccine.

March 25, 2015 -

[redacted]

Kai (above) is still agitating with questions to Cliff about our upsetting the Norwegian study.

Met with Morgan Fairchild in my office today at 3:30 PM to discuss what NIAID could do for Chronic Fatigue Syndrome, now re-named Severe Exertion Intolerance Disease (SEID).

Will give talk tomorrow at the Filovirus Meeting in DC and so will miss Harold Varmus's last IC Director meeting. Said goodbye to him and Connie today. I will miss him greatly.

March 26, 2015 — I have been chosen by Fortune magazine as one of the world's 50 greatest leaders. Also, I am on 7ime magazine list for voting "100 of the world's most influential people"

Patient doing well.

Gave talk at the 7 International Filovirus Meeting at Marriott Hotel at Metro Center run by Heinz Feldmann. Talk went over very well. Kai Kupferschmidt was in audience and was blown away when I showed slides of me in PPE taking care of [redacted] He came over afterwards and is writing a short online blog on how incredible it is that a director of a large research institute who is 74 years old is taking care of an Ebola patient.

[redacted]

March 27, 2015 -

[redacted]

7

[redacted]

Cliff Lane and I had a very disturbing conversation today with Yves Levy (President of INSERM) who is in Paris. It is becoming very clear that Marie-Paule Kieny (WHO) for political reasons in order to show that the World Health Organization was doing something for Ebola has been pushing a ring vaccination trial in Guinea together with the Norwegians. Cliff and I (mostly the hard work of Cliff) are working with the Guineans to expand our Liberian RCT vaccine trial to Guinea where there are still infections

going on. WHO and the Norwegians do not want us to start the RCT in Guinea and are leaking to the press that we are trying to "derail" their trial. In fact, the Norwegian government has complained to our State department about our trying to start the RCT in Guinea. The French (Levy and Delfraissy) agree with Cliff and I that the ring vaccination in Guineas will not be able to determine efficacy. Of note, both Levy and Delfraissy are on the scientific advisory board for that trial even though they do not believe that it is scientifically sound. I gently chastised Yves on the phone telling him that he should resign from the board. Bottom line is that he told Cliff and me that this is politically sensitive since Marie-Paule is pushing the ring trial purely for "political reasons" in trying to show that WHO is "doing something and leading something". For some inexplicable reason, she has gotten the Norwegians (John-Ame…) to buy into this. Yves knows as do Cliff and I that Marie-Paule is close to being incompetent and knows nothing about the research method of clinical trials. First, there should not be a ring vaccination since ring approach assumes that the vaccine works. We are trying to determine scientifically if it works. Everyone knows that an RCT is the "gold standard" to determine safety and efficacy. We are convinced that the Guineans would go along with the best scientific approach. Yet, WHO is trying to block the initiation of our trial until they have finished their trial that everyone with any sense knows that the ring trial will be inadequate. This is "politics" at its worst. Marie-Paule should really be fired. If we were the type to leak this to the press such as to Jon Cohen or Kai Kupferschmidt from Science, this would be a scandal for WHO.

Finally, in the arena of incompetence and politics, the "Favipiravir study" in Guinea done by MSF and the French is claiming to show that it works (see above) even though there is no control group except an "historical control". Now the French are telling us that the Guineas are making Favi part of their standard of care (SOC). Thus, is we want to extend out ZMapp study to Guinea (where there are infections), then we would not be able to compare SOV versus SOC + ZMapp as we are doing in the USA and Liberia, and now Sierra Leone. The FDA and we feel that FAVI should not be SOC and if fact might be harmful. We will try to work with the health and political types in Guinea to get a proper ZMapp study going. Truly amazing politics, ignorance, and LACK of INTEGRITY on the part of people including people in WHO. MSF just does not know much about

doing clinical research, even though they are "heroes" for their clinical care work.

March 28, 2015 — Unusually cold, clear day for Spring in Bethesda. Around 28 in the AM.

[redacted]

Cliff and I continued our conversation by phone with Yves Levy in Paris and us in Cliff's conference Room on the 4th Floor of the ACRF in Building 10. Yves now agrees with everything that I indicated in note from March 27 (above). He will work to help get the RCT done in Guinea and we will work together with the RCT therapy trial in that the French will try to do the SOC + FAVI Versus SOC+FAVI+ZMAPP and we will do SOC versusSOC + ZMapp.

March 29, 2015 —

[redacted]

March 30, 2015 [redacted]

[redacted]

Cliff and I will meet with the US Ambassador to Guinea at the State department tomorrow to try and work out the issue with performing an RCT vaccine trial in Guinea.

Marie-Paule Kieny is truly a fraud and acting purely on political motives. The WHO does not want us or anyone to start an RCT in Sierra Leone

with ZMapp until they finish their TKM-EBOV open access trial (treat one ETU) and compare it historically to another ETU. This stance even though the pre-clinical data on ZMapp are infinitely more promising than those from TKM-EBOV. They would rather finish their study and delay the start of a trial with a promising drug just because they "politically" want to be a player.

Also, in the vein of everybody wants to be somebody, various groups including Welcome Trust, and even the BMGF want to start the Global Research Collaboration for Infectious Diseases Preparedness (GloPID-R) — a network of funding organizations in the area of infectious Diseases research. Obviously, we are the major player and these other organizations have little to ad, but they want a network that would require us to go to endless meetings and give them a say of what the direction of the research would be. Ugh! Been there, done that with the HIV Vaccine Enterprise, etc.

March 31, 2015 — [redacted] Cliff and I went down to State Department to meet with US Ambassador to Guinea — Alexander Mark Laskaris to get his help in smoothing the way for us to do the RCT for the Ebola vaccine in Guinea since Guinea is where the infections are and the Norwegians and WHO clearly do not want us to do the trial there (see above). Laskaris totally gets that WHO are the "bad" guys and have lost all credibilityand he will support us.

Chris and I took out Denise and jack to Fiola Mare restaurant in Georgetown for jack's 80th birthday.

Below is final communication between Harold Varmus in his last official day as NCI Director and me. He has been a dear friend as NIH Director and over the past 5 years as NCI Director:

> From: <Fauci>, Anthony Fauci <AFAUCI@niaid.nih.gov> Date: Tuesday, March 31, 2015 at 3:43 PM To: Harold Varmus [redacted] > Subject: Nice article

Harold: I cannot let these waning hours of your final day as an official NIH-ER go by without again bidding you a fond farewell, a farewell from NIH, but not from our friendship. Hope to see you again soon. Best, Tony

April 1, 2015 —

Tom Burton of Wall Street Journal is digging into the story about the conduct of Welcome trust, WHO and Chimerix (brincidofavir). He is a smart reporter and is catching on to the scandalous conduct of these parties.

April 2, 2015 — Gave Q and A-type lecture on 7th floor of Humphrey Building hosted by Bill Schultz the General Counsel of HHS. Big crowd of all the OGC people from the department. I told the story (via questions from Bill) about my dealings with multiple administrations.

After the session 12:30 PM to 1:30 PM, Sylvia Burwell had asked to see me in her office. She had just come back from the White House. She profusely thanked me and the NIH team for all we are doing with [redacted] and with the vaccine trials. Apparently Tom Frieden had told her that he did not want to CDC to "move into Guinea" because of the instability. A bit puzzling since the CDC is already there. We still plan to extend the RCT vaccine trial to Guinea.

S[redacted]

April 3, 2015 - [redacted]

Gregg Gonsalves (old ACT-UP and TAG) who is now a Ph_D. student at Yale has brought to NIH (7A-24) a few (three) Yale students to interview me on a piece that they are writing on the issues with unnecessary quarantine of people working with Ebola. They are interviewing me because of the stand that I took in opposition of Gov. Cuomo and Christie a few months ago.

April 5, 2015 (Easter Sunday) — CBS ran their Sunday AM special profile of me in a Q and A with Scott Simon (NPR). It turned out magnificently. I received scores and scores of e-mails of congratulations, many-fold more than even when I did 2 "Full Ginsberg's" a few months ago. E-mails from as diverse people as Gary Edson, Josh Bolton, Lisa Monaco (NSC), Catherine and Wayne Reynolds, old friends from NY Hospital, etc., etc.

[redacted]

April 6, 2015 —

[redacted]

April 7, 2015 - [redacted]

[redacted]

Preparations for extending the RCT vaccine trial to Guinea coming along. Cliff doing yeoman's work with the French (Yves Levy - INSERM and Jean Francois Delfraissy). French are intent on showing that they are taking the lead in this. This relates to their traditional relationship with Guinea.

Will go to White House tomorrow to discuss with the POTUS and NSC "getting to zero in Guinea".

April 8, 2015 — Larry Kramer's new book is out. See review from the VY Times below and see yellow highlight:

April 8, 2015 (Cont'd) — Cold, damp and drizzly day in DC. Unseasonably cold (40s) for mid-April. Went to White House Situation room for meeting at 1:50 to 2:50 PM with the POTUS and the NSC. Purpose of meeting to discuss "getting to zero cases of Ebola in Guinea".

Present at the meeting among many were Eric Holder, Gen. Martin Dempsey, Denis McDonough, Valerie Jarrett, Susan Rice, Samatha Powers (by teleconference), Tom Frieden (by teleconference), Amy Pope (new Ebola Response Coordinator, replacing Ron Klain), Gayle Smith, Lisa Monaco, ete.

I presented the recent information on the RCT for ZMapp. We have enrolled 5 patients: [redacted] in the USA, I in Liberia and 3 in Sierra Leone. I also updated on the Phase 2 RCT vaccine trial in Liberia. As indicated above, we are planning to move the trial to Guinea in collaboration with the French, the Guineans, and the Liberians. Tom Frieden is very anxious about this since he feels that it could go badly (suspicion on the part of Guineans that we are hurting them). He called me up before the WH meeting strongly urging me not to pre-emptively bring up the possibility of expanding the trial to Guinea. I agreed not to pre-emptively bring it up; however, if the subject does come up, I will say that we are considering this. Nervous Tom was OK with this. The POTUS looked very tired during the meeting and Tom, in his presentation, went on and on until the POTUS said: "OK, I get it".
[redacted]

April 9, 2015 — Good day here at NIH. We discharged [redacted] today. A lot of warm emotion as many of the SCSU staff gathered with [redacted] and his parent in the SCSU nurses station to say goodbye. Partners in Health paid for a chartered plane to take them back to Dallas, TX. He could have flown commercial; however, we wanted to avoid the ignorant panic if anyone found out that he did so.

Very cold day here in Bethesda/DC. Went doe to HHS to reception honoring retiring Deputy Secretary Bill Corr. He was very pleased that I came down there. Bill was Chief-of-Staff to Donna Shalala for 8 years and then 6 years with this administration as Deputy Secretary. A fine man and excellent Public Servant.

Amazing thing happened to Dan Chertoff who has been a leading player in the care of

[redacted] Dan wore himself out taking day call every day in the SCSU (as well as coming in at night during the crisis periods). To make matters worse, his father passed away during all of this. And so now that it is over, he took

his wife Jessica and his child for a vacation in the Dominican Republic. His went through all of the appropriate notifications of travel via our OMS, the State of Maryland, the CDC, and the embassy of Dominican Republic. Somewhere along the way, someone, including the CDC, dropped the ball and did not inform him that the DR has a policy of not accepting people who have taken care of Ebola patients even though by our criteria, he is "low, but not zero risk" and so should have no travel restrictions. Bottom line is that the DR kicked him out of DR soon after he landed. They were waiting for his at his hotel and with apologies, put him and his family on a plane at their expense and sent him back to the USA. Amazing bullshit! Truly unbelievable how stupid they are and how incompetent were the people that should have warned Dan.

April 10, 2015 – Jack Whitescarver and Wendy Wertheimer sent in to Francis Collins their letter of resignation from the OAR. Jack is 78 and wanted to stay until he reached 80. However, he and Francis have not been getting along since Francis feels that Jack has been too slow and non-specific in shifting the AIDS money to focus on the high priority areas such as vaccine, prevention, cure and co-morbidities. The relationship has soured and so Jack feels that it is time to go. I, myself, love Jack, but am not satisfied with how they are handling the re-distribution of the AIDS money. Clearly there is too much AIDS money in NIDA and in NCI that is not being used for AIDS projects and to call it AIDS-related is a stretch. We had a meeting in my library today with Larry Tabak, Wendy W. and Jack to discuss this issue. I got pissed off at Wendy since she essentially accused me of saying (which I did not) that behavioral research grants were not good science. That is not what I said. I said that we were doing proportionately too much behavioral research out of NIDA and that the Congress (Rep Andy Harris R-MD et al) are trying to decrease the AIDS budget (see above) and we had better be spending it all on research that is high priority such as vaccine and cure; otherwise, they will have an excuse to cut the budget. Larry Tabak is totally in my corner and even Jack admitted that he agreed. However, the behavioralist community keeps pushing to do a lot of behavioral research. Clearly, the studies might be sound, but they do not contribute to the end of the pandemic. You can study behavior when it comes to AIDS; however, it has been very difficult to "change" behavior.

April 11, 2015 – Went to Reception/dinner at Jamie Gorelick (former assistant attorney general in Clinton Adm) and Rich Waldron's home in Chevy Chase in honor of Roger Glass winning the Sabin Medal for developing a rotavirus vaccine. Mostly NIH people and some of Roger's old friends.

April 13, 2015 – Washington Nationals getting off to a very bad start. Many errors and no hitting. Also, their excellent pitching staff is getting blasted.

Went to Tyson's Corner Ritz-Carlton at invitation of David Rubenstein (CEO of Carlyle Group) to talk to their annual meeting (~600 top CEO managers of Carlyle activities). Format was David interviewing me on Stage 1-on-1 right after lunch. David obviously is very taken up by me and really likes me (likewise). Remember, he tried to recruit me to Carlyle several years ago for $1 million flat salary plus commissions. Many in the group said to me that I was the best invited speaker at any of the former annual meetings. Besides, they pay the others a handsome honorarium.

AAAS (new CEO Rush Holt) chose me to be one of a couple of people to give the laudation for Alan Leshner who is retiring as CEO of AAAS. Very elegant function at the Women's Museum of the Arts on New York Avenue and 12th Street, N.W. Alan was very moved by my remarks.

April 15, 2014 – Testified at a House Appropriations Subcommittee Hearing at 10:00 AM in Room 2358B of the Rayburn Building. Topic was Ebola response. I represented NIH. Also testifying was Nicki Lurie (ASPR), Tom Frieden and Robin Robinson (BARDA). I did well, but Nicki and Tom caught some criticism for the fact that the ETUs that they recommended got built and only 2 of 11 actually admitted a patient and of the 2 that admitted patients, only 25 patients were seen. Criticism was the lack of flexibility to stop the building when it became clear that the epidemic was decreasing rapidly as they were building the ETUs. Committee nevertheless complimented us on the Ebola response. Rep. Harris (R-MD) was a bit snarky with Tom Frieden saying that his daughter is an ICU nurse at Hopkins and she does not know how to don PPE and that reflects a lack of planning on the part of the USG. He is misguided.

Had disturbing meeting with Francis Collins, Larry Tabak, Jim Anderson, and Kathy Hudson in Building 1, Room 116 concerning the re-prioritization of the AIDS budget through OAR. It is now clear that Francis

not only wants to assure that the highest priority AID research is done with AIDS dollars, he actually wants to decrease the amount of money going for AIDS research and redirect it to non-AIDS, i.e. decrease the AIDS allocation. He is using the review of the AIDS portfolio as an excuse for this. I warned him that this is not a good idea and will be met with pushback from the community. I also believe that Francis might be trying to ingratiate himself with the GOP since he may be covering his bets in case a Republican becomes POTUS and he wants to keep his job as NIH Director. Just a thought.

April 17, 2015 – Had meeting at HHS in Room 305A in Humphrey Building with the Presidents of Liberia (Ellen Johnson Sirleaf), Sierra Leone (Ernest Koroma) and Guinea (Alpha Conde) to discuss the status of the Ebola outbreak. Much good will with expressions of cooperation and collaboration. The Presidents insisted (appropriately) that we cannot rest until the cases go to zero. Also, they spoke of developing sustainable infrastructure that will be available for the next outbreak of Ebola or any other disease. President Koroma spoke of his desire to establish an African CDC. I described for President Sirleaf the successful implementation of the RCT for vaccine (in Liberia) and the RCT for ZMapp (in Liberia and Sierra Leone). She obviously already knew about this since we had briefed her previously and she knew that we were also helping to renovate clinics in Redemption Hospital and JFK Hospital in Monrovia. Of note, when President Conde heard that we were doing these trials in Liberia he expressed (through a French translator) his strong desire for us to do such trials in Guinea. Obviously, this is good news for Cliff who is trying to get around the nonsense of the Norwegians and WHO regarding their trying to stop us from doing the trial (see above). Meeting ended very well.

April 19, 2015 (Sunday) – Was inducted in the Washington, D.C. Hall of Fame (Historical Society of the District of Columbia). Category of Science and technology. Black tie affair at the Liason Hotel on New Jersey Avenue, N.W. DC Mayor Muriel Bowser was present and ceremony MC'd by Former DC mayor Sharon Pratt. Of note is fact that I was the only white person to be inducted (total of 12 inductees for various categories (arts, literature, law, business, etc.). Also, of the approximately 300 people in the ballroom, except for one other person, Chris and I were the only white people – all were African-American.

April 21, 2015 – Pat White who now works for "ACT for NIH" got Chris and I invited to an affair at the Eisenhower Theater at the Kennedy Center. It was an interview conducted on stage by Bob Shieffer (CBS Face the Nation) with Bill Clinton and Colin Powell. The evening was MC'd by Norah O'Donnell (NBC). Great interview. Elegant dinner followed upstairs in the Atrium. Had opportunity of nice conversations with President Clinton and especially Colin Powell who is always extremely friendly with me. Also chatted with Nancy Pelosi, Majority Whip Kevin McCarthy, Mack McCarty, Sen. Richard Durbin among others. Really a fun evening.

During the day, met with Mike Gerson who is interested in partnering with a producer to make a documentary of the global response to HIV, concentrating on the PEPFAR story. And so he met with me in my office for 1 hour to discuss various aspects of the historical evolution of PEPFAR.

April 23, 2015 – Conference call with MSF (Joanne Liu and Sophie Delaunay), Tom Frieden and Cliff Lane about"BioBank" and study of specimens that had been stored from Ebola patients. Interesting that MSF, who has never been interested in research and who often put down research since that focused on care now want to lead the effort. Joanne and Sophie are good people and this manifests the dichotomy and heterogeneity of MSF. Many conflicts within their ranks. Bottom line is that we agreed since we all are interested in this that we do the best possible science with true transparency and that above all, the data belong to the West Africans.

April 25, 2015 – Went with Chris to the Annual Garden Party at the Beall-Washington House at 2920 – R Street, N.W. that precedes the White House Correspondents' Dinner tonight. Usual DC scene of TV stars and Hollywood stars such as Michael Kelly from "House of Cards" among others. Many people commented about my performance on TV during the Ebola crisis this past Fall. The Brunch was sponsored by Steve and Jean Case, Tammy Haddad, Mark Ein, etc..

That evening went to WH Correspondents's Dinner at the Washington Hilton on Connecticut Avenue and Florida Avenue. Was guest of Tom Burton and the Wll Street Journal. President Obama gave good comedy show followed by Saturday Night Live's Cecily Johnson. She was not particularly funny, but OK.

April 26, 2015 – Went to the Annual NAS Garden Party at NAS Headquarters on C Street and 22-23rd Street, N.W. Usual scene of seeing old friends. As always, great to see Max and Rosalie Cooper.

April 28, 2015 – Wonderful evening at the home of Ambassador Esther Coopersmith (2230 S Street, N.W.) who gave "A List" party in honor of Barbra Streisand who is a strong advocate of the Women's Heart Alliance, an organization calling attention to the unrecognized burden of heart disease among women. Beautiful DC Spring evening (magical) – perfect temperature, crystal clear sky. I had the pleasure of spending much face-to-face time with Barbra. She clearly knew who I was when introduced. She knew the connection to Larry Kramer as she was supposed to produce "The Normal Heart" for Hollywood, but did not as it went to HBO. I was seated directly across from her at a narrow table and right next to Esther Coopersmith, the hostess. Amazing crowd with many politicians – Nita Lowy and Rosa DeLauro (who kept shouting me out in their remarks); Ed Markey who gave a short speech and said "Wow, what a party – I am sitting here with Tony Fauci!"; Sen John McCain, Chris Dodd, Lloyd Hand, James Brolin (Barbra's husband and father of Josh Brolin), Kathleen Kennedy Townsend, Gary Gibbons (the only other NIH person), Catherine and Wayne Reynolds, Diane Rehm, henry Waxman, Irene Pollin, Anita Mcbride, Rima Al-Sabah, Sen. Franken, Debbie Dingel, and many other notables. Barbra was amazingly nice – warm, sincere, funny, friendly. I was surprised since Harold Varmus had told me that on a prior visit by Barbra to NIH when he was Director and I was not present, Harold said that Barbra was aloof and not friendly. Totally opposite tonight. You get the feeling you could really be her friend.

April 30, 2015 – testified before the Senate Appropriations Subcommittee with Francis Collins, Gary Gibbons, Tom Insel, Jon Lorsch, and Doug Lowy. Committee now chaired by Roy Blount (R-MO). Hearing went well. Concomitantly with Hearing has been the drafting and revising of the 21 Century Cures Act developed by Fred Upton (R-MN) and Diane DeGette (D-CO). Clearly, Francis Collins (who denies it) had a lot to do with this since it authorizes (and appropriates – weird for an authorization committee) $2 billion per year for 5 years to NIH Director to ONLY be spent on Precision Medicine, young investigators, and "other research" TBD. This is a bad idea to earmark that much money in the NIH budget.

May 2, 2015 – Went to Children's Inn Gala at the Ritz-Carlton at Tyson's Corner. Big shout out for me by the MC for my Ebola and other work.

May 5, 2015 – Dedicated Building 4 today as the Lowell Weicker Building. I gave the main laudatio and Lowell loved it as did his wife Claudia, who I knew from the old days when she was his staffer. He divorced his wife to marry Claudia. Nice ceremony attended by Sen. Tom Harkin, Rep. Dave Obey, Tim Schriver.

Was visited today by Harry Jaffe the National Editor at The Washingtonian. Harry wants very much for me to write a book. Says he has been following my career and that I have a "couple of books in me". He wants to help as an editor, co-writer and/or agent. He has written several books himself, including the best seller "Dream City" about Marion Barry.

May 6, 2015 – Went to Detroit to receive honorary doctorate of LAWS from Wayne State Univerity. President Roy Wilson whom I know from his years ta NIH and he was on the Search Committee that I co-chaired with Gary Gibbons for the Director of NIMHD. Very nice trip. Absolutely beautiful weather – 50-60 and bright sun. Had very pleasant dinner in Roy spectacular apartment near Wayne State Univ. Roy was born in Japan of African-American father (officer in Air Force) and Japanese mother. He is fit and handsome guy. His apartment was a combination of modern American and Kyoto-like Japanese décor. Really nice.

May 7, 2015 - Received degree today from WSU. On plane back, zsat behind an African American man and his wife/girlfriend. He looked around 60 years old and in great shape. I helped him open the upper luggage bin and our eyes met. He looked straight at me and said with a big smile: "Did you dye your hair gray so that a young man like you would look more distinguished?". I told him that unfortunately it was age. He asked me how old I was and I told him 74. He smiled and said he was 69 and gave me a fist pump. I noticed a massive diamond-studded ring on his finger. He pointed to it and said: "Do you know what this is?" I said no and he said it was a Hall of Fame Ring. I looked at him and apologized and said I am very sorry, but I do not recognize you. He said: I am Lem Barney, Hall of Fame cornerback for the Detroit Lions from 1967 through 1977, and you are that wonderful doctor who does so much for the world. I told him how much I admired his play over so many years with the Lions. We hugged and shook hands for a long time. Wonderful encounter!

May 9, 2015 – Chris has been in Zimbabwe and South Africa for the past 2 weeks giving lectures on Ethics. She wrote me a wonderful 30th Anniversary letter:

May 11, 2015 — Liberia now declared Ebola free (no cases in 42 days — double the maximum incubation period of 21 days.

May 12, 2015 — [redacted]

This is what makes it worthwhile!!

May 14, 2015 - I am very disturbed by the situation regarding the conflict of principles between scientists (ourselves) and certain health officials in Europe concerning the conduct of randomized controlled clinical trials in the Ebola outbreak in West Africa. I am absolutely astounded by the lack of scientific rigor demonstrated by people like Jeremy Farrar the head of the Wellcome Trust and certain scientists at Oxford University including Peter Horby and Adrian Hill. I am also surprised that Peter Piot is also sharply criticizing any placebo-controlled trials particularly of drugs. We have considerable experience with HIV and in other arenas where the artificial show of compassion in a serious disease that results in wide distribution of unproven drugs leads to a double jeopardy of never proving that an intervention works or not, and more importantly misses the possibility that they are actually harming people. The British and as well as people at WHO and Doctors without Borders by taking somewhat of a self-righteous approach that any research done in the setting of an Ebola outbreak is unethical are actually hurting people. The Oxford group actually covered up that several patients given open access to Brincidofavir died and they never reported it. They said that the study was stopped because there were no more infections, when this was a blatant misrepresentation. There have been dueling criticisms in the press between our approach and theirs about this. A recent Wall Street Journal article by reporter Tom Burton analyzed this carefully and blasted the Europeans for giving out medicines in an open

access manner while likely hurting people with drugs that have clear toxicity that have really no pre-clinical indication that they would work. In my mind Cliff Lane is a true hero in this as he is designed and implemented randomized controlled trials for vaccines in Liberia as well as controlled randomized trials without a placebo for certain drugs like ZMapp.

I am terribly disappointed with Tom Frieden who continues to insist that you cannot do a randomized controlled trial of the vaccine in countries like Guinea because this would interfere with the public health effort of getting the epidemic down to zero. Clearly, as well-meaning as he may be, he does not have a clue about how to design or implement a clinical trial. Again I am really very disappointed with him, with the WHO, with the Wellcome Trust, and with individual characters such as Jeremy Farrar and Marie-Paule Kieny at WHO. They really should be ashamed of themselves.

May 17, 2015 – Received honorary doctorate of Public Service from George Washington University in a beautiful ceremony on the National Mall right in front of the Washington Monument. Commencement Speaker was Tim Cook, CEO of Apple. At the ceremonial dinner the night before at the Corcoran Gallery of Art on 17th Street, N.W., a student member of the Board of Trustees got a piece of meat stuck in his throat and was choking. I did a Heimlich maneuver and dislodged the piece of steak. Obviously, the crowd was delighted and gave me a big round of applause. The next day (today) at the graduation ceremony, President Knapp mentioned this in his citation for my honorary doctorate. It also got tweeted around.

May 19-21, 2015 - Honorary doctorates at Columbia University in NYC (Doctor of Science) on May 20 and The Johns Hopkins University in Baltimore (Doctor of Humane Letters) on May 21.

Terrific trip and experiences. Dinner on May 19 at the home of President Lee Bollinger of Columbia right at 116 and Amsterdam Avenue to salute and fest the honorary doctorate recipients. I was asked to give (as were the others) 2-3 minute acceptance remarks. I spoke about the need to not slack off, but to end the AIDS pandemic with the implementation of tools that we already have. I mentioned that history will judge us harshly if we squander the opportunity to end this historic plague. The best part of the evening was meeting and hearing about the other honorees:

[redacted]

[redacted]

Milos Forman — Academy Award Director X2 for "One Flew over the Cuckoo's Nest" and Amadeus". He was not there due to illness.

David Levering Lewis — I got to speak with him the most. Famed historian who won multiple Pulitzer prizes (among other prizes) for his 1970 biography "W.E.B. DuBois: Biography of a Race. 1868-1919 and his 2001 follow-up biography "W.E.B. DuBois: The Fight for Equality and the American century, 1919-1963. Light-skinned African-American. Extremely scholarly and charming. I really liked him. He introduced me to hi Agent and Editor — Robert Weil — who expressed interest in being my agent/editor for any book that I might write.

Albie Sachs — Historic hero of anti-Apartheid. Lawyer who defended fighters in "The Struggle". Was exiled, and then survived a State-sponsored assassination attempt that blinded him in one eye and blow off his right arm. After Apartheid ended, Nelson Mandela made him Head of the newly established Constitutional Court.

Theda Skocpol — Books on Obama presidency. She was self-absorbed. Andrea Elliott — received the University Medal for Excellence. A multiple Pulitzer Prize winner. Very young (42) and attractive. Writer for the NY Times. Wrote series of article of "The Invisible Child" about a homeless girl in NYC and also wrote "An Imam in America" about an Imam in Brooklyn and the perceptions of Islam in the USA>

On May 20 we had the ceremony in the Columbia Quadrangle with the platform party of the steps of the Low Library. The view and setting were spectacular. Crisp, clear, cool and sunny day! I have many pictures in my files. It was very moving. New York sparkled I thought of Megan, my father and Jenny who were graduates, particularly the unhappiness that Megan experienced. Too bad, it is such a great university.

May 20, 21- Hopkins. Had pre-ceremony dinner the night before (May 20) the Commencement at Nichols House, the home of President Ron Daniels. I gave the same remarks as I did at Columbia. At the reception was Senator Barbara Mikulski who said she came just to congratulate me. The other honorees were very impressive also.

Elijah Cummings – Congressman from Baltimore gave very moving comments (in his wonderful preacher fashion) about the recent riots in Baltimore related to the police killing of Freddie Gray. He spoke of his own growing up and still living in the neighborhood where the riots took place.

Leon Fleisher – world renowned concert pianist. He was wonderful and they showed a clip of his playing the piano. He gave words of wisdom. "Listen and do not be afraid of silence." Also, "Procrastination saves time"

Edwin Catmull, the CEO of Pixar Animation Studio. Produced the first computer animated film "Toy Story" and also "Frozen". Has won 5 Academy Awards.

May 21, 2015 – Received the Special Recognition Award for Science and Medicine at the Sons of Italy Foundation Gala at the National Building Museum. Phil Piccigallo gave a very nice and warm laudation of me with many old photos of me in different "historic" situations. Also, met at the dinner; Anita McBride (former chief-of-Staff to Laura Bush), General Ray Odierno and his wounded warrior son Anthony (arm blown off by an IED in IraQ).

May 26, 2015 – Gave an "Interview" talk with Joe Palca (NPR) at the Ripley Center of the Smithsonian. Good crowd, good questions.

May 27, 2015 – Hosted 30 Staff members from the Senate Appropriations and Oversight committees at the Special Clinical Studies Unit (SCSU) at the Clinical Center where we took care of [redacted] and [redacted] I did for them the complete donning and doffing procedure, which they absolutely loved. Many questions.

Did a telebriefing for the release of the START study data (DSMB recommended stopping the study due to highly positive results). Clearly starting ARVs at greater than 500 CD4+ T cell count was much more beneficial ($p < 0.001$) than waiting until counts drop to 350. Got much attention. Front page of NY Times with my picture in ONLINE version of Times. Also the next night (May 28), I appeared with Judy Woodruff on the NewsHour.

May 28, 2015 – Went to UN to participate in Panel at ECOSOC Council (Economic and Social Council), chaired by Paul Farmer to discuss sustainable health systems in light of the Ebola outbreak. Bill Clinton gave

the Keynote and we shook hands and exchanged pleasantries. On the panel with me was the actor Jeffrey Wright ("Angels in America" "Boardwalk Empire". He has won an Emmy, a Golden Globe and a Tony. Very nice man. Says that he has been a fan of mine for years. He is working to improve the conditions of miners in Sierra Leone.

June 1, 2015 – Gave lecture at the Sulgrave Club on Dupont Circle. Upper Crust old women's club. Quite charming and elegant Building between P and Massachusetts Ave, right on DuPont Circle. Spoke on Ebola. Adoring crowd. Met John Quinnan with whom I did my first research project in the summer between my 1st and 2nd year at Cornell – the summer that I met Lynne Williams.

June 2, 2015 – Spoke with Doug brooks (ONAP) about setting up a meeting with him, me, Valeria Jarrett and Denis McDonough to discuss possibility of starting a PEPFAER for the USA to end the AIDS pandemic here.

June 3, 2015 – Chris and I went to function in the Mansfield Room of the US capitol as gusts of Wayne and Catherine Reynolds in one of their usual wonderful social events. They were honoring Congresswoman Debbie Dingel, Sens. Roy Blount, Thad Cochrane and Diane Feinstein for their contribution to the Arts. I introduced Debbie Dingel. Great crowd. I chatted with old friends Fred Hiatt of Washington Post, Rick Atkinson, Chris Matthews, Bob Barnett, etc. Great evening.

June 5, 2015 – Things heating up with MERS in South Korea. Now at 40 cases and 4 deaths – largest outbreak outside of the Arabian Penisula. Index case is a 68 year Korean man who travelled in the Arabian Penisula (KSA, Qatar, UAE, etc) came back to Korea was hospitalized and set off a chain of infections among people in same room and even on same ward as well as family members and HCWs.

I appeared on Wolf Blitzer (CNN) to discuss the situation.

June 6, 2015 – Steve Holland admitted a patient (25 year old woman from India) with XDR TB today. NSC heard about it and as usual pushed the panic button and wanted us to provide a press statement and Qs and As. We did and this triggered much press interest.

June 8, 2015 – Did my BSC presentations or LIR Overview and Immunopathogenesis Section accomplishments. My primary reviewers were Arturo Casadevall and Larry Corey. Review went extremely well.

Press interest now heating up for both MERS and the XDR patient here at NIH.

Did interview with Katty Kay for BBC on MERS.

June 9, 2015 = Did WTOP interview on MERS and XDR TB. Also, for XDR TB did MSNBC with Andrea Mitchell, NBC Nightly News, CBS Nightly News and Telemundo TV, Channel 8 News, ABC Nightly News

Harold Varmus came back to Bethesda and visited with me. He is doing fine at Weill-Cornell. Came down for a dinner with Francis Collins, Shirley Tilghman, Marc Kirschner, and Ron Daniels to discuss the systemic problems with the biomedical research enterprise related to the paper that Harold, bruce Alberts, Kirschner and Tilghman wrote in PNAS.

June 10, 2015 - Long interview with me on XDR TB patient by Denise Grady appeared today in the NY Times. Also, did FOX Channel 25 Local News this AM.

Got report from BSC and was told that "Outstanding" was not a sufficient adjective to describe how good my laboratory and my section was. Praised my leadership and it was the first time that every single person in a given laboratory got "outstanding". Called the lab a "National Treasure".

June 12, 2015 – Did Bloomberg TV on MERS, which is still going on in South Korea. Now up to 133 cases and 14 deaths. We here at level of HHS are already having the usual conference calls of preparedness regarding development of therapeutics and vaccines.

June 15, 2015 – had dinner over my house with Eric Goosby and Chris – the now traditional sausage and rigatoni dinners that I have had with Eric, Harold Varmus, and Gary Nabel over the years. Eric is in town for and IOM workshop. He also is seeking my assistance in obtaining a grant from the DDCF and also NIH now that he is out of government and pursuing global health issues. Of note, he has recently been appointed as the UN Secretary General's Special Envoy for TB.

Tom Frieden is balking at supporting the proposal for the IOM Study on lessons learned in the Ebola response. I will be supporting the study with

NIAID funds. Tom still is not really on the same page with me about what went on during the response. He is still fixating on have the IOM study focus on "alternative clinical trial designs" instead of the RCT. Also, he is still against Cliff trying to extend the RCT to Guinea. Tom feels that the Guineans will react badly to a trial and be paranoid that we are trying to kill them. This conflicts with the fact that the WHO is already doing a ring vaccination (poor design) study in Guinea. Anyway, conversation with Tom are still very cordial and I like him – just disagree with him sometimes.

June 16, 2015 - I am in the midst of preparing my talk for the International AIDS Society to take place in Vancouver. As usual I am taking this very seriously and doing multiple drafts.

Cliff Lane and I had a teleconference with individuals from Drs. Without Borders (MSF); in particular, we spoke with Sophie Delaunay along with Jennifer Cohen of MSF. The discussion was the interest on the part of MSF to be a major player in the development of a Biobank for specimens in West Africa related to the Ebola outbreak. Cliff and I are somewhat skeptical about this issue since MSF rarely, if ever, gets involved in biomedical research, and when they do, we have had concerns about their capability in this regard. CDC (Tom Frieden) agrees completely with us on this and has skepticism about their involvement. They are a wonderful organization when it comes to taking care of patients; however, we have had some difficult experiences with their inability to really appreciate the importance of the scientific method when doing research.

Today I had the first meeting for the search committee for the director of the division of intramural research to replace Kathy Zoon. The Committee is co-chaired by Cliff Lane and Gary Gibbons.

June 17, 2015 - I gave a talk at the HPTN/IMPAACT meeting at the Crystal Gateway Marriott Hotel on Jefferson Davis Hwy. in Crystal City, Virginia. This was an important talk because I introduced to the investigators the difficulty that we are having now with certain members of Congress wanting to decrease the AIDS budget and even move money out of the AIDS bucket into other institutes. I showed the audience a C-SPAN clip of my debating with Senator Cassidy (R-Tea Party) from Louisiana where he was talking about matching allocation of funds with the number of disability adjusted life years (DALYs) in this country. If this approach were followed, it would have a serious negative impact on all global health

research, particularly research on infectious diseases. I articulated well my objection to this. Some people have picked this up and put it on YouTube, and the clip has gone viral. In addition, I spoke to the group about future directions of focusing the AIDS research specifically on ending the epidemic so that ultimately we will not have to spend any money on AIDS. This would be an important public health accomplishment, and it would silence the people who want to take money from AIDS prematurely before we have ended the AIDS epidemic.

Tonight, I flew to Atlanta to participate in the Charles C Shepard Science Award Ceremony in Atlanta at the CDC headquarters.

June 19, 2015 - I gave a lecture at the CDC on the subject of " Ending the HIV AIDS pandemic: From scientific advances to public health implementation". The lecture was extremely well accepted by the CDC community. I had time to chat with my dear friend Tom Frieden about a number of issues of mutual interest. I was shown around the absolutely beautiful new CDC campus that I had not been on for several years. The campus has been completely transformed by beautiful, architecturally creative buildings. It is very clear that I am highly respected and revered by the CDC community. Tom introduced mew as a “living legend”. It was a great visit that I enjoy very much and it cemented my relationship with our colleagues at the CDC.

June 20, 2015 - I viewed the preview of the soon to be shown on HBO documentary on Larry Kramer entitled “Larry Kramer: In Love and Anger”. It was played at the Naval Heritage Center on 701 Pennsylvania Ave. NW. The documentary is a moving story of Larry Kramer's complicated life. I was prominently featured in the documentary interacting on multiple occasions with Larry.

June 22, 2015 - I gave a lecture at Georgetown University O’Neill Institute at the Law School on New Jersey Avenue, NW Summer Program on Infectious Diseases and the Law. Again very well received by the group there.

We are in the middle of an extraordinary heat wave now in Washington DC with temperatures reaching 95-100° with sunny skies during the day and massive thunderstorms at night.

June 23, 2015 - I had a very nice breakfast meeting at the American City Diner with Bill Schultz who is the general counsel for the Department of Health and Human Services. I met with Bill at the suggestion of Pulitzer Prize winning author and close friend of mine Rick Atkinson. Rick was concerned if I got involved with Don Fehr, who offered to be an unofficial agent for me and read over my manuscript as well as tell me how to write a book proposal for an editor, that this informal arrangement could spell out to the a legal issue later. This arrangement might also be something that is frowned upon by the department. And so Rick recommended that I meet with Bill and get his legal advice. My meeting with Bill was terrific. He was extremely encouraging to me about writing my book. He agreed with Rick that I should hold off making even any informal arrangements with anyone and I should just go ahead and continue to write my chapters and when I am ready to leave the government to then put together my proposal and "shop" it around to different publishers and agents. I will take his advice and go that way.

This evening I gave a presentation to the AIDS Clinical Trials Group (ACTG) annual meeting at the Renaissance Hotel Downtown at 999 – 9th Street Northwest. The talk was very similar to what I gave to the HPTN/IMPAACT group.

June 24, 2015 - I participated with the NIH and CDC team here at NIH in Wilson Hall of Building 1 as well as in Room 151 in the meeting with the Vice Premier of China Jiu Yandong. The meeting was hosted by Sylvia Burwell (Sec., HHS). I presented a talk on the role of NIH in the response to the Ebola Outbreak. I interacted with several of my Chinese colleagues including the Director of the Chinese CDC. An agenda of the meeting is given in the PDF below:

June 25 – June 27, 2015 - I travel to Aspen, Colorado to be a participant in the 2015 Aspen Ideas Festival, Spotlight health. It was a most enjoyable experience as I attended several of the panels on areas that were of my own interest and expertise, and even some areas that are not my areas of expertise. With regard to my direct participation, on the morning of Friday, June 26 , I participated in a "Tutorial Session" which was a panel on the topic of "Be Preared: Infectious diseases are here to stay". On the panel with me were Larry Brilliant, Neeraj Mistry, and Storn Kabuluzi of Malawi. The Panel was chaired by Judy Woodruff of The NewsHour (PBS). Judy is an old friend

and it was a very lively panel. An added plus for the experience was that I finally got to meet Larry Brilliant who is one of the icons of global health, having participated actively in the eradication of polio from India during his time at WHO. He is the kind of person who I think could be a really good friend. He obviously has an incredible amount of respect for me. The panels that I enjoyed watching were the health and Healthcare session on the morning of June 26, which was a breakfast session right before my session. The speakers with Tom Daschle, Henry Waxman, Bill Frist and the panel was chaired by Steve Clemons, Editor-at-Large for Atlantic magazine. It was a most joyful time for so many of us in Aspen because the Supreme Court had voted by 6 to 3 to uphold the Affordable Care Act and the tax credit for those who live in states that do not have their own exchanges. In addition, the following day the Supreme Court ruled by 5 to 4 to strike down the prohibition on gay marriage. The Obama administration has had an amazing couple of days.

On Friday evening of June 26 it was a wonderful reception at the home of Gail and Al Engelberg who live on a beautiful mansion overlooking the mountains of Aspen and Aspen Valley. The reception was in honor of former secretaries of Health and Human Services. These included David Matthews, Kathleen Sebelius, Donna Shalala, Tommy Thompson. It was great to see Tommy Thompson again as well as all of the others. Of note Donna Shalala wanted to talk to me in her new capacity as the CEO of the Clinton Foundation. Apparently Chelsea Clinton had been approached by people from MSF and WHO to help fund the controversial "ring vaccination" study of the Ebola vaccine that they are conducting in Guinea. As I had mentioned, both Cliff and I feel that this is a flawed study since it has no control group. Donna wanted to know whether the Clinton Foundation should get involved. I recommend strongly to her that they do not support this study and if, in fact, Chelsea Clinton feels that she wants to support it, then it is importantfor the Clinton Foundation to get an outside group to look seriously at the design of the study, which I have a lot of trouble with, as well as to examine the data that is a ready been collected. Donna thanked me for :"Covering my back as you always do".

The reception was idyllic in that views were breathtaking, the skies were crystal clear and the weather was warm without any humidity. I met many wonderful people at the reception including a nice conversation with my old friend Ashley Judd, who looked absolutely beautiful. She complimented me

on "how great I looked" and on the important work that I have been doing for so long. She was with a little dog and was barefoot. She is an amazing looking woman and a really devoted global health advocate. She was there to talk about her reflections on global health on the following day. One of the people I ran into who was very complimentary was a Zoe Baird, who called me the epitome of the true public servant. She said that I was incomparable in what I have done over so many years for the people of the country in the world. It was a very moving and sincere compliment to me. The following day on Saturday, June 27, I participated in a panel on the "Looming Antibiotic Crisis". On the panel with me was Peggy Hamburg and Ramanan Laximinarayan, who heads the Global Network for Neglected Tropical Diseases. He is a terrific guy with whom I had the opportunity to fly back to Denver with that same morning. All in all it was one of the best trips that I had taken in that the atmosphere was beautiful, the social interactions were in extremely positive, and I got the opportunity to do my thing in front of a lot of important people who have also become over the years good friends.

June 29, 2015 - I had two interesting encounters today by telephone with very interesting people on very interesting subjects:

1) Mark Zuckerberg, the CEO and founder of Facebook was introduced to me a few weeks ago by e-mail by Susan Desmond Hellman, the current CEO of the Bill and Melinda Gates Global Foundation. We arranged to have a teleconference between Mark and me today to discuss the issue of Mark wanting to get involved in a philanthropic way with promoting biomedical science. The call lasted one hour from 4 PM to 5 PM on an absolutely brilliantly beautiful day in Washington with clear skies and relatively no humidity(an unusual event in the summer in Washington). Mark was very engaging and we went over the multiple possible ways that he may contribute. He asked probing, highly insightful questions about how we fund biomedical research through grants in the extramural program and by funding the investigators in the intramural program. He was very interested in the concept of funding projects versus funding people. We went over several models of how research is funded. We discussed the issue of creating an institute that is an infrastructure with walls like the Rockefeller University. We also discussed the possibility of an institution that makes grants like the Howard Hughes Medical Institute. He asked a lot of questions about the NIH and he wanted to continue the conversation at

a later date after he thought a bit about what I had told him. I found him to be a very engaging, highly intelligent young man.

2) Gary Nabel, who is currently at Sanofi in Boston, called me on my cell phone to tell me that he had just been in California and had a conversation with Gov. Jerry Brown. The California State Assembly has put a Bill on the desk of Gov. Jerry Brown that would prohibit exemptions from vaccinations on religious and philosophical grounds. Gov. Brown had spoken to Gary when he was in California today about this since he finds this to be a difficult decision as to whether or not he should sign the bill. Gary spoke to him about me and my knowledge of the subject and Gov. Brown gave Gary his cell phone number to give to me to have me call him. I did so and had about a half an hour conversation with Gov. Brown in which I explained to him the reasons why I feel that he should sign the bill prohibiting religious and philosophical exemptions from vaccinations in the state of California. He asked probing questions. We had a very good conversation and he thanked me heartily for giving him the time. Based on the discussion, I believe that he will sign the bill. We shall see.

The TedMed people got back to me and really like my draft. They have made some suggestions that are easy.

June 30, 2015 – I must have been convincing to Gov. Brown yesterday – he signed into law the California vaccine legislation (see above).

July 1, 2015 – The California law has attracted some attention. I appeared on CNN with Jake Tapper to discuss it.

July 2, 2015 - Today I appeared on the Diane Rehm Show where I did somewhat of a debate with Dr. Robert Sears, a pediatrician from California who was concerned about the law recently signed by Gov. Brown in California. On the show with me was Liz Szabo from the newspaper USA Today. In addition, there was a pediatrician who is an expert in parental response to vaccines for their children. Her name is Dr. Allison Kemp. The show went very well and it was clear that Dr. Sears misrepresented certain facts and cherry-picked information for his own advantage. Following the interview, when I got back to my office, I received several e-mails telling me that I did a very nice job in being balanced in my approach.

There has been an additional case of Ebola in Liberia. A 17-year-old boy was found dead and was shown by PCR to have had Ebola. Since then, there

has been an additional case or two. Therefore, we are concerned that this may be the beginning of another outbreak in Liberia and perhaps in other West African countries.

Drew Faust, President of Harvard had e-mailed me a couple of days ago to ask me for suggestions for Dean of Harvard School of Public Health to replace Julio Frenk who had left to become President of University of Miami. I gave her several names and then she responded this AM thanking me and telling me that she had just watched "Larry Kramer: In Love and Anger " (HB0) and this was her comment to me:

July 7, 2015 – Met with team from Gilead Sciences who presented data on their new compound GS 5734 that has impressive preclinicakl activity against Ebola. They want our help in testing it in West Africa. It is an RNA Polymerase with activity against MERS, and likely RSV, Chik, and others. We will help them and do a trial in West Africa after we finish the ZMapp trial that is moving along well (47 subjects thus far) in Sierra Leone and soon in Guinea. Infections persist in both countries. Also, last week there was an infection in Liberia with 2 secondary cases. The Gilead people were: Andrew Chang (Head of HIV Therapeutics & Development Operations; William Lee (Head of research); Howard Jaffe (Senior Advisor); and Tomas Cihlar (Head of Discovery Virology).

Also, Cliff is back from Guinea and it looks like (despite the continued objections of tom Frieden), we will expand the RCT Vaccine trial into Guinea where there are persistent cases.

Had diner tonight at Grapeseed restaurant in Bethesda with the BMGF people who are in town for our yearly joint gates/NIH meeting. Francis Collins and I and Doug owy were the senior NIH people there and Trevor Mundel, Emilio Emini, Chris Carp, Chris Wilson were senior Gates people among others.

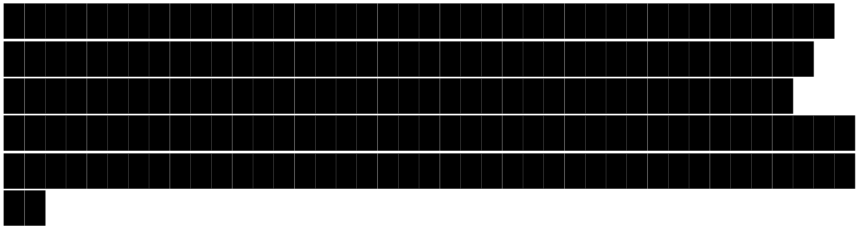
July 8, 2015 — Attended the joint NIH/Gates meeting at the Porter Neuroscience Building (Building 35A). Had good discussions with the Gates people about Ebola response, discussing clinical trials for therapy and vaccine. Peter Hull is a solid gates person (used to be with Novartis).

Extremely muggy day in DC with intermittent showers. We have had heat followed by showers for many days in a row.

Visited the White House West Wing at 3:00 PM to meet with Doug Brooks and Valerie Jarrett. Ran into Denis McDonough, Lisa Monaco and Jack Lew in the West Wing Lobby. Purpose of meeting with Valerie was that I want to convince her to consider advising the POTUS to take on the potential legacy issue of ending HIV/AIDS in the USA. Iexplained to Valerie the recent data on treatment as prevention, and the START study showing early ART is much better than delayed ART for the person getting treated (53% fewer events). This complements the finding from HPTN-052 that early treatment is beneficial to the uninfected sexual partner since it decreases transmission from infected to uninfected partner by 96 percent. Also, discussed the high efficacy of PrEP when taken regularly. Valerie was very pleases with the meeting and said that she would help and bring it up to the POTUS. Ido not expect at all that there will be additional money for this. As with the initiation of PEPFAR by me and the early conversations that I had in 2002 with Josh Bolton, I did not ask for anything for NIH; I actually said that the major implementer would likely be CDC, NAPO with me as the "thought leader" and advisor or consultant. She asked Doug to put together a proposal, which Doug would run by me.

Before I went into the West Wing, Marie-Paul Kieny called me on my cell and informed me that the ring vaccination trial that WHO was conducting in Guinea has a positive result with 11 infections in the delayed ring and 0 infections in the immediate ring (P= 0.043). They will stop the study and they already are writing the paper to be published in Lancet. Very interesting since Cliff and I have been insisting that the only real way to go with a vaccine trial is with an RCT witha placebo. My feeling is that this is still the case. However, if you have a vaccine that is close to 100 percent effective, it really does not matter if the trial design is suboptimal. In any event, thank goodness we have a vaccine now for Ebola. Issues now are how and where to deploy it. The vaccine is the VSV from New Link/Merck. Remember, we did the Phase 1 on this vaccine at the Clinical Center.

Also,



[redacted] I put her in contact with Bill Dahut (Clinical Director, NCI) to see if we can give her the infusions of monoclonal antibodies here at NIH under the direction of Ken Anderson.

July 9, 2015 – Getting into the summer and ready for the IAS meeting in Vancouver. I have prepared very well for a talk of Comprehensive HIV prevention.

Gave my almost-every-year talk to the St.Alban's Summer School of Public Service. I talk on "my career as a public servant. Always fun. Enthusiastic students – high school from all over USA.

Met with people from Gene Tech wanted to get NIAID interested in a product. Lobbyist was Tommy Thompson. Could not say no to them since it is Tommy whom I love. Great memories of when he was HHS Secretary.

July 10, 2015 - Had teleconference in Building 1, Room 116 with activists who were concerned about the OAR budget (see above with Senator Cassidy). Also, they are not sure that Francis Collins will really fight to sustain the AIDS/OAR budget. Also, they are concerned now that Jack Whitescarver has retired, who will be the OAR Director. I have been convincing Francis that he really cannot decrease the AIDS budget to move money to other areas, even though deep down that is exactly what he wants to do. He is playing some politics in trying to ingratiate himself with the conservatives; however, in fairness to him, he does have a point about the disparity favoring AIDS research over others. On the call were Francis, Larry Tabak, Kathy Hudson, Jim Anderson, Bob Eisinger and activists → Mark Harrington, Peter Staley, Gregg Gonsalves, Mitch Warren, Lynda Dee, Jim Eigo, Kevin Frost (amFAR), Phill Wilson, among others. Friendly call. They really wanted a commitment to keep AIDS funding at 10% of NIH; however, Francis (with my encouragement) could not really promise that due to the ear-marks with NIH increases to other areas. However, I got Francis to agree that the scientific opportunities would dictate any increases in AIDS budget. Also, it would not get any smaller.

July 14, 2015 - Met with Nicki Lurie, Lu Borio, Robin Robinson and Cliff Lane in 7A-24 to discuss the ongoing situation in Guinea and West Africa regarding the ZMapp therapy trial and the Ebola vaccine studies. Cliff now up to >50 patients on the RCT for ZMapp. MSF still refusing to participate

(they are against randomized trials even though the expanded/free access of Favipiravir and Brincidofavir have resulted in from nothing to disaster (toxicity).

Also me with Slim and Quarraisha Karim in 7A-24. He wants NIAID support for a CAP256 (bNAb) trial in RSA. John Mascola was present at meeting since he helped make the antibody.

July 16, 2015 – Griff Rogers and Josie Briggs will chair the Search Committee for the OAR. I met with them today to get them to understand that there is misperception out there that the OAR head will be the Chief HIV person at the NIH and as we know that just is not the case and so there should not be any unrealistic expectations when someone is applying for the job as to what their responsibility will be.

Had dinner at my house with Charles Dinarello who was in town with one of his Dutch colleagues for a lecture. Charles has not changed a bit. He is wonderfully crazy, paranoid about not getting credit for his discoveries (he is correct since I believe that he should have won the Nobel Prize for discovering and cloning IL-1B.

July 18- 21, 2015 – Gave major lecture (on July 20) at the IAS meeting in Vancouver. Lectured on "Progress and Challenges in HIV prevention: Non-Vaccine and Vaccine Approaches". Lecture went over extremely well. I could not help but reflect and comment in my lecture that 19 years ago, almost to the day, the first triple combination ART regimens with indinavir (protease inhibitor) + AZT + 3TC was presented at the 1996 Vancouver IAS meeting by Roy (Trip) Gulick and others. That was a transforming meeting since it began the era of HAART that turned around the field of HIV/AIDS. Now here in Vancouver, we see 15 million people on ARVs (largely through PEPFAR, Global Fund and others) and we are showing that you should start everyone at any CD4 count (START Study) and that Treatment as prevention (TasP – HPTN-052) really works as does PrEP. Another transforming meeting – 19 years later.

On Tuesday (21 July) flew to San Francisco to have dinner with Ali. Saw her office at Twitter. She is doing great. Training for a marathon.

July 23, 2015 – Had lunch at French Embassy with Professor Genevieve Chene of Viesan and Claire Aubin Counsellor at the Embassy and Mireille Guyader, Director of the USA INSERM Bureaus to discuss potential

collaborations between INSERM and NIH. Beautiful few days in DC. Sunny, clear and no humidity!

July 25, 2015 - Went to New Orleans today to visit Megan recently moved there after leaving Philadelphia. It was great to see her; however, it was oppressively hot. She is living in a really nice little studio apartment in a neighborhood just outside of French quarter. Stayed there until Sunday and flew back with Chris who had gone down one day earlier than I.

July 27, 2015 - Went to dinner tonight at the Jefferson Hotel in the Wine Room as a guest of Catherine and Wayne Reynolds. It was the typical Catherine and Wayne social event with many interesting guess. I had the opportunity to sit next to Brent Scowcroft and we spoke about our common friend President George H.W. Bush. Brent is a wonderful elderly gentleman who has experience extraordinary times during his many years of government service. We spoke about the situation in Iran as well as in China. It so happened that the Chinese stock market lost about 10% of its value today, which is equivalent to a crash. Also at the dinner was Ben Carson who was running for president and who was taken to task by several people, mostly Democrats, at the dinner for his recent public statement that the Affordable Care Act (Obamacare) was the worst thing to happen to the country since slavery. Ben then described his version of healthcare. He was getting blasted, and then I interjected and told him in front of the entire dinner table that although we have been old friends for a long time and that I respected his views even though I disagreed with many of them, his statement was in fact spectacularly unfair to the Obama administration. Several people at the table later told me that that was the most important thing that was said that night. Also at the dinner were Valerie Jarrett, Rick Atkinson, Eric Holder, John Negroponte, and an up and coming young African-American female lawyer named Angela Dry. Angela was particularly impressed with my statement to Ben Carson. Again, another terrific evening with Catherine and Wayne Reynolds.

July 30, 2015 - Agnes Binagwaho, Health Minister of Rwanda, visited NIH and I went to her lecture in Masur Auditorium, met with her and her staff in my office and had dinner with her at La Ferme in Chevy Chase. We struck up a quick and warm relationship. I am pushing her (and she is responding as she feels the same way as I do) to truly try to end the AIDS epidemic in Rwanda. We will work together to develop a formula as to how

to do that. She was accompanied by two young women (extremely accomplished already) who will start Harvard Medical School on August 2 and look upon me as a "legend". They were delighted to meet me. Names: Kirstin Scott and Claire Wagner. They have been working for 1 to 3 years with Agnes as her personal staff. They are on their way to stardom.

July 31, 2015 – Announcement of the "success" of the Ring vaccination trial for Ebola in Guinea made today by WHO. 17 infections in the delayed ring and 0 infections in the immediate ring. WHO selling this as a 100% effective breakthrough. Problem is that there are multiple flaws in the design and the analysis of the data that Phil Krause of FDA beautifully articulated. Bottom line is that we are dealing with an inherently good and effective vaccine that was put into a terribly flawed study design. And so now they (WHO, Norwegians, MSF) are claiming victory for the study, when it is the vaccine that could have proven effective in any study since it is so good. Such is life....

I gave congratulatory comment in the NY Times (Sheri Fink – reporter today) while still slipping in the fact that the data, strictly speaking, are not statistically significant.

I appeared on CNN with Wolf Blitzer, BBC and PBS NewsHour. HHS COMMs (Leah Hunter) is getting all bent out of shape trying to micromanage what I say on TV and even tried to shut me down on TV but I appealed to Leslie Dach who gave me the go-ahead. HHS cannot decide whether they want to praise the study, give strong caveats or both. I believe that I am giving the right balance. I am leaning heavily towards praise for the study. We cannot criticize the study since that is exactly what the press is looking for and then they will create a tension between HHS and WHO. HHS is too stupid to realize that.

August 4, 2015 – Appeared on CNN New Day this AM at 7:40 to discuss the outbreak of Legionnaire's Disease in NYC (South Bronx) with 81 cases and 7 deaths. Outbreak related to contaminated cooling towers on the top of buildings. Reminiscent of the 1976 outbreak at the Bellevue-Stratford Hotel in Philadelphia. Again getting shit from HHS COMMS people (Leah Hunter) demanding "talking points" before she approves my going on TV, Radio, or Print. I am just going to go ahead without asking clearance. Also, just did CNN with Wolf Blitzer. Wolf was not there. Had a sub → Brianna Keilar.

August 6, 2015 - Things in NYC still hot with the Legionella outbreak. Now there are 100 cases and 10 deaths. Gov. Cuomo calling in the CDC to the anger of DiBlasio and Mary Bassett (NYC Health Commissioner) since they feel that NYC can handle this themselves. Did CBS Radio News.

August 7, 2015 – Media still hot for the NYC Legionella story. Staring to see friction between Governor Cuomo and Mayor DiBlasio in that Cuomo is calling for the CDC to come in (suggesting that the NYC health authorities are not responding well enough). Also, Cuomo is offering free inspection of all cooling towers on roofs. I appeared on MSNBC TV and CBS Radio (NYC).

August 11, 2015 – Legionella still in the news. 113 cases and 12 deaths. I appeared on WTOP Radio with Mike Moss and Joan Jones at 6:40 AM yesterday (08/10/15).

August 12, 2015 – DiBlasio and Cuomo have been criticized in the press for aquabbling with each other and are saying that the people wind up suffering when the authorities are fighting with each other.

I appear on CBS News (NYC) about Legionella, but I do not get into the DiBlasio/Cuomo arguments.

August 17, 2015 – Met today in my office with Dr. Mohamed Lamine Yansane the Counsellor for Piblic health in the Ministry of Health in Guinea and Professor Many Kader Konde, well known Guinean physician and president of Foundation Santi & Developpement Durable (FOSAD) in Guinea. Translation by Ydrissa Sow. Cliff Lane was present. They are in USA for meetings and were delighted to drop by. They praised Cliff for his work in Guinea and confirmed that Cliff was the only foreign health person who actually involved the host people in discussions before doing something in Guinea. They were "greatly honored" to meet me and want very much for me to visit Guinea.

August 24, 2015 – Mark Harrington had sent me an e-mail asking to have dinner at a restaurant in DC since he and several activists wanted to discuss several AIDS issues including the search for the new OAR director to replace Jack Whitescarver as well as my recent talks on ending the AIDS epidemic and how they could help, at least in NYC or even globally. I suggested that we meet at my house and I cooked my famous Sausage and

rigatoni with Caesar salad, Italian bread, appetizers (olives, dips, brie cheese) and Sicilian Pistachio and Coffee Chocolate Chip ice cream. Santa Margherita Pinot Grigio and Coppola Pinot Noir. The weather over the past several days has been gorgeous with Fall-like evenings. Unfortunately, tonight was muggy and it rained. And so we sat in the TV room for appetizers and went to the main dining room for dinner. Present were Mark Harrington, Peter Staley, David Barr, Mitch Warren, Moises Agosto, and Kenyon Farrow (Global Health head at TAG) and Carl Dieffenbach. Gregg Gonsalves was supposed to come, but he is at Yale and with the new school year starting, he could not come. Lively, friendly discussions. We reminisced some about prior dinners during the "years" of the activist movement at Jim Hill's house. Interesting, that my good friend Peter Staley expressed concern that since I was 74 years old, what was going to happen to the field and the efforts when I retire. I told him not to worry since I will not retire for several years and/or until the epidemic is clearly on the way down.

Of note, over the past few days the Stock Market has been crashing (down almost 2500 points in 1 week!!!) due to the crashing of the Chinese economy and the devaluating of their currency.

August 28, 2015 – Stock Market stabilizing, but still now where near rebounding to the pre-crash level". Had meeting in Medical Board Room (Room 4-2551) of Building 10 with the new OMB Associate Director for Health Programs Adaeze Akamigbo and her assistant Sarah Haile for a "meet and greet" to brief her on the NIH. At the briefing were Francis Collins, Larry Tabak, Kathy Hudson, Mitchell Goldstein of HHS, Doug Lowy and me. Key issue is that Francis used the opportunity to emphasize that he is against a 10% set aside for AIDS and that after re-reprioritization, he felt the AIDS allocation should probably decrease. He did not explicitly say that, but clearly he was hinting it. If the activists were in the room, they would have gone ballistic.

Sept. 3 – 6, 2015 – Had wonderful trip to San Francisco, then up the coast to Mendocino, then down through the Napa Valley to celebrate our 30th Wedding Anniversary. Ali joined us. When in SF, stayed at Bob Grady's home at 15 Sea Cliff Avenue. First night in SF had cocktails at amazing rooftop bar called "Techo" with great view of the city. In Mendocino, stayed at a magical resort called Heritage House Resort with spectacular view of the Pacific Ocean and its cliff-like shores. In Napa

stopped at Coppola Vineyard and Robert Mondavi Vineyard for wine tasting. Met Rick Ayre and Barbara Grady at the Mondavi Vineyard. Last night in SF went to the Mission district and had dinner at one of Ali's favorite restaurants (broken down place, but charming.

Sept. 9, 2015 – Gave closing remarks at a ceremony at the White House (South Court Auditorium) to celebrate 25th Anniversary of the Ryan White CARE Act. Horribly hot (but sunny) day in DC. Waited on line for almost 1 hour to get into WH. Finally, people from NAPO had to "rescue" me and get me in more quickly. Speakers at ceremony were: Doug Brooks, Surgeon General Vivek Murthy, Jean Flatley, Tim Westmoreland, Henry Waxman, Senator Orin Hatch, Senator Joe Donnelly, Jeanne White – Ginder (Ryan's mother) and 2 panels. Many AIDS friends were there including Eric Goosby, Jack Whitescarver. I spoke about the relationship of our attempts to end the AIDS pandemic and the important of the Ryan White CARE Act and program.

Sept. 10, 2015 – Gave Plenary Lecture at the Annual Meeting of the U.S. Conference on AIDS held at the Marriott Marquis on 9th Street and Mass Avenue, NW. Spoke on ending the AIDS pandemic. Large crowd of >1000. Very receptive to me – large proportion of gay men. Not the usual scientific crowd that I speak to – mostly community based people. Also on program was Nancy Pelosi, Doug Brooks and Kate Burton, Richard Burton's daughter and Elizabeth Taylor's step-daughter.

Sept. 15, 2015 — Gave keynote lecture at the inauguration of the DC CFAR at the Milken Institute of GW on New Hampshire Ave, NW. Spoke, as I have been frequently and recently, on ending the HIV/AIDS pandemic and how DC could be the poster city for doing this.

Sept. 16, 2015 — Gave Keynote Lecture on ending the HIV/AIDS pandemic at the DC Appleseed Meeting at the Carnegie Institute on 15th and P Street, NW. Mayor Muriel Bowser was also a speaker.

Also, have been corresponding with Agnes Binagwaho in that she is imploring me to help her finally get Rwanda to zero (i.e. end the epidemic in Rwanda). She has brought the epidemic down to low levels, but this has resulted in the perverse situation of her getting less funding from PEPFAR and the Global Fund because she has been so successful. PEPFAR saying that since Rwanda is doing so well, it is better to give money to others such

as Mozambique. I have been working with her implementation science modeler Mary Dain to try to fashion an argument of why PEPFAR and Global Fund should actually increase what they give to Rwanda in order to truly end the epidemic and use Rwanda as a demonstration project. I have spoken to Mark Dybul about this and he will try to help. I am planning on speaking to Debbie Birx; however, I am not confident that she will change her mind. I will try to fund Mary Dain to do more implementation science to strengthen my argument to give more to Rwanda.

Sept. 18, 2015 — Sad day at NIAID. [redacted] died this morning at Memorial Sloan-Kettering [redacted]

Sept. 21, 2015 — Gave one of the eulogies together with Laurie Glimcher and Ron Germain at Bill Paul's funeral at the Temple Micah on Wisconsin Avenue, NW near my home. Sad day. Harold Varmus came down from NYC. Had to move the time schedule for my NIAID Council meeting in order to be at the funeral.

Sept. 22, 2015 — I was supposed to have dinner with my old and dear high school best friend [redacted] This has affected me more than I would have thought. He has been off my radar screen for decades except for one dinner here in DC when he visited a few years ago, but he was unquestionably my best friend at Regis. Brave guy. Taking it very philosophically.

Sept. 23, 2015 – Gepi Pantaleo in town for a day from Lausanne. Went to dinner at a different restaurant than the usual Café Milano. Went to Fiola Mare in Georgetown waterfront. Great meal. Good to see Gepi.

Sept. 24, 2015 – Went to Duke to give Keynote Lecture at Bart Haynes's CHAVI-ID 10th Anniversary meeting. Spoke on "Ending the AIDS Epidemic with Non-Vaccine and Vaccine Prevention methods". Quick trip.

Sept. 25, 2015 – Cliff Lane and I went to a small IOM meeting at the Keck Center (500 5th Street, NW) as a follow-up of the Hong Kong meeting that we (the USG) people missed because they called it without even consulting with us and then they realized that they did not have any senior USG people at the meeting. Tachi Yamada and Maria Freire chaired the meeting. Also present were: Nicki Lurie (ASPR), Ed Cox, Lu Borio, Phil Krause and Rob Califf (FDA), Beth Bell (CDC), Susan Sherman (HHS). Purpose was to try to reconcile some of the disagreements between us and the WHO (Marie-Paule Kieny), Wellcome Trust (Jeremy Farrar) that had surfaced regarding the conduct of clinical trials in West Africa with the Ebola epidemic. Meeting went well. We just firmly maintained that the USG (mostly NIH and FDA) would only be involved in clinical trials that are scientifically sound and that would come up with a scientifically defensible conclusion.

Sept. 26, 2015 – Attended [redacted] Uplifting talking about his character

Spt. 29, 2015 – Went to Baltimore to receive the "Lifetime Achievement Award" from Bob Gallo's Institute for Human Virology. Other recipient was Nobel Prize winner Harald zur Hausen. Bart Haynes and Cliff Lane gave a very nice introduction of me talking about my character, accomplishments, etc. Good evening. Unfortunately, I developed [redacted] except when I was receiving the award and giving my Keynote earlier in the afternoon (Adrenaline).

Sept. 30, 2015 – Participated in a panel for the Washington Ideas Festival (Sponsored by Atlantic magazine. Incredible cast of people – the entire "in crowd" in DC. I was on the panel with Vanessa Kerry (daughter of Joh Kerry) and the panel was moderated by NPR anchor Mary Louise Kelly. Topic was Global Health. Kerry was very gracious to me saying that it was a highest honor for her to appear with me.

Following the Panel, I went to the Kennedy Caucus Room of the Russell Senate Building to observe the launching of the Kennedy Oral History Program. There was a speech by historian/author Michael Beschloss and a great panel chaired by Judy Woodruff and including Alan Simpson, Chis Dodd, Melody Barnes, Margaret Spellings and Barbara Perry. Got a chance to chat with Vicki Kennedy and Chris Dodd. Very moving remembrances of Teddy. Time well-spent.

Oct. 2, 2015 – Discovery Channel interview for big story on the NIH Clinical Center and the Ebola crisis among other issues. Spent 2 hours getting interviewed.

Had telephone conference with Aftab Ansari (Emory) who has been doing the NHP studies with a4B7 in collaboration with us (Jim Arthos, Claudia Cicala, and me). The data are amazing for a potential "cure". Cliff quite impressed. I will lead a clinical study of anti-a4B7 antibody in HIV patients treated with ART and undetectable viral load to then D/C ART and see if the anti-a4B7 antibody blocks viral rebound. Am making connections with Takeda Pharmaceuticals (who own the antibody). Mike Sneller and to some extent in a learning capacity, Kat Clarridge will execute the clinical trial. More later. This might be the real thing. We discovered the antibody and did all the subsequent studies over the past 7 years and most recently in the NHP in collaboration with Tab Ansari. Now others, Nelson Michael (Army) and Elena Martinelli (former fellow of mine and now in NYC) also want to do a clinical study. Only limited amount of antibody. I clearly have first right for reasons given above.

Oct. 2,3,4,5, 2015 – Was supposed to go to Laura Grady's wedding in Charleston, SC. Has historic "Joaquin" Hurricane that gave massive floods (18 inches of rain). I cancelled but Chris went. The wedding was supposed to take place on a beach; however, this was impossible and so was moved to a mega-Church. Lucky that I decided not to go.

Oct. 5, 2015 – Went to MIT in Boston to take part in an event called "SOLVE" aimed at addressing and solving health problem throughout the world and domestically. Phil Sharpe invited me and Susan Hockfield (former president of MIT) chaired the panel. On my panel was Kiran Mazumdar (India), David Meeker (Genzyme), Mark McClellan (Brookings). At lunch at "The Catalyst" preceding the Panel, Rick Klausner and other notables were there. Good time.

Got to Boston early and had coffee with Jennifer and saw her apartment in Sommerville for the first time. Beautiful place. Also, wonderful to see Lucca who was very, very happy to see me.

Emerging problems with GSK over what adjuvant to use in the P5 HIV vaccine study in South Africa. They bought out Novartis who used MF59 (our original agreement). However, now that GSK has the protein (we paid for it) they want to do the study with their adjuvant (ASO1B). More later. I may have to meet with GSK chief, Moncef Slaoui to settle this.

Oct. 7, 2015 – Senate Appropriations Subcommittee meeting. I was not invited as a witness. Very strange. Suspicion of Jack Whitescarver (I had dinner with him last night) and AIDS activists is that either Senator Cassidy or Francis himself did not want me there since I defend the AIDS budget so well and Cassidy keeps talking about cutting it. Francis clearly wants to placate both Dems and GOP since he wants to stay as NIH Director after the elections (2016). Francis says I was not invited since the Senators said that they want to hear from other IC Directors from whom they rarely if ever hear. Possible, but still suspicious.

Oct. 8, 2015 - Children's Inn Gala at Ronald Reagan Building. Ran into Chairman Roy Blount (R-MO). He without my asking said that I was not there since they wanted to give other ICs a chance to appear. Still not sure what is going on. Blount is a good guy, but you never know.

Oct. 9, 2015 — Went to U. Penn to give Keynote at the 30th Anniversary of the Biomedical Graduate Studies Program. Spoke on Ending the AIDS Pandemic. Very well received. Painful for me to tell Penn people that Megan has dropped out when they asked me if she was coming to the lecture. Had breakfast with my old Intern/Resident colleague Howard Hurtig. Great guy. Some nice feeling and déja vu as we had coffee together.

Oct. 12, 2015 — Teleconference run by Tim Uyeki concerning the British nurse who "relapsed" with Ebola while in UK. She had been treated at Royal Free Hospital and recovered months ago after having gotten infected in Sierra Leone. This is the first true "relapse" in that she is truly sick (CNS and blood) and not just sequestering of virus in semen or eye.

[redacted]

[redacted]

His will have major implications for how we handle Ebola survivors who present to clinics with fever and other sxs.

[redacted]

Oct. 13-15, 2015 — Looks very much like

[redacted] As of October 15, her condition had deteriorated.

Oct. 13, 2015 – Gave interview to Reid Wilson who is writing a book on lessons learned from Ebola.

Oct. 14, 2015 – Continue to work with Doug Brooks at NAPO, Kat Oakar, Amy Lansky Knowlton on getting the program going with Valerie Jarrett's help to end the AIDS epidemic in selected cities (SF, DC, Baltimore. Oakland, Atlanta). Valerie is enthusiastic; however, she has made it clear that there is no new money for this project. We need to figure out a way to jump-start it with help of private organizations/ Cities/ States. At my

suggestion we are also involving Jono Mermin (CDC) and Laura Cheever (HRSA). Had telepnone call with all of these today including Hilary Marston who has been very helpful to me on this. Also, I have consulted with Mark Dybul, Debbie Birx and Paul Farmer in this overlap with my efforst to help Agnes Binagwaho to do the same in Rwanda.

Interesting conversation with Debbie Birx on Oct. 8 and she gave some caveats about Agnes as did Mark Dybul on a call on Sept. 18. They are saying that Agnes is using PEPFAR and Global Fund money to build up her health systems and is getting already 2x more per HIV case than any other Southern African country. They are very wary of giving her any more money. I hope that she is not "playing" me to help her get more when others have refused for good reason. I will keep an open mind.

Oct. 15, 2015 - Call with Mark Harrington who is concerned about Senator Cassidy's attack on the AIDS budget at the recent Senate Appropriations subcommittee Hearing. Also, he definitely gets it and is suspicious why I was not asked to testify. He suspects that either Francis or the senators did not want my articulate voice advocating for AIDS.

Went to book party/receiption for Jay Winik and his new book "1944 – FDR and the Year that Changed History" at Hay Adams Rooftop. Party given by Catherine and Wayne Reynolds and Rick Atkinson. The entire DC "A" list was there. Had nice conversation with Rick about how my book is coming. As usual, he was very encouraging of me. Many friends there – Nino Scalia; Fred Hiatt; Sen. Blount; Jane and Calvin Cafritz; saw Jan Donaldson for first time in a couple of years after her divorce from Sam; Lloyd Hand; Ruth Marcus; Howard Fineman (very complimentary to me); many others. Usual terrific time.

Had leadership Forum today and afterwards Francis Collins met with me and several other Institute Directors to discuss the Senate version of the House 21st Century Cures Bill. Sen. Lamar Alexander (Chair of the Senate HELP Committee) wants his own legacy and so wants to put some mandatory funding for the NIH; however, he wants the money to be earmarked. This is an authorization bill and not an appropriations bill and so I believe this is an example of the authorizers wanting to make their own legacy by encroaching upon the appropriators's turf. I am very much against earmarked money. I suggested to Francis that he insist in his negotiations with Sen. Alexander that they put into the bill a provision for some

proportion of the money to go to investigator-initiated grants. Here again, Francis is pushing the agenda of "precision medicine" which is closely linked to his genome projects. I am sad to say that almost everything that Francis is doing over the last couple of years has been either towards cementing his own legacy and/or playing up to the Republicans as well as the Democrats in order to cover his bases to stay on as NIH director at the turnover of the administration. Although he does not fully appreciate it, Francis is alienating many in the basic research community.

October, 18, 2015 - Articles appeared today in the New York Times and the Boston Globe severely questioning the potential conflict of interest of the Clinton Foundation and the Clinton Health Initiative activities in Rwanda during the time that Hillary Clinton was Secretary of State. The implication is that the Rwandans in the persons of President Kagame and Health Minister Agnes Binagwaho convinced the State Department (Hilary Clinton) and PEPFAR to use AIDS money to help build their healthcare system. It implicates Eric Goosby who was head of PEPFAR at the time in facilitating the movement of this money from AIDS to other health areas, which is not supposed to be done. During this election season this article, although it may be true, is clearly implicating the Clintons in a conflict of interest scenario. The theme is that Hillary Clinton showed favoritism towards those people and organizations with whom President Bill Clinton was dealing in his capacity in the Clinton Foundation. This is particularly relevant for me now since I am being asked by Agnes Binagwaho to help her get more PEPFAR funding to end the AIDS epidemic in Rwanda (see above). For me, this is part of the considerable effort that I have been putting in together with the White House and Doug Brooks (NAPO) to try and in the AIDS epidemic in selected cities in the United States.

October 20, 2015 — Conference call with WHO led by Marie-Paule Kieny regarding Ebola survivors triggered by the case. She is improving slowly. Reviewed all the clinical data

MSF presented a case of a child in Africa who did relapse in CSF 1 day after discharge with 2 negative PCRs and clinical recovery. Child ultimately died of the relapse.

Tim Uyeki — 27 USA/EU survivors — 75% received some sort of experimental therapy. One third had clinical signs of encephalitis. Brings up options of why people may relapse: 1) high level of virus and survived; 2) got

immunotherapy that could have blunted natural immune response and survived; 3) a combination of 1 and 2.

Cliff commented on our ZMapp study (65 people randomized). Obviously, the international community is concerned about the implications of relapses.

Tom Frieden called and wanted to touch bases on the Ebola nurse situation. He is concerned as I am that this situation might trigger panic and when survivors come into medical facilities for likely routine medical problems, many would say that people need to use PPE. I told him we need to balance not being too cavalier at the same time as not having people panic. Also, he related to me a couple of other anecdotal stories about likely transmissions/relapses by people who are Ebola survivors He also wants me to review an article that he is writing for the NEJM on HIV/AIDS.

Oct. 21, 2015 – Received nice written letter from Michel Sidibe congratulating me for doing the science that has helped us get to 15 million people receiving ARVs ahead of schedule.

Oct. 22, 2015 – Went to Yale School of Public Health (SPH) and received the Centennial C.E.P. Winslow Medal and delivered the Award lecture. The Winslow Medal is the highest honor bestowed by the Yale SPH. My lecture on "Ending the HIV/AIDS Pandemic: An Achievable Goal". They gave me a prolonged standing ovation. Yale people tell me that is the first time in memory that anyone has ever received a standing ovation in that venue. Enjoyed very much meeting with and having dinner (ROIA Restaurant in Downtown New Haven)) with the faculty, pre-and post-docs. I was particularly struck by Alison Galvani a mathematical modeler epidemiologist who has written major papers on influenza, HIV and Ebola. She is a 38 year old named Chair Professor of Epidemiology at Yale. She looks like she is 18 years old. Real genius and very nice.

Oct. 23, 2015 - Few more Ebola infections in Guinea. Again and amazingly, MSF wants us to give them ZMAPP to administer to patients outside of the RCT. We cannot do this since we have been randomizing according to protocol all of our 65 patients including [redacted] . MSF refuses to participate in an RCT. They are being in my mind unacceptably paternalistic by not giving the patient the choice of going on a trial or not. They are trying to play super-ethical by giving drug to everyone, and that in

my mind can even border on unethical since we still do not know whether the drug works or not or is harmful.

October 30, 2015 – Met with Cuban ministers of health in 7A-24. See WORD attachment for the names of the delegates. Hopefully, this will be a first step in developing collaborations with the Cubans.

Nov. 2, 2015 – Appeared on WTOP Radio to discuss recent finding of statins decreasing the immune response to influenza vaccine among elderly (>65 years old).

Nov. 4, 20915 - Was the Keynote Speaker together with Michel Sidibe (UNAIDS) at a White House Conference on "U.S. Fast-track Cities and the National HIV/AIDS Strategy Meeting" hosted by Doug Brooks and ONAP. Went very well. [redacted]

Off to NYC today to receive the "AID for AIDS" award tonight at Cipriani Restaurant (25 Broadway). Invited by Bill Haseltine.

Had good time at the event tonight. Interesting crowd of mostly Hispanic-based AIDS advocates. Bill Haseltine's 3rd wife is lovely (Maria-Eugenia). Got standing ovation after Bill presented the award to me. At the event, had long conversation with Nelson Cruz (Seattle Mariners) who wanted very much to meet me. Tony Danza was there presenting award to Danny Pintauro.

Nov. 5, 2015 – Returned from NYC and was part of panel at the Dirksen Senate Office Building. Panel was Sens. Ed Markey, Bob Corker, Ben Cardin and Chris Coons; UN Deputy Secretary Ggeneral Jan Eliasson; Congressmen Barbara Lee and Jim Himes; Michel Sidibe and Fortunata Kasege and Deb Birx.

In the evening, filmed a segment for the upcoming series on "The Eighties" produced by Tom Hanks for HBO.

Nov. 9, 2015 – Participated in a "Bipartisan Policy Center" panel discussion on PEPFAR held at the Newseum. Program introduced by former Sens. Frist and Daschle. My panel was chaired by Mike Gerson and Debbie Birx and former Finance Minister of Rwanda were on Panel. Good program.

Nov. 10, 2015 – Had dinner with Danny and Chris Hultzen at American Tap Room in Bethesda. Becoming a tradition now in our 3rd year. Caught up on Danny's progress. He returns to Spring Training in January in Phoenix. This is last of his option years and so he either makes the team (MLB) or he gets waived. We discussed possibility of his becoming a relief pitcher since his arm gets fatigued after 50 to 60 pitches. What a great young man! I really hope that he makes it and fulfills his dream since I knew him as a 13 year old.

After dinner with the Hultzen's, I went with Chris to Georgetown to the Dog Tag Bakery upon invitation of Susan Axelrod. She insisted that I come even if I was late. There was a fund-raiser/reception/dinner for the CURE Epilepsy Foundation. Paul Simon was the guest of honor. He sang some of his hits (we did not get there in time to hear them); however, Chris and I had a wonderful 30 minute conversation with Paul. Susan and David Axelrod were extremely generous in giving us seats on either side of Paul. I was somewhat embarrassed since we walked in on them in the middle of their meal (they had just finished appetizers). Paul and Chris and I spoke about his career, his children (he was very proud that his son had just been admitted (early decision) to Brown, and his philosophy about the political situation (he had just had lunch today with Bernie Sanders). Apparently, Susan had told Paul all about me and he was very anxious to meet me. He is truly a gentleman and a very modest and warm individual. Great to meet him. Also at the dinner were Sylvia Burwell, Valerie Jarrett, Senator Al Franken, Lisa Monaco among others. Great evening!

Nov. 12, 2015 – Had dinner at the Home [redacted] of the French Ambassador to the USA Gerard Araud. Dinner in honor of Dr. Christian Brechot, the President of the Institut Pasteur. Elegant affair. Went with Chris. All the many French there were excited to see me there. They all remarked about seeing me on TV all the time, etc.

Nov.13, 2015 – Horrible terrorist attacks in Paris by ISIS killing more than 125 people. Bomb in soccer stadium where the President of France was watching the game (only few fatalities since they did not get bomb into the actual stadium and went off outside). However, massacre in a concert hall killing 100 people with machine guns as they were watching an American band play. Simultaneously, there were attacks on restaurants and bars — all coordinated. France in state of emergency — closed down borders. This is

the 34 ISIS attack outside borders of Syria/Iraq — a) downing of Russian commercial airliner in Egypt; b) bomb in Beirut; c) Paris attacks. Obama getting criticized for saying the day before the attacks that ISIS was "contained".

Nov. 14, 2015 — Went to another dinner at the home of the French Ambassador at [redacted] Sponsored by Wayne and Catherine Reynolds and Rick Atkinson. The dinner was typical elegant DC "A" list dinner. Purpose was to honor the recent inductees who had their portraits hung at the National Portrait Gallery. The three present were Hank Aaron, Aretha Franklin, and Maya Lin (architect of the Viet Nam memorial). Had great conversation with Hank Aaron. Very gentle and sweet man. The question was whether the dinner would be called off because of the terror attacks in Paris. However, the Ambassador wanted to have it go as a show of strength and solidarity with the USA.

Nov. 15, 2015 — Went to Dirksen Building to brief Senate Staffers on HIV/AID, Universal flu vaccine and Ebola. Trying to beef-up support for NIH budget.

Nov. 18-20, 2015 — Went to beautiful Palm Springs, CA to give TEDMED talk on my experiences with the AIDS activists over the early years of HIV/AIDS. Extremely well-received. Met some interesting young entrepreneurial people. I was struck about how many of these people (mostly in medicine, science, technology, start-ups called me a "legend" when they met me and so many wanted "Selfie" photos.

Stopped off in SF on way back and had dinner with [redacted]

Nov. 24, 2015 - Cliff Lane and I went to Boston today to meet with the people from Takeda Pharmaceuticals. We were discussing a collaboration whereby we would use their approved drug Vedolizumab (anti-a4B7) to treat HIV-infected individuals whose virus was completely suppressed on ART in the hope that when we discontinued ART the virus would not rebound. Vedolizumab is approved and is widely used for inflammatory

bowel disease. The reason for wanting to use this drug is that in collaboration with Aftab Ansari at Emory in Atlanta, we showed that this antibody when given to nonhuman primates who were infected with SIV and treated with ART could suppress for over one year the rebound of viremia. I presented the nonhuman primate data to the Takeda people led by Asit Parikh. Asit is a really good guy and he was impressed with the data and agreed to collaborate with us by allowing us to cross file our IND on his master file IND. In addition, he would provide free drug for our trial. Hopefully, we can start in January after approval from his upper management. We will put together a three page concept sheet for them to present to their upper management..

Nov. 27, 2015 - was called to the EEOB by Chris Kirchhoff to review a 55 page lessons learned document that was put together by the National Security Council. It took me over two hours to review in Room 340 of the EEOB. It was a pretty good document; however, they got some facts incorrect particularly related to the NIH PREVAIL 1 vaccine trial. I corrected this and also suggested that they put a statement in the document saying that the NIH should be the lead agency in the performance of research during outbreaks such as Ebola. I did this because of the difficulty we had when CDC decided to also do a vaccine trial in Sierra Leone.

Dec. 1, 2015 - Big day today. It is World AIDS Day. Several important things happened today. I went to the White House, and as has been the case over the past several years I was asked by ONAP director Doug Brooks to give the main address at the ceremony in the South Court auditorium of EEOB. I gave a talk entitled "Ending the HIV/AIDS Pandemic: Follow the Science". It was extremely well received and many members in the audience asked to have selfies taken with me. Also, on this day the Commentary that I wrote with Hillary Marston came out in the New England Journal of Medicine. In addition, a blog that Chris Beyrer and I wrote for the CNN blog also came out today. In addition, the Huffington Post wrote a very complementary blog on my TEDMED talk. Prior to the meeting in the South Court Auditorium, Doug Brooks and I together with Carl Dieffenbach, Laura Cheever, Jono Mermin, Heather Hauck, Eugene McCray, Amy Knowlton-Lansky, met in the West Wing office with Cecilia Munoz (Director of the White House Domestic Policy Council) to discuss our test and link initiative that we (Doug Brooks and us) are putting

together for five cities (San Francisco, Oakland, Baltimore, Washington DC, and Atlanta). Cecilia was very encouraging; however, as expected there would be no new money for this initiative. All in all it was a very good day.

"VICE" did a show on HBO about HIV/AIDS for WAD and even though I was taped for over an hour, they did not show a single second of me. The producer later that evening wrote a note to Patty and apologized, saying they just did not have enough time. However, the show was terrible. They spent a lot of time on the "cure" of Tim Brown and on vaccine development in Seattle at the Hutch. They also made it seem that Bono was the main person in developing PEPFAR with President Bush. They could not have done a worse job. Courtney wrote a note to the sub-producer expressing surprise and consternation that I was left out. Her boss, Shawn Smith called Courtney and profusely apologized saying that my general comments on the history of AIDS were extremely eloquent; however, when they put the show together, they did not fit well with the direction of the specific points that they wanted to make about cure and vaccine. He was mortified that they may have offended us. Oh well.....

Dec. 2, 2015 – Had a wonderful dinner this evening at the home of David and Katherine Bradley at [redacted] Dinner was in honor of Susan Desmond-Hellman, the new CEO of the Gates Foundation. David is the CEO of The Atlantic Media Company, which owns The Atlantic, National Journal and Government Executive. Unfortunately, bad weather (fog) prevented Susan from coming from NYC to DC. And so we had the dinner anyway and had great conversation and discussion of everything from Global Health (AIDS, by me), Presidential election in 2016, minority issues, ISIS, Syrian refugees, etc. Present at the dinner were: James Bennet (Editor-in-Chief of the Atlantic), Ruth Marcus (Washington Post), Jane Mayer (New Yorker), John Holdren (OSTP), Jarl Mohn (NPR), Michel Norris (NPR), Raj Shah (former USAID), Fred Hiatt (Washington Post), Helene Cooper (New York Times), Ruth Sherlock (The Telegraph), Sen Joe Donnelly (D-IN), Leon Wieseltier (Brookings/The Atlantic), Amanda Ripley (author, Time, The Atlantic).

Dec. 3, 2015 – Went to NAS on 21st Street, NW and presented my "vision" about where we should go with biodefense and emerging microbe research. John Holdren was present and was David Relman and others. My take was to develop generic platforms and broad spectrum diagnostics and

therapies and NOT concentrate of chasing individual agents and stockpiling for them.

Dec. 6, 2015 – Went to Atlanta to deliver one of the Opening Keynotes at the CDC-organized National HIV Prevention Conference at the Atlanta Hyatt on peachtree. Spoke on "Ending the HIV/AIDS Pandemic: Follow the Science". Three thousand people in the audience, many are community workers. Very well received. Also on program was Jono Mermin (Moderator), Doug Brooks (ONAP), Mindy Fullilove (Columbia), Eugene McCray (CDC).

We are organizing the a4B7 concept sheet that we will send to Takeda to get upper management approval for our proposed clinical trial. Working with Cliff lane, Mike Sneller, Tae-Wook Chun, and Kat Clarridge.

Dec. 8, 2015 – Interviewed by GQ Magazine for a supposed "profile" on me. I suspect that the theme will be my clash with Senator Cassidy about AIDS research. We shall see how it turns out.

Dec. 9, 2015 – Another fabulous dinner hosted by Catherine and Wayne Reynolds at the Jefferson Hotel to honor Robert S. Langer of MIT (amazing inventor of medical devices, i.e. implantable birth control). Attending were: Tom Dashle and wife; Chris and Lorraine Wallace; Peter Agre; Rita Braver (CBS-Bob Barnett's wife) ; Fred and Margaret (Shapiro) Hiatt; Francis and Diane (Baker) Collins; Steve and Alice Rosenberg; Sen. Thad Cochrane and wife. Discussion was wide-ranging, a lot on the recent craziness of Donald Trump saying that we should not allow Muslims into the USA.

Dec. 10, 2015 — Went to Philadelphia to participate in the American Philosophical Society celebration of the 50th Anniversary of the JAMA paper by Baruch Blumberg describing Australia Antigen for which he receifed the Nobel Prize. I was interviewed on stage by Mark Thompson, CEO of the New York Times.

Dec. 12, 2015 - Christine and I had a most unusual and wonderful evening today. On

May 3, 2014 Chris and I met at one of Tammy Hadid's pre-White House Correspondent's Ball garden parties an actor named Sebastian Arcelus and his wife Stephanie Block. Sebastian played the role of Lucas Goodwin on the

very popular Netflix show "House of Cards". Sebastian and Stephanie were both very down to earth. Obviously, Chris and I recognized Sebastian from his role on TV. Stephanie mentioned that she was also in the entertainment business; however, she seemed very modest and did not tell us much more. During the conversation, it became apparent that both of them were very keenly interested in the fact that I was heavily involved in HIV AIDS research. Sebastian asked me for my business card, which I gave to him, but did not think that they would be any further connection between us. To my great surprise a week or so ago (more than 1.5 years later) Sebastian and Stephanie sent me an e-mail saying that Stephanie would be involved in a Kennedy Center Concert Hall show as a singer and lead actress. The show was called "The von Trapps and Stephanie J. Block Family Holiday". It was a Christmas holiday show. Sebastian and Stephanie said that they had been wanting to reconnect with Christine and me even though it has been a year and a half since we first met. There were two shows (2:00 PM and 8:00 PM) on Saturday, 12 December and they invited us to have dinner with them between shows at Bistro Francais in Georgetown together with their 10-month-old daughter Vivi. After dinner they obtained superb tickets for us to the 8 PM show. In addition, also invited to the small dinner were the performing von Trapps who are the great-grandchildren of the original Captain from the von Trapp family of the iconic musical "The Sound of Music". In addition present at the dinner was Steven Reineke and his partner. Steven is the nationally renowned conductor of the National Symphony Orchestra among other musical groups and he was the Maestro for the evening's performance, conducting the National Symphony Orchestra and the Washington Coral Society. It was truly most unusual evening in that Sebastian and Stephanie were extraordinarily warm and obviously wanted to cultivate what they hoped would be a durable friendship. We spoke with Sebastian about his career andhis recent roles in "Madame Secretary". As it turns out, Stephanie is considered one of the most outstanding Broadway musical stars in the country having been nominated for multiple awards for various Broadway musicals including Tony awards. We had a wonderful conversation with both Sebastian and Stephanie, as well as with Steven. Also present at the dinner was Michael Fairbanks who had been involved for some time with President Kagame of Rwanda and Agnes Binagwaho in building up infrastructure in Rwanda. We had a great time at the dinner and then we went to the performance. Sebastian took Vivi back to their hotel since he would have to babysit while

Stephanie performed. At the performance, Stephanie was absolutely stunning. Her voice range and talent were absolutely amazing. I had almost forgot what it was like to see a truly outstanding musical performance. After the show, Stephanie arranged for Chris and I to go backstage and chat with them. [redacted] Truly, it was a memorable evening. I do hope that Chris and I will be able to maintain this friendship with Sebastian and Stephanie.

Dec. 13 (Sunday), 2015 – Another interesting entertainment evening. John Salamone formerly of NIAF got Chris and I tickets to the Verizon center to see an Andrea Bocelli concert. We got to meet Bocelli at a private reception afterwards. Several luminaries there – General James Jones; former Senator Chris Dodd (now president of Motion Pictures Corporation of America).

Dec. 15, 2015 – Had breakfast with Peggy Hamburg at the Daily Grill in the Bethesda Hyatt. She is recently retired as Commissioner of FDA. Met for "career advice/discussion". She is trying to figure out what she wants to do next.

Also, today was the Kinyoun Lecture with Debbie Birx (Ambassador of PEPFAR). Debbie told me some disturbing things about the implementation of programs in Southern Africa – drug stock-outs; only giving drug supply 1 month at a time and so some people are skipping some months. Also, considerable corruption. She may be exaggerating for effect.

Dec. 16, 2015 – Had "secret" teleconference in the Natcher Building SCIF connected with White House (Amy Pope – Ron Klain successor) + Nicki Lurie, Leslie Dasch, USAID people and also connected to CDC with Tom Frieden. Purpose was to go over the status of the situation in West Africa regarding Ebola. Nothing new. Last case was in Liberia – unexplained – very likely woman who was sub-clinically infected got pregnant and her virus resurged giving her minimal sxs; however, she apparently infected her husband and sons, or they infected each other after one of them got infected from mother.

Dec. 18, 2015 – Important meeting in person (my office) and by teleconference with the members of P5 to discuss moving forward with trial in RSA. Present in my office – Emilio Emini (BMGF), Larry Corey, Nina

Russell (BMGF), Carl Dieffenbach, Rip Balou (GSK), John Siever (Sanofi), Hilary Marston, and GSK person over the phone (Marguerite). We agreed on plan forward. Start the ALVAC + protein + MF59 adjuvant in October, 2016. Then do bridge study to see if it is better to use ASO1b adjuvant.

Dec.21, 2015 - I had invited Bono to give the Barmes lecture at NIH on behalf of francis Collins. I just received this nice e-mail from him:

On Oct 28, 2015, at 2:05 PM, Fauci, Anthony (NIH/NIAID) [E] <AFAUCI@niaid.nih.gov> wrote:

Bono: Hope that all is well with you. I had sent the below e-mail to you in August and found out very recently that I did not have the best e-mail address to reach you. Tom Hart just provided for me the one that I am using now. Please take a look at my attached letter to you. Warm regards, Tony

From: Fauci, Anthony (NIH/NIAID) [E]
Sent: Friday, August 28, 2015 2:26 PM
To: ███ @elevation.com'
Cc: Collins, Francis (NIH/OD) [E]
Subject: Note from Tony Fauci

Hi Bono: Warm greetings to you from Bethesda. Hope that you are well. Please see my attached note. Best regards, Tony

Dec. 22-27, 2015 – Had terrific Christmas holiday with my 3 daughters visiting with their dogs Sammy and Lucca. Did the usual Christmas Eve/birthday dinner over my sister Denise's house. Am struck by the fact that I am now 75 years old. Very strange feeling since I do not feel at all like what I thought 75 years old would be from my perceptions over the years regarding 75 year old men. I feel like I am a wise and experienced and accomplished 40 year old. Over the holidays, I appeard on PBS NewsHour in a pre-taped segment on Ebola. Quite a good segment showing me in PPE. Also appeared in a taped segment on CBS This Morning speaking on "The Common Cold".

Dec. 27 – Jan. 3, 2016 – Spent a week in Cabo, Mexico with the every 3.5 year meeting of the HPIM Editorial Board. Chris came down for 5 days and Ali was there for 3 days. Wonderful place! Great meeting. Weather was wonderful, hotel spectacular (Cabo Azul). Superb food – surprisingly, I ate almost everything – mostly broiled fish (right out of the water). Went deep sea fishing with Dennis Kasper; did not catch fish, but saw many, many

whales. Too bad Chris had already left for home since she really wanted to see whales.

2016

Jan. 5, 2016 - Back in action. Catching up with plenty to do. Zika virus and accompanying micrencephaly is rapidly spreading in Brazil with >3000 of microencephaly. I am writing a Perspective (hopefully to NEJM) with David Morens.

Jan. 10, 2016 – Very good past few days. Upon the invitation of Fred Hiatt (Editor of the Editorial Page of the Washington Post) I wrote an Opinion Piece for the Post. I wrote it on my last day in Cabo and submitted it this past week. They accepted it within 15 minutes of my submission. It appeared in today's Sunday Post (01-10-2015). Fred got interested in it related to the dinner we both attended over David Bradley's home (see above) and spoke to the attendees at the dinner about ending the HIV/AIDS Pandemic. Also, the NEJM accepted my Perspective on Zika Virus 2 days after submission!. It will appeared Online next week. Not a bad week.

Jan. 14, 2016 – Zika situation heating up! 325 cases this week in Brazil of microcephaly!!! My picture was in today's issue of USA Today related to my NEJM article (see above). Interesting that yesterday HHS would not allow us (NIAID) to do a press statement associated with my NEJM paper. Bill Hall approved it and then Leslie Dach overturned him and said no!!! I strongly suspect that the CDC complained that I was talking about Zika when they had "the lead" and they pressured him to over-rule Bill. They allow me to do TV, but they did not want the media Announcement to go out. Here we go again. They are idiots. They feel that the press would get confused since the CDC also made an announcement today that they demonstrated by PCR Zika in the brains of 2 miscarriages and 2 live births who died soon after. HHS and CDC apparently feel that the press cannot distinguish between a scholarly article in NEJM and an announcement about autopsy findings. In any event, the press roles in. I did NBC Nightly

News tonight; CNN Blog, Voice of America and some science press related to my article.

Jan. 16-20, 2016 – Took great trip to Monrovia, Liberia with Cliff Lane. We site visited the clinics and facilities that cliff has been working with over the past more than one year. We visited Redemption Hospital and JFK Hospital where we renovated the clinics. Also went to LIBR (Liberian Institute for Biomedical Research). Visited the U.S. Embassy and met with Ambassador Mark Boulware and DCM Sheila Parkman. Mark had just started 5 weeks ago; however, Sheila was great and was extremely helpful to Cliff throughout the conduct of the PREVAIL trials (Partnership for Research on Ebola in Liberia). PREVAIL 1 was the vaccine trials; PREVAIL 2 was the ZMapp trial and PREVAIL 3 is the survivor study. I also visited the CDC in the location of the embassy. I met with the CDC staff who had been mostly helpful to Cliff. Most of all I interacted with the staff that Cliff had put together over the past year. They were extremely excited to see me and I had an absolutely wonderful time interacting with them. I was deeply impressed with how run down the entire city of Monrovia was. I imagine the rest of the country is no better. It seemed that the homes were just one shack and shantytown type residents that were in extraordinary ill repair. I did not see any part of the city that looked like it was in good shape despite the fact that we drove around for hours from place to place. The Redemption Hospital which we have renovated was a broken down and falling apart structure. Apart from our renovated rooms it looked like a condemned building. I learned that the country still has not recovered from the Civil War which ended in 2003. There were many unfinished buildings that was started before the war and that just stopped during and after the war. This is a country that is in serious trouble. However I am told that they are making great strides and they are much better than what they were a couple of years ago. While we were in Liberia there was a secondary case of Ebola in a contact of the 22-year-old woman who died about 10 days ago. The trip was strenuous, but I did very well throughout. Zika virus situation is continuing to heat up. The CDC came out with recommendations for pregnant women who might be traveling to the involved regions. Unfortunately, they are a bit confusing since there is no real definitive and highly specific serological test that distinguishes Zika from dengue and other flaviviruses. The press interest continues and I will

be on CNN tomorrow (Jan. 21) commenting on the progression of the outbreak and the disturbing number (now 3500) cases of microcephaly.

Jan. 21, 2016 – More attention to Zika situation. Did CNN New Day this AM and BBC taped for 5:00 PM slot and long segment for Brazilian TV – "TV Globo – News". Also, interview with Time Magazine.

Major Blizzard snow storm coming to DC tomorrow (Friday) and Saturday.

Jan. 22, 2016 - the situation with Zika virus is intensifying as the epidemic is beginning to explode in South America and the Caribbean, particularly in the North Eastern section of Brazil (Recife). It is estimated that there are over 1 million cases of Zika virus infection in Brazil and there has been more than a 20 fold increase in incidence of microcephaly in infants born of mothers infected during pregnancy. This is now gaining worldwide attention and I am being called upon more and more by the press to comment on the disease itself as well as on the preparation of NIH for the possibility that this will appear in the United States. The relationship between Zika infection in pregnant women and microcephaly in the fetus/infant is still an "association" and cause-effect has not yet been definitively established. I keep making that point. Of note, the CDC has now listed 22 countries where there is local transmission of Zika. These countries are in South America and the Caribbean. There is local transmission in Puerto Rico and there has been the case in the U.S. Virgin Islands. The CDC has put out guidelines that women who are pregnant, or plan to be pregnant should avoid travel to the designated countries until the situation gets clarified. They have also put out guidelines of what pregnant women who have been to the area and who may or may not have been infected should do. Also, a single case of very likely sexual transmission of Zika has occurred, which really complicates the issue for men who go to the region and return regarding the possibility that they may transmit the infection to their wives at home whom may be pregnant or about to be pregnant. In fact, the Brits will announce next week that they recommend that men who travel to the region use condoms for 1 month following return home. Also, a possible case of transmission through blood transfusion which led FDA next week to issue self-deferral guidelines for people travelling to the region similar to the situation with malaria for people who have traveled to malaria zones.

Jan. 25, 2016 - BEGINNING OF AN AMAZING WEEK!!!. I have been informed that there will be a meeting with the POTUS tomorrow in the Situation Room of the White House. Press interest continues and I have done much print press (NY Times, Washington Post, Reuters, AP, etc. as well as BBC radio and others.

Jan. 26, 2016 - appeared on the Diane Rehm Show with Maggie Fox (NBC) as the other guest in the studio and Scott Weaver calling in. Also did NPR radio with Rob Stein and multiple print media. Big event of the day was a one hour and 40 min. meeting with President Obama in the Situation Room of the White House (4:00 PM to 5:45 PM) to discuss the overall strategy to address the threat of Zika to the United States and our response to helping out in the Caribbean and South America. The agenda of the meeting was a dual presentation first by Tom Frieden through video link from Geneva where he was attending a WHO conference. I was in the Situation Room as the second part of the presentation concerning the research response to the outbreak. Present in the room among others were: Vice President Biden, Denis McDonough (Chief of Staff to the President), Lisa Monaco (head of NSC), Susan Rice, Sylvia Burwell, Shaun Donovon (Director - OMB), Valerie Jarrett, Gayle Smith (USAID Director), Heather Higginbottom (Deputy - USAID), Gina McCarthy (Director EPA), Jeff Zients (Economic Advisor), John Holdren (Science Advisor) . President Obama clearly wants to stay ahead of the situation and tasked us to come up with an immediate as well as a broad plan to address not only the current situation but future situations. He turned to me multiple times during the meeting for my opinion. When he spoke about addressing the immediate issue, Denis McDonough noticed that I was a bit uncomfortable. After the meeting, Denis stayed on and came over to me and told me that he has known me a long time (he was a staffer for Senator Daschle) and knows my body language. He picked up that there was something not completely right with my reaction to the President. In fact, I was concerned that when the President spoke about what he wanted to do, it was a little too focused on developing vaccines for Zika, dengue, and Chikungunya, as opposed to the broader plan that I thought he would want us to formulate. On the way out of the White House, Sylvia Burwell suggested that she connect Denis and me by e-mail so that we can chat by phone and clarify just what I felt should be done and how that aligned with what the President wanted. I came back to the NIH and set up a meeting with both intramural and extramural that

might be involved in our response making it clear that this is an emergent situation and we have to put on a full-court press in doing what we do in the arena of research and development of countermeasures. Subsequent to the meeting with Obama, there is now a press fury about the situation. I have been given open clearance to talk to the press similar to what I did with Ebola. In fact during the meeting at the White House, Lisa Monaco and the President explicitly indicated that they wanted me on TV giving as much outreach and clarification and calming of the public with the evidence-based facts as possible.

I have copied below the Summary of the January 26, 2016 meeting:

Jan. 27, 2016 - And so the media blitz begins. I will list just some of the important appearances in addition to the countless print press interviews. I appeared this morning on CNN new day, ABC nightly news, CNN with Jake Tapper.

Jan. 28, 2016 - Am rapidly mobilizing my staff to respond with the research plan. I have made Hilary Marston the point person since already the workflow is becoming very intense. I am mobilizing John Mascola to pursue the DNA vaccine approach that leads to viral like particles, which was the one that we successfully used to bring a West Nile Virus vaccine into phase 1 trials several years ago. We did not take it any further since we could not find a pharmaceutical partner. I do not anticipate that we will have a problem finding partners because of the intense interest in this right now. In addition, we are putting out funding opportunity announcements to get the research community involved. We are moving quickly by supplementing already existing grants on dengue and other flaviviruses, both with American investigators and our Brazilian colleagues. Margaret Chan, director of WHO, has now made an announcement that Zika is a rapidly expanding pandemic that would involve "the Americas", as well as all of Africa, Asia, and southern Europe. She is clearly covering her ass because of the very slow and inadequate response of WHO to the Ebola outbreak. This has led to a misunderstanding that they would inevitably be a major local outbreak in the United States of America. I have been spending almost all of my time now with the press trying to give a calm evidence-based assessment of what is going on. For example, today I appeared on CBS Morning Show with Norah O'Donnell, Charlie Rose and Gayle King, Fox Channel 5 TV, WTOP radio, NBC Nightly News, CBS Nightly News, BBC radio, PBS

NewsHour with Judy Woodruff, Good Morning America with George Stephanopoulos, Charlie Rose - Bloomberg, among others. In addition, I got a call from my friend from the Ebola situation, Ron Klain. Ron is working on Hillary Clinton's campaign and called saying that Hillary asked him to ask me if I would be comfortable with briefing her staff on Zika. This made me quite uncomfortable since as a government worker I should not get involved at all in any political campaigns. Ron agreed with me that it would be a good idea for me not to do this unless I did it for every one of the candidates. I mentioned to Ron that I was concerned that Hillary would be upset with me. Ron assured me that she completely understood my situation. Therefore, I will not brief them.

Jan. 29, 2016 - another amazing day!! Appeared on CNN new day and MSNBC Morning Joe. Then I went down to the Renaissance Hotel to appear at a longtime prearranged lunch at the Renaissance Hotel given by the Economic Club of Washington DC. This is chaired by my friend David Rubenstein, the CEO of the Carlyle group. David is also the President of the Kennedy Center. This is an event where he and I would get on stage after a luncheon and David would interview me about health issues in general. However, due to the furor of the Zika situation, there were dozens of reporters there and at least six television cameras recording the interview. We spent considerable time on Zika; however, we also discussed a number of other interesting health issues. The room was packed with a few hundred people, and the interview went extremely well. I am very impressed with David who is one of the great philanthropists of our time. For example, as a billionaire he gives away a couple of hundred million dollars per year. Most recently, he renovated the Washington Monument that was damaged by the recent earth quake. In addition he has renovated the Iwo Jima Memorial. He plans to soon do something with the Lincoln Memorial. Other press today included NPR Morning Edition.

Another important event was the phone call that I had with Denis McDonough. Dennis explained to me that what the President really wants is to address this outbreak in the broadest sense in the context of what the effect of climate change, i.e. global warming, would have on our vulnerability to mosquito borne infections such as Zika, dengue and Chikungunya, among others. He wanted to develop a comprehensive plan but what we would do if years from now the southeastern part of the country becomes a semi-tropical region similar to Puerto Rico. Our

response would involve everything from vector control to the development of vaccines for appropriate mosquito borne infections. Denis asked my opinion of how we could get this program started. I suggested that we get Sylvia Burwell involved in that she could utilize the office of the Assistant Sec. for Prevention and Response (ASPR). I e-mailed Sylvia and asked her to call me about this since Dennis is going to give this topic to Obama during their "daily walk" at the end of the day to bring up with Sylvia in his regular meeting with her that is scheduled for this coming Monday, February 1. It looks like I am going to get involved in another broad public health issue at the level of the White House..

In addition to all of this, Jim Kim, President of the World Bank called me asking for my advice and help in how the World Bank could help with the evolving Zika situation. He expressed the same concerned that he did with Ebola, i.e. that Margaret Chan and WHO as well as the people at PAHO are completely not up to the task of responding. He asked what I thought the most important thing to do right now. Once again, I emphasized that vector control is absolutely critical and that we have to put a full-court press on mosquito elimination and control in Brazil and other South American countries. Jim is very concerned that Brazil could experience an economic collapse particularly if the Olympic Games scheduled for this summer in Brazil are canceled because of Zika. He feels that if Brazil collapses, Argentina will follow and all of South America would be in dire straits. I suggested to him that he contact Sylvia.

Jan. 30, 2016 - Had long telephone conversation with Sylvia (Saturday - I believe she was at a soccer match with her child - maybe - noise in background). I gave her a heads-up for her meeting with the President on this Monday. Sylvia is a concerned that the President is putting too much emphasis on the effects of climate change and global warming due to the "Greek Chorus" of people in the White House led by John Holdren (Science Advisor) who keep pushing the climate change agenda. Sylvia feels they try to link it to health to give it more attention. She is showing wisdom and wants to make sure that the President understands that things like respiratory diseases spread by travel rather than by mosquitoes or other issues related to climate change are much more important than addressing the potential effect of climate change on the health of our nation. She will follow up with me after her meeting with the President. I am overwhelmed

with work this weekend since I have to catch up with what I neglected (hundreds of e-mail among other things) because of this hectic week.

Jan. 31, 2016 – Got a text message from Senator Barbara Mikulski asking me to call her at home regarding Zika. She wanted a briefing on what NIH was doing, offered her help and also wanted some personal advice about her planned trip to Costa Rica. [redacted] Had long conversation with her. I suspected that she was anxious about going and so I told her that unless it was really important for her to travel, she might want to delay the trip. It seemed that this was the advice that she was looking for.

Feb. 1, 2016 — Zika furor escalating. Multiple press —BBC World Day Radio, NPR "To the Point", Fox local 5, Fox National,

Feb. 2, 2016 — well documented case of sexual transmission of Zika.

CDC will put out guidelines to have men returning from region to use condoms. Much print and radio/TV press.

Feb. 3, 2016 — Press — WTOP radio; NPR (NYC) radio — "The Takeaway"; WJLA TV. Reuters TV. Also, go down to brief Senators of the Foreign Foreign Relations Committee. Briefing was arranged by Sen. Ed Markey. Then down to the capitol for a receptions by "Act for NIH" run by Pat White to thank Congressmen for increasing the NIH budget in 2016 (+6.2%). Went to the "Act for NIH" event at the LBJ Room of the Capitol. Jeb Manocherian (Leader of Act for NIH) called me out as a "living legend who is responsible for saving millions of lives throughout the world". Many Senators and Congressmen present, several of whom called me out such as Sen. Roy Blount, Congresswoman Rosa DeLauro. Also there were Rep. Cole, Sen. Moran, Nita Lowy,

Feb. 4, 2016 — Unreasonable demands for briefings and strategic plans and other material coming in from Congress, NSC, etc. Getting overwhelmed with such requests. Did CNN with Wolf Blitzer today as well as WTOP radio and WUSA local TV.

Feb. 7, 2016 (Sunday) — During the Republican Presidential candidate debate last night, question was asked if the candidates would "quarantine" someone coming from the Zika involved region if they were infected.

Christie said yes. I will likely be asked about this. It would be impractical and impossible to quarantine the millions of people who return from the region. I continue to do press. Front page article in the NY Times today quote me as saying: "This epidemic is an unfolding story. As with Ebola, this virus is something that could exist for years under the radar, and we don't know until we get thousands of cases what it really does." He added, "With Zika, we're seeing new twists and turns every week."

Feb. 8, 2016 — Gave a press conference with Anne Schuchut (CDC) run by Obama Press Secretary Josh Earnest to brief WH press on Zika in the White House Press Room, particularly in light of the POTUS request for $1.8 billion in FY 2017 for Zika. HHS gets $1.48 Billion; CDC gets $828 million; NIH gets $80 million out of a $200 million pot for vaccines and diagnostics. Press briefing went very well. All the obvious questions. I was widely seen on TV that night due to clips from the Press briefing.

Feb. 9, 2016 – Accompanied Secretary Burwell together with Tom Frieden, Gayle Smith and heath Higgenbottom to the Strom Thurman Room of the US Capitol to brief Senate Leadership on Zika. Present were Senators McConnell, Murray, Blount, Cochran, Burr, Alexander, Cornyn, among others. Gave press briefing in the Capitol Rotunda following the meeting. Much talk about what to do about the Olympics this Summer.

Feb. 10, 2016 – Testified before the House Foreign Affairs Committee together with Tom Frieden and Ariel Pablos-Mendez. Relatively friendly Hearing captured on C-SPAN. Much press interest continues. Prior to the Hearing I briefed the entire Washington Post Medical Staff on their visit to the Vaccine Research Center. This AM at 7:00 AM I went to Crystal City to deliver a Keynote Special lecture on Zika for the ASM Biodefense and Emerging Infections Meeting.

Feb. 11, 2016 – Intensity continues. More baby autopsies showing Zika virus in brain. Also, virus detected in semen in one person at 62 days. Busy day today – Tom Frieden and I briefed the "Democratic Whip's Meeting" led by Steny Hoyer in the Capitol Visitor's Center at 9:00 AM right before we went to the Dirksen Building to be the only two witnesses at the Hearing on Zika before the Senate Appropriations Committee for Labor, Health, Human Services, Education and Related Agencies. At the Whip meeting it was very crowded with all the right players there – Nancy Pelosi, Rosa

DeLauro, Nita Lowy, Steny Hoyer, etc. At the Hearing, many Senators showed up – Roy Blount, Barbara Mikulski, Jerry Moran, Dick Durbin, Jack Reed, Shelley Capito, Lamar Alexander, among others. Hearing went very well. Much praise from them to Tom and me. Did WTOP radio and was on several TV clips showing Tom and I at the hearing.

Feb. 12, 2016 - Did AAAS Press conference at their national meeting in DC. Continue intense interest. We are pushing forth with VRC in getting a vaccine made at GMP (the DNA – virus-like particles platform that we used with West Nile) to go into Phase 1 by end of summer.

Feb. 15-17 – Quick trip to Stanford to give 1st Annual Leonard A. Herzenberg Memorial Lecture on Ending HIV/AIDS Pandemic. Extremely well received by a very sophisticated community. Had dinner with Ali in SF that night, took cab to Palo Alto, gave lecture and met with many people during the day and took "red eye' back that night (Feb. 17).

Feb. 17, 2016 – Gave long interview with Jon LaPook of CBS for weekend TV shows. Continuing with many calls/meetings on Zika. Had conference call with Secretary today regarding various roles of CDC, NIH, etc. Also, did Kaiser Family Foundation Web briefing for Press.

Feb. 18, 2016 – Presented a talk (Breakfast) at the Mellon Auditorium on Constitution Avenue and 13th St., NW on Ending the AIDS Pandemic at the "Alexandria Summit".

That afternoon was on a panel with Michel Sidibe (UNAIDS) and Deborah Birx (PEPFAR) on "Emerging Infections" at the Blair House. Got a nice tour of Blair House before the panel.

Appeared on Brazilian national radio talking about Zika.

Feb. 22, 2016 – Had phone conversation with Jonathan Levine a film director who is directing a picture produced by and starring **Amy Schumer.** It is scheduled to be filmed in Puerto Rico and he was concerned about the local outbreak of Zika in PR. Although the risk is relatively low as long as the cast is not pregnant and not intending to get pregnant, the anxiety that I perceived they had about the location was intense. They have many women in their 20s in the cast and supporting personnel. They have the option of moving the filming to Hawaii. Given their anxiety and the real (although

small) risk, I recommended that they move the filming to Hawaii. He was quite relieved that I recommended this.

Went down to NAM/IOM to give a charge to the committee that HHS (NIAID/ASPR/FDA) commissioned to look at the clinical trials situation throughout the Ebola experience. Cliff Lane and I (and Lu Borio) were there. I passionately described my disappointment with the conduct of the WHO, Wellcome Trust and other NGOs (without specifically mentioning names). In particular, I mentioned how they were totally reluctant in cooperating with us in conducting randomized, controlled trials of vaccines and drugs, and they even said that randomized controlled trials were "unethical". I pointed out that the open access distribution that took place during the Ebola outbreak led to learning absolutely nothing regarding what drugs are effective and whether they do harm EXCEPT for our randomize trial with ZMapp (PREVAIL 2). I also pointed out that the Ring Trial in Guinea also did not show statistical significance even though it is touted as being "100% effective".

Feb. 24, 2016 – BIG DAY on the HILL!

Was primary witness at two Congressional Hearings on Zika: 1) the Senate HELP Committee Chaired by Lamar Alexander (R-KY) with Patty Murray (D-WA) as the Ranking Minority. Also present were Tammy Baldwin, Elizabeth Warren, Richard Burr, Bill Cassidy, Sen. Bob Casey among others. Testifying with me were Anne Schuchat and Robin Robinson. 2) The House Oversight and Government reform Committee chaired by Congressman Mica (R-FL) and Ranking Minority Tammy Duckworth (D-IL). Duckworth is an Iraq War hero – helicopter pilot who endured severe combat wounds resulting in double amputee and severe right arm injuries. Testifying with me was Anne Schuchat and the Surgeon General of Florida and the Physician from the US Olympic Committee.

Both Hearings went very well.

Feb. 25, 2016 - Nice evening at a Global Health Security Initiative reception first at the Renwick Gallery with the exhibit "Wonder", and then next door at the Blair House.

Usual mingling with various foreign health ministers. Secretary Burwell at the reception. Great exhibit at Renwick; one of the best I have seen. Modern sculture.

Feb. 29, 2016 – Visit to NIH of Chairman Tom Cole (R-OK), who is Chair of House Appropriation Subcommittee. I presented to him along with Francis Collins, Richard Hodes, and Doug Lowy. Spoke mostly about Zika. Other Congressman – Nita Lowey,

March 1, 2016 – Zika situation getting hotter; however, press coverage decreasing due to the furor of the primary election situation with Trump starting to sweep and all the controversy about his abrasive style. TV press down, but doing much print press – Washington Post, WSJ, USA Today, etc.

Had interesting reception/dinner at Jefferson Hotel (invited by owner Connie Milstein – being a good friend over the past 2 years). It was an Italian – Liguria night with flying chef Roberto Villa and Hotel Splendido (Portofino) owner Santo...

Had an opera singer at the dinner; showed a fashion jewelry display; guests arrived in rented Ferraris!!!. Catherine and Wayne Reynolds at dinner; Republican operative Rachel Pearsons; Greta VanSusternen; Buffy Kafritz

March 2, 2016 – Still totally occupied with Zika – Testified before the House Energy and Commerce Committee on Oversight and investigations at 10:15 AM (Cold sunny day). Chair – Tim Murphy (R-PA). Also present – Mike Burgess (R-TX); Susan Brooks (R-IL) and Frank Pallone (D-NJ). Testified with Tom Frieden, Luciana (Lu) Borio and Mr. Pearson from GAO. Big discussion regarding the POTUS asking for a $1.8 billion supplement (to FY2016) for Zika. The Republicans are balking and telling us to spend the unexpended balances from the Ebola Supplement. I (NIAID) does not have any more than $9 million unexpended. The CDC and especially USAID have much more unexpended; however, this is needed to complete their work and so we really need the money. Good hearing!

The afternoon we went from the Rayburn Building to the House side of the Capitol and meet with the House leadership in Room H-137. I first met together with Tom Frieden with Majority Whip Kevin McCarthy (R-CA) in his office at H-107. We discussed the problems with getting a supplement. He was concerned that the POTUS was "padding" the request with extraneous stuff that we did not need. He said he would be willing to look at a proposal with the "crap" taken out. We then went to H-137 and met with the entire leadership minus Pelosi. There was Approps Full Committee Chair Hal Rogers, Approps Subcommittee Chair Tom Cole, Steny Hoyer,

Fred Upton, Nita Lowey, Rosa DeLauro, and many others. Tom, I, Sec. Burwell, and Gayle Smith (USAID administrator) briefed the group on Zika. Again, there was push-back on supplement by the GOP. Also, they brought up the fact that the Tea Party Republicans want to return to the sequester, which would be a big cut in NIH budget. These guys are reasonable and probably would not let that happen; however, the Tea Party guys are feeling their oats now that Trump is doing so well in the GOP primaries. He got most of the states on "Super Tuesday".

Did TV interviews for CNN International and PBS – WNET – New York

March 3, 2016 – Tom Frieden and I briefed (together with Ariel Pablos-Mendez) and Holly Wong (HSS) the Diplomatic Corps in the Burns Auditorium of the State Department on Zika. Also present were Heather Higginbottom (Deputy Sec of State for Management and Resources), Deputy Assist. Sec Roberta Jacobson and Deputy Assist Sec. Judith Garber.

Also, had our internal scientific review for the Vedolizumab protocol that we hope to start soon.

Did long TV interview for BBC The World

March 4, 2016 – The LEAP – ON study came out in NEJM (Peanut consumption with 12 month lag showing tolerance is not broken) as did the Cohort Study of Zika from Brazil indicating that Zika is truly the causative factor for congenital abnormalities (even though it was a preliminary study). It is the first really cohort study.

As a result, much press – NPR; BBC radio; Washington Post; USA Today; The Guardian; New York Times;

March 5, 2016 – Did NBC Today Show on Zika

March 6, 2016 – Gave keynote address to the American Academy of Dermatology at the DC Convention Center. 18,000 people at the meeting. About 10,000 at the talk. Spoke on Ending the HIV/AIDS Pandemic. Many people were lined up waiting to have their picture taken with me. I still cannot fully grasp how people look upon me as a true icon. I believe that it is not only my consistent accomplishments, but importantly because I have been doing it for so long.

March 7, 2016 – Had breakfast with Greg Simon (formerly of VP Gore's staff) who has been asked by VP Biden to coordinate from the White House the President's "Moonshot" for Cancer. He wanted to get my advice on issues as well as a feel for the response of the community to this. I explained to him that there was concern about earmarks encroaching on the R01 pool. He understand. I told him that the NIH needs to grow about 6-7% per year to double every 10 years.

Spoke with Amy Pope about a crazy situation where USAMRIID did an aerosolized challenge of Zika in NHPs and showed that the VSV vaccine did not protect (no surprise). However, they showed that although the 2 control animals died and 16 of 20 vaccinated animals died, there was more inflammation in the lungs of the vaccinated animals – implying that vaccination is bad. The US Embassy and the Liberian and Guinea and Sierra Leone officials are going batshit because we are planning to do vaccine studies there and use the VSV as ring vaccine if other outbreaks occur. What idiots those guys at USAMRIID are. This should have been a classified experiment that never should have been done in the first place. Now I have to speak with the NSC from the SKIF tomorrow to pick up the doo-doo and explain why this is an irrelevant experiment.

March 8, 2016 - More media on Zika – BBC World News Radio and BBC Domestic (UK) Radio

Newt Gingrich wants to write an OpEd to support the pasing of the Zika supplement and has asked me to help him write it. My response from today is given below:

Newt:

What do we need to be doing?

The U.S. Government response to the Zika problem is focused at HHS with CDC taking the public health lead and NIH taking the biomedical research lead. This is a very serious public health problem that centers on pregnant women. Every week, the data are becoming more and more convincing that there is a truly causal relationship between Zika infection in a pregnant woman and congenital abnormalities and other adverse outcomes of pregnancy. A recent paper that came out online from the New England Journal of Medicine on March 5 (last Friday) showed the most powerful proof of causal link with 29% of Zika infected pregnant women showing fetal abnormalities on Doppler Ultrasound compared to 0% in the

pregnant women not infected with Zika. This a disturbingly high attack rate. Now that we know that the virus can be transmitted by sexual contact from man to women, the threat broadens. Also, transmission can occur through the blood supply. Although it is unlikely that we will have a generalized outbreak in the USA, the threat of local outbreaks is real. We have seen this with dengue in Florida and Texas and Chikungunya in Florida. Clearly, we need a robust response to the outbreak. We need to understand the disease better with natural history studies and studies on pathogenesis. We need better diagnostics and importantly, we need a vaccine. I will start a phase 1 vaccine trial with one of several candidates at the end of the summer-early fall of 2016. I will start that by moving money from other important non-Zika projects. I will not be able to plan for the larger Phase 2 trial in 2017 without the supplement money. I need the money very soon if I am going to properly plan for that larger study.

What should the Congress do?

The POTUS has asked for a FY2016 supplement of $1.8 billion. Most of that would go to CDC. However, the NIH would be getting $130 million, which we definitely need to implement the essential research agenda. The GOP in both the Senate and House are saying that HHS should use unexpended balances from the Ebola supplement to pay for the Zika activities. We received $238 million for Ebola and now we only have less than $10 million, with more follow-up studies to be performed. Bottom line is that we do not have any Ebola money left. The CDC and USAID do have some unspent money; however, they definitely need it to continue their Ebola surveillance, response, and infrastructure building in West Africa. The Congress needs to pass the Zika supplement or we cannot adequately respond to this serious public health challenge.

I hope that this is helpful. It goes without saying, but I will say it anyway. I cannot be quoted. I hope that you understand. Thanks for your willingness to help. We really appreciate it.

Best regards, Tony

March 9, 2016 — Zika frenzy continues. Had teleconference in the SCIF with WH, CIA, NIA, DoD HHS regarding an experiment that the USAMRIID did that challenged NHPs with aerosolized Ebola to see if the VSV vaccine protected. Obviously, it did not. Stupid experiment. However, they also found in the 2 control animals (they had 2 controls and 22

vaccinated), even though they died, that they did NOT have inflammation in the lung. However, the vaccinated animals had necrosis, inflammation and fibrin in the lungs.

This should have been a classified experiment. The foolish DOD people send the data to the FDA and then circulated as FYI to various embassies including those in West Africa where we are about to engage on a much larger DSD vaccine trial for Ebola. The embassies in West Africa (Guinea, Liberia, Sierra Leone) as you might expect went bonkers since it looks like we're going to vaccinated people with the dangers vaccine. I believe that the inflammation is something that is obviously expected. As it turns out, the NIAID people in our bio defense program rely on the Department of Defense to conduct bioterror related experiments using a variety of Ebola vaccines to determine their efficacy against aerosolized challenge with people. The DOD has never considered such experiments to be classified. That is a big mistake. Nonetheless, NIAID people in DMID relied on the DOD experience and went along with them. The DOD has the facility at USAMRIID to conduct the aerosolized experiments. In fact, they have previously published these experiments, again, which I think was a mistake, since I believe that they should have been classified since they could indicate a vulnerability. During the course of those experiments, the DOD noticed that the animals that were vaccinated had more inflammation in the long then those who were unvaccinated even though almost all of the aerosole-challenged animals died. The current experiments were done to find out if this was a real phenomenon and if it was relevant. Again, I believe all of this is important for bio defense, but has little to do with naturally emerging Ebola outbreaks. Nonetheless, the idea that the vaccine can do harm is now causing people a great deal of concern.

March 10, 2016 - did WTOP radio on Zika. Also went for m I participated with Tom Frieden on a Zika telebriefing that involved more than 260 reporters. The tele-briefing went very well, and I was all over the newspapers including my picture with Tom in the Washington Post tomorrow, March 11.

This evening I had dinner over the home of Stefano Bertuzzi, the CEO of the American Society of Microbiology. It was a salon-type dinner in which I was featured invitee together with Gary Nabel from Sanofi amd Lynn Enquist of Princeton. Also present were: Erika Shugart (ASM Comm.

Director); Nell Greenfield-Boyce (NPR); Liz Sabo (USA Today); Dam Vergano (Buzz Feed); Maggie Fox (NBC); Lena Sun (Wash Post); Steve Sternberg (US News and World report); Larry Altman (NY Times and Wilson center); Tina Saey (Science News); Sara Schwartz (Nature). Great discussions and excellent evening - all "off the record".

Donald McNeill, the medical and science reporter for the New York Times e-mailed me regarding his concern why the United States government health officials are not recommending the people in Puerto Rico that where possible they try and delay pregnancy. I actually agree with Donald on this. However, Tom Frieden and CDC folks feel that this is not something that they want to do. They gave a whole bunch of lame reasons why they should not do this I will list below the e-mail chain of how I feel about this and what the response was. Basically the CDC wants to come out with a recommendation that is nothing but a bunch of gobbledygook. The first in the chain is my response. Work from the bottom up, i.e. from Donald McNeill's e-mail to me upwards.

I still think that we need to make a small change as suggested by Leslie. I would be in favor of Denise's statement followed by: ".....most babies will be born healthy. Nonetheless, some may want to consider delaying pregnancy based on their own analysis of the risk that is informed by current knowledge and after discussions with their clinician."

From: Fauci, Anthony (NIH/NIAID) [E] [mailto:AFAUCI@niaid.nih.gov]
Sent: Thursday, March 10, 2016 6:24 PM
To: Sykes, Erin S. (CDC/OD/OADC); Frieden, Thomas (Tom) (CDC/OD)
Cc: Daniel, Katherine Lyon (CDC/OD/OADC); Skinner, Thomas W. (CDC/OD/OADC); Dach, Leslie (OS/IOS); Griffis, Kevin (OS/ASPA); Reid, Anne (HHS/IOS); Lurie, Nicole (OS/ASPR/IO)
Subject: RE: Question I didn't get in at press conference
Colleagues:

I agree with all that is said; however, I differ just a bit. I would take what we are currently saying a step further. Yes, the outbreak dynamics in PR are different. Yes, 2/3 of pregnancies are unintended. Yes, we are going to put a full court press on mosquito control even though this has not been successful in the past. PR had few resources and so we will likely do better in this regard if we help out. Yes, we are going to enhance the birth control capability. I believe that we should state all of the above. However, I believe that we should also say that given the seriousness of the situation and the

fact that we are expecting many cases of Zika infection in pregnant women in PR, and as a result many babies with congenital defects, women should at least consider where possible delaying pregnancy for one year or until we have a better feel for what the impact on PR will be this summer. We will intensify and provide resources for birth control to assist those who do not have ready access to birth control. Just because 2/3 of pregnancies are unintended does not mean that we should ignore the fact that we may be able to have an influence on those 1/3 who are waiting for guidance from health officials. We can go through all the statements about how decisions about pregnancies are a very personal thing for couples and we do not want to insert ourselves into that. That is a given. However, even though Donald McNeill is (as Tom Says) like a dog with a bone, and he can be a pain in the neck some times, there is a shed of truth in what he says about our responsibility to provide some advice and guidance that could be helpful. I would hate to have us as a team including the Secretary be accused of relinquishing our responsibilities to help at least some of the people and prevent at least some of the expected congenital abnormalities. I believe that we should have a serious discussion about this. Thanks, Tony

March 11, 2016 — Got asked to go on ABC George Stepanopoulos Sunday (March 13). The network will let me know if it is final since there is much action with the Primaries.

March 13, 2016 — Did not do ABC. The intense coverage of the GOP and Dem primaries has bumped everything. Growing concern even among GOP about the possibility that Trump may actually win the GOP primary. He is acting increasingly bizarre.

Press coverage of Zika toning down somewhat. Am doing minor radio and some print.

March 14, 2016 — I have initiated bringing Zika vaccine people (John Mascola, Julie Ledgerwood, Steve Whitehead, et al together with the FDA (Lu Borio, Phil Krause, Peter Marks, Marion Gruber) to discuss early planning for Clinical trials. Likely that the DNA candidate from VRC will go into Phase 1 by Sept. 2016. And so I want to make sure that we are prepared to go right into Phase 2. Good meeting. This situation needs my leadership. EEE

March 16, 2016 — Testified at the House Appropriations Subcommittee Hearing for the NIH budget in Rayburn 2358. Together with Francis Collins, Doug Lowy, Nora Volkow, Richard Hodes. Chaired by Tom Cole (R-OK). Cole is turning out to be a good friend of NIH. Very friendly hearing. Nita Lowey and Rosa DeLauro doing their usual expressing how much they love me and mentioning that I have been doing this for decades.

Went from the Hearing to State Department to brief the US Ambassadors to the Western Hemisphere countries, i.e. Panama, Nicaragua, etc. on Zika

That evening went to Research! America Annual Dinner. Harold Varmus got one of the awards. He is a little concerned that Laurie Glimcher is leaving as Dean of Cornell and going to Boston to be CEO of the Dana Farber Cancer Institute. Remember — Harold left NCI to go to NYC to be Laurie's "advisor" and join the faculty of Comell.

March 18, 2016 — Gave NIH-wide Zika Lecture at Masur Auditorium. Packed house, even with overflow to Lipsett Auditorium. Fire Marshalls turning people away. More than 1500 people watched online.

March 21, 2016 —

[redacted]

My videotaped talk for the Keystone Meeting in Squaw Valley that I pre-recorded went extremely well. I decided that I did not want to make the trip due to Zika commitments and so I pre-recorded it and sent it to them. It was the Opening Plenary. Got many e-mail about how much everyone liked it.

Have been doing mostly radio and print on Zika — Sirius Radio from Canada; Breakthrough Radio, etc.

March 24, 2016 — presented on Zika top the PCAST with John Holdren and Eric Lander at the NAS headquarters on Constitution and 21st St, NW. Went very well.

Met with Steve Hoffman for his yearly update on his Sanaria PfCPZ irradiated malaria vaccine.

March 25, 2016 – Going back and forth with HHS on the CDC wording of the upcoming MMWRs on sexual transmission of Zika and other recommendations for pregnant women.

March 26, 2016 (Saturday) – Had long phone conversation with Tom Frieden. He is very concerned about Puerto Rico which will soon experience the peak of a Zika outbreak. The worst is yet to come. Also, he thanked me sincerely for being a good colleague and working so well with CDC.

I am concerned that there may be something a little different from a molecular virology standpoint between dengue and Zika in that although we are hoping that Zika will act like dengue in local outbreaks in mainland USA, i.e. constrained without being sustained, it is possible that this will not be the case and Zika may spread more widely in the USA. If that happens and we see considerable microcephaly, that will be a public health and a PR disaster.

March 28, 2016 – Today is the first of a 2 day Workshop that we (NIAID) led together with HHS, CDC, FDA on Zika. We brought together investigators from South America, Puerto Rico and Central America together with many Americans who are now working on Zika.

Press interest continues with radio and print/blogs.

March 30, 2016 – Met with high level medical/health delegation from Cuba. We met at the VRC and I explained what NIAID does. Hopefully, we can establish close relations with them on the heels of Obama's recent (2 weeks ago) visit to Havana.

Appeared on BBC World News TV.

Did a filmed interview of my upbringing as an Italian American at the NIAF headquarters on 19th Street, NW. To be shown on NYC TV.

Gave lecture on Zika to big crowd at the Cosmos Club. Organization was EcoHealth

March 31, 2016 - Went to National Press Club to do a 1-on-1 interview on Zika in front of audience brought together by Scientific American.

Did WTOP interview on recent delineation of the molecular structure of Zika virion.

Spoke for 1 hour with Laura Friedel and Alex Keenan, Clerks of the Senate Labor HHS Appropriations Subcommittee. Good interchange.

April 1, 2016 – Did interview on CNN with Jake Tapper – "The Lead" on the CDC Summit that took place today in Atlanta. It was designed to coordinate the responses of the State and Local Health authorities in the event of a Zika outbreak in the USA. Asked for state-wide action plan for each state and a state coordinator for each state.

Nice farewell party for Doug Brooks at the home of Ernest Hopkins at [redacted] . Many of the AIDS group were there wishing him well as he leaves to work as the community person for Gilead Sciences. Doug is a good person.

April 4 – 5, 2016 – Most activity still centered around Zika. USG concerned about what will happen aas we enter the mosquito season in the spring/summer here in the continental USA. Have been on NBC local TV news with Doreen Gentzler for past 2 evenings (April 4-5).

April 7, 2016 – Did a mock drill on a fake Nipah patient in the Special Clinical Studies Unit (SCSU) with the old Ebola team of nurses and personnel. Entire thing filmed by the Discovery Channel that is doing a Special on the Clinical Center. Well very well.

April 9, 2016 – Went to San Francisco to give the 2016 Canada Gairdner Golbal Health Award lecture at the 7th Annual Consortium of Universities for Global Health (CUGH). Arrived late afternoon and went to dinner at John's Grill on 63 Ellis Street (Eric Goosby's favorite place from his youth in SF). At dinner was Paul Volberding, Molly Coy, Diane Havlir, Eric, John.....,Minister of Health of Ethiopia Kesetebirhan Admasu. Great dinner.

April 10, 2016 – Gave the Gairdner Award lecture on "Ending the HIV/AIDS Pandemic: An Achievable Goal". Standing ovation, many tweets. Then did panel of Global Health and AIDS with Diane Havlir, Eric Goosby, and Peter Piot. Then had Gairdner lunch at the 55 Parc Restauruat with John Dirks (Gairdner person), King Holmes, Peter Piot, Heidi Larson, Haile Debas, etc.

Then had dinner with Ali and 2 of her old Stanford classmates at Aperto restaurant on 18th and Connecticut in Potrero Hill. Great dinner.

Then took red-eye home.

April 11, 2016 - Did major press briefing on Zika in the White House Press Room with Anne Schuchat, hosted by Obama Press Secretary Josh Earnest. Then Anne and I did sit down briefing with several reporters from varied state and local newspapers.

April 12, 2016 – Much press associated with my appearance yesterday at the White House Press room. They focused on the issue of our needing the $1.9 billion supplement that Obama asked for. Also, the issue of the more we learn about Zika, the worse it gets, particularly with the new information about the range of neurological problems: few examples of press: WTOP radio; San Francisco KCBS Radio; Sirius XM radio; BBC radio; CNN International TV; all print newspapers including picture on front page of USA Today.

April 13, 2016 – Continue intense press interest. Today did: Good Morning America – ABC with Robin Roberts; Fox and Friends TV; Diane Rehm Radio Show.

Also, presented briefing on Zika to the Ambassadors from foreign countries at the HHS auditorium. Also presenting were Beth Bell (CDC), Lu Borio (FDA), Judy Garber (State).

Had teleconference with Amy Pope (coordinating Zika at White House) in Situation Room of White House (I was in the SCIF at HHS).

April 14, 2016 – Kevin Griffis (Asst Secr. For Pubic Affairs at HHS) arranged for me to brief by phone the Editors of the New York Times and the L.A. Times on Zika and the budget battle between the Congress and the Administration over the $1.9 billion supplement request. It is becoming political in that media such as Jon LaPook at CBS is blasting the Republican Congress for not granting the supplemental request. I am inadvertently getting involved in a political battle since the Administration wants my public credibility to show how wrong the Republicans are in not granting the $1.9 billion Zika supplement. In fact, on Sunday (April 17, 2016) I will appear on Fox News Sunday with Chris Wallace and on Face the Nation. To argue for the need for the supplement.

April 15, 2016 – Delivered the Plenary Lecture at the Joint AAP/ASCI, ASPA meeting in Chicago. Came back same day. Poignant moments when I ran into the old giants and heroes of Internal Medicine – Holly Smith and Don Seldin both of whom are looking old and frail. That will be me years from now.

April 17, 2016 – Appeared on Fox News Sunday with Chris Wallace and on Face the Nation. Went extremely well. Following the appearances, all of the print media had me explaining why we need the $1.9 billion supplement that the POTUS had asked for. My quotes about Zika (ex: likely that there will be local transmissions similar to dengue, etc.) dominated the print media as well as subsequent followups on TV on April 18/19.

April 18, 2016 – Appeared on CNBC Squawk Box and Fox Local News regarding prior appearances on Sunday Shows.

Had the Annual BMGF/NIH workshop to discuss collaborations with the Gates people. Meeting held in Porter Building on a glorious sunny Monday. Bill Gates was at the meeting for the entire morning. We had some good discussions.

April 19, 2016 – Battle ongoing between Dems and GOP regarding whether to fund the $1.9 billion request from Obama for Zika supplement. Apparently, my appearances on TV have "pushed" the GOP to give in a bit. Now negotiating regarding how much of the request to grant.

April 20, 2016 - I appeared on FOX News with Cavuto.

Had great meeting with the two CHAVI-IDs – Bart Haynes and Dennis Burton (also John Mascola present) to discuss the progress with the broadly neutralizing antibody and immunogen approach. We are making progress in a complex area.

Had urgent call from Amy Pope at the NSC/EOP asking about the impact of what I would be able to do/not do if I got only $200 million of the $277 million slated for NIH. Apparently she just spoke with Denis McDonough and Denis told her to check with me since there is obviously a deal brewing between the WH and the GOP.

Got animated call from Rosa DeLauro who is incensed that the Senate Dems and the WH are looking like they are "caving in" to the GOP in not insisting that we stick by our guns for the entire supplement. She was angry

and cursing at the WH and the Senate DEMS. Used the "F" bomb multiple times. She is counting on me to stand my ground.

April 21, 2016 – Lunch in the LBJ Room of the Capitol with Senate Dem Caucus. Meeting with me, Sylvia Burwell, and Anne Schuchat (CDC) to discuss budget negotiations. Went very well. Obviously, the DEMs are pushing for all of the supplement; however, they are realistic and realize that they will have to settle for part, likely ~$1.1 billion. Much praise by the senators regarding my years of service. Those in particular who commented were: Mikulski, Feinstein, Boxer, Schumer, Reid, etc.

April 22, 2016 – Did WTOP Radio with Mike Moss and Joan Jones on the NIH influenza challenge study showing that protection is associated more with antibody to NA versus antibody to HA.

Also, appeared on Fox Business News TV

April 23, 2016 - Gave a talk at the Marmon Hall of the Shakespeare Theater on 6th and F St, NW to the Smithsonian Science and Engineering Festival. Was actually an interview format on my experience with emerging infections.

April 27, 2016 – Tension still tight between the GOP and Dems about the Zika supplement request. I was on the now weekly call with Amy Pope of the NSC via the SCIF in the Natcher Building with CDC, ASPR, White House, DoD, USAID, and State talking about Zika and doing our weekly update and planning session.

Went to a Nats game at Nats Stadium with Bob Seder. Unfortunately it was very cold and threatening of rain. Nats lost despite good showing by Gio Gonzales. Nats did not get many hits. Bob and I walked out (as usual) after the 5th inning.

April 28, 2016 - Busy day. Went to Humphrey Building to be with Sylvia Burwell when she gave a teleconference Press briefing reporting on her trip to Puerto Rico to check out the Zika situation there.

Then had important meeting with Sen. Burr in his office in the Dirksen Building. Also present were Nicki Lurie, Richard Hatchett (having taken over at BARDA for Robin Robinson), Annie Abramson (Burr's chief staffer), Bob Kadlec (my old friend from BioShield days), Patty Conrad and Melinda Haskins.

Burr is upset about a few things. First he is frustrated that he created BARDA and now every time there is a global health emergency, we ask for emergency funds. I had to explain that BARDA is very successful in providing funds for countermeasures; however, the response to outbreaks involves more than producing and stockpiling vaccines/drugs/etc. It also involved all the surveillance and public health work of CDC. Also, and importantly, all the work we do on pathogenesis and the high cost of clinical trials. He got it. However, he was also upset that the language of the supplement request tried to change the purpose of BARDA by stating that it should be used for any public health issue that poses a threat at the same time that the administration is actually cutting money from BARDA and trying to steal from the BioShield account. He was not upset with me at all and we still are good friends. He is frustrated with the administration.

Along the lines of the Zika supplement "wars", Nancy Pelosi called me in my office tonight and asked if I would go to the Congress on May 10 and explain the importance of our needing the Zika supplement.

April 29, 2016 – First death due to Zika in Puerto Rico, related to severe thrombocytopenia in a man in his 70s.

Press interest continues in the diseases and in the budget battles. Did interview with a terrific person for radio and TV for BBC to air on May 5. Also did NBC Nightly News and MSNBC with Chuck Todd

Met with Paul Stoffels (J & J; Janssen) together with Emilio Emini, Larry Corey, Nina Russell, Carl D. and Mary Marovich to discuss the funding and governance and design of the upcoming HIV vaccine trial with the human Ad26 /MVA boost to take place in South Africa. Good discussion. Paul is an old friend.

Had dinner with Catherine and Wayne Reynolds at Chez Francois in Great Falls, VA. Guests included Chris Grady, Francis Collins, Mike Morell (former Acting Director, CIA), Mary Beth Morell, General James Jones, Diane Jones. Many interesting conversations about Middle east, the Trump driven primaries, the likelihood or not of Hilary Clinton getting indicted for the e-mail situation. General JamesJones telling me how disappointed he is in Obama for relinquishing USA leadership throughout the world, including in Ukraine and especially in the Middle East. Mike Morell underscored this both essentially saying that Obama has been a foreign

policy disaster. Interesting since they both served in the Obama administration.

April 30, 2016 – Annual typical and wonderful Garden Brunch at [redacted] given by Tammy Haddad, Hilary Rosen, Franco Nuschese et al. Since I have been on a lot of TV/radio of late with regard to Zika (see above), I was readily recognized by many of the movie and TV stars. Really good time meeting and having conversation with the usual DC people (Valerie Jarrett, Linda Douglas, Wolf Blitzer, etc) whom I always meet at these parties as well as Michael Kelly (Doug in "House of Cards"), Ian Kahn (AMC's Washington's Spies), Jaimie Alexander (NBC's "Blindspot"). Had great conversation with Ian Kahn who felt passionately that if today's politicians would ask before they act - :What would George Washington have done?" we would have a better country. Ian plays George Washington in a TV Series. He wants to reach out to me after the weekend. Also, ran into Jim Sciutto and his wife and other Regis High School grads (somewhat of a multi-generational reunion).

May 2, 2016 – NAS Annual meeting. I defended dennis Kasper and Bart Haynes. Kasper did very well in discussion in section 44 (Microbiology); however, a few people in Section 43 (Immunology - Sasha Rudinsky and Emil Unanue) trashed Dennis for no apparent reason. Bart did well in Section 43.

May 3, 2015 - Did very successful briefing on Zika at PAHO of the PAHO country "communicators" Many press there including 12 TV cameras from all over the Americas. Organized by Bill Hall from HHS.

May 5, 2016 – Did Hearst TV and Fox 5 News on Zika. Went to NFID Dinner and Awards night to present Maxwell Finland Award to Diane Griffin (Hopkins) whom I nominated. Held at Bethesda Hyatt. Zika still dominating the news.

Bad situation – Francis Collins notified John Gallin that he was essentially "fired" since the Red Team report recommended that NIH appoint a CEO to run the Clinical Center because of the issue brought up by the "investigation" by the team, i.e. inconsistent attention among some ICs for patient safety and FDA compliance with pharmacy and IV issues. NIAID did great in the evaluation, but other ICs did not. Francis is throwing John under the bus on this one.

The Red Team led by Norman Augustine was called in by Francis to investigate the issue of the conditions (that came to light last May – 2015) in the CC Pharmacy with compounding experimental drugs. No patient was hurt but it was clear that in an attempt to service investigators, the pharmacy did not abide by strict GMP practices, particularly in the physical structure of the pharmacy modules. Two vials were found with precipitate in them and the Pharmaceutical Development Branch was closed. The FDA investigated and was not pleased at first with the response. Meanwhile the "Red Team" did a broad look at the CC and found a culture of caring more for research than for the patients (not at NIAID, but in other ICs). One thing led to another and the recommendation was to appoint a CEO for the CC, which in effect eliminates John Gallin. There is some truth in the inconsistencies in care among the ICs; however, John Gallin was never given the authority to do anything about it. Yet, he is being blamed. It is up to the ICs to demand excellence. John is a bit at fault since he has been very passive in demanding (even though he did not have the authority) that the ICs do better.

Francis is also at fault since he never gave the CC the resources to have a pharmacy or other facilities that are up to today's standards.

May 7-8, 2016 – Amazing weekend at Ohio State University for the Commencement Address. I spoke in the Ohio Stadium in front of 70,000 people!!. My talk went extremely well. There were initial tweets over the prior couple of weeks and write-ups in the school papers about "mixed feelings" among students that they got a "relatively unknown" personality to be commencement speaker instead of a celebrity comedian or movie star. Last year they had Obama. Some students said that they had looked me up and found that my accomplishments were amazing and they were interested in what I had to say. Others expressed disappointment that I was not a celebrity. That all changed after the address. The enthusiasm for me was amazing. All the tweets praised me as did the school newspapers. I was mobbed as I left the stadium by hundreds of students and parents who want to shake my hand, touch me, take "selfies' with me. This continued at the airport where literally hundreds of people came up to me to congratulate and praise ny talk. Amazing weekend!

May 10, 2016 – Went to NYC for a DDCF Board meeting. Got there early to do an interview with the Editorial Board of BuzzFeed located on East

18th Street. Beautiful sunny day. I enjoyed walking around Union Square and then realized that I was near Larry Kramer's apartment on [redacted], right near Washington Square Park. I spontaneously dropped in on him (Apartment [redacted]) and had a great chat. He was thrilled that I visited him.

Had pre-brief with Sylvia Burwell by phone in preparation for our lunch meeting tomorrow with the Editorial Board of the Washington Post. Sylvia called me back afterwards and expressed concern about the CDC was handling the Zika issue. Sylvia does not trust their judgment and competence based on her experience with Ebola.

Did interview on NPR – "Morning Edition" with Renee Montagne on Zika to be aired tomorrow.

May 11, 2016 – Article came out in Washington Post by Lena Sun describing on the Red Team's report. Very damaging to NIH. NIH community vey angry with Francis Collins for essentially allowing this in order to cover his ass. Gallin is the sacrificial lamb. Francis announced that the NIH will have CEO, COO and CMO and the Gallin will have to step down, i.e. John was fired.

Did great on camera interview on Facebook and Online for USA Today with senior editor Susan Paige.

Continued back and forth in Congress regarding the $1.8 billion request for Zika. I will testify tomorrow before the House in a special briefing areranged by Nancy Pelosi.

May 12, 2016 – My picture was in USA Today and I was prominently mentioned in a Washington Post Editorial and a NY Times Editorial. Anne Schuchat, Mitch Landrieu (Mayor of New Orleans) and I briefed the Democratic Steering Group for Zika in The Capitol Visitors Center at 1:00 PM<. Chaired by Pelosi with Nita Lowy, Rosa DeLauro, etc. 35 Members present. Great hearing. Love fest for me by my old friends (Pelosi et al). Did TV interview for the ABC World News Tonight.

Francis Collins wants my help in trying to fashion something for John within the Clinical Center that would be acceptable to him. Francis obviously realizes the unpopularity of his action to remove John as Clinical Center Director. I will come up with some options. See e-mail below:

May 13, 2016 - Media coverage still intense. Did Fox Cavuto Show today. Also, many quotes in numerous blogs and print news.

Will have dinner tomorrow night with John Gallin to try and help.

May 14, 2016 – Dinner with John and Elaine Gallin. John feels that he is being set up for failure. Francis wants him to stay on after he has essentially fired him by announcing that he is bringing in a CEO. I am trying to fashion a position in the Clinical Center where John could function as the "Scientific Director" of the CC research programs of the various CC departments. John will consider this.

May 16, 2016 – Did MSNBC show on Zika. Also, attended the IOM (NAM) meeting at the NAS on Vaccines for emerging infections. Gave opening talk on the need for establishing flexible vaccine platforms. Meeting chaired by Adel Mahmoud and Marie-Paule Kieny with Victor Tzau as the host.

May 17, 2016 – Went to NYC today to receive the "Chivalry Award" from the American Foundation of Savoy Orders, a 1000 year old Italian Organization of knighthood. Received it at a beautiful townhouse at [redacted] . Chris was with me. Out to dinner after with Chris and Phil Piccigallo.

May 19, 2016 – Gave CEO Luncheon lecture at the Army-Navy Club at Farragut Park on 17th Street, NW.

Also, this evening participated in a telebriefing for the constituents of Congresswoman Deborah Wasserman-Shultz (D-FL), which she moderated. Did it with Steve Redd (CDC). There were over 2000 call-ins on the phone. Went very well.

May 20, 2016 – Big day! Briefed President Obama in the Oval Office from 11:00 AM to 12:20 PM. Tom Frieden, Secretary Burwell, and I did a combined briefing. I spoke predominantly about Zika vaccines and Tom handled the public health issues. Present at the briefing were VP Joe Biden, Celia Munoz, Valerie Jarrett, Amy Pope, Susan Rice, Shaun Donovan (OMB), and Amy Rosenbaum (WH legisl). Also, sat in (without comment) on the Press conference that the POTUS held in the Oval Office right after the briefing. Went very well. POTUS very familiar with me, Tom and what we are doing.

May 22, 2016 – (Sunday) – Appeared on ABC This Week with George Stephanopoulos to discuss Zika and my recent visit to the oval office with Obama.

May 23, 2016 – Delivered Commencement Address at Yale University School of Medicine. Went extremely well. Nice discussions with Jerry Friedland and Alison Galvani.

May 24, 2016 – Went with Francis Collins to the Capitol to do a meet and greet with a number of Republican and Democratic Congressmen set up by Pete Sessions (R-TX). They mostly asked about Zika and I held forth. Tim Murphy, Mike Burgess, Fred Upton, Rosa DeLauro, etc. Interesting that Congressman (Dr.) Burgess was insisting that I recommend to Obama to restrict travel for anyone to Zika areas, not just pregnant women. He was not alone in this feeling. I was surprised since Mike is an old friend and a good guy.

Went to Wilson Center and participated in a Zika Panel chaired by Jane Harman and Moderated my Jason Beaubien of NPR. On panel - me, Anne Schuchat, and former Congresswoman Susan Molinari. Jane and Susan were very, very complimentary of me for my "decades of amazing work on public health".

Went with Bob Seder to Mets game. Many home runs – Zimmerman, Rendon, Revere, Murphy, Ramos. Francis Collins sang National Anthem!!

May 25, 2016 – Press continues – appeared on CNBC "Squawk Box". Also, did KTSA radio from Texas. NPR from Houston and NPR from Miami.

May 26, 2016 – Attended Annual Sons of Italy Gala at the Building Museum. I received the Lifetime Achievement Award here last year. This year Condoleezza Rice received the award. She sat at our table with Phil Piccigallo and the Italian Ambassador to the USA – Claudio Bisogniero. We reminisced about out shared interactions (PEPFAR, etc.) during the Bush 43 White House years. Joe Montegna was Master of ceremonies and Gary Sinese was special guest.

May 27, 2016 – Press continues with Zika. Also, report of mcr-1 gene (resistant to Colistin) in an E.coli in a woman in Pennsylvania. Press

continues → CNN; Wall Street Journal; Bloomberg TV; "Environmental Health perspective" published by NIEHS; Steele and Ungar Radio Show.

May 30, 2016 – (Memorial Day weekend) Did CNN NewDay on Zika and MCR-1 gene bacterial resistance.

May 31, 2016 – Much media today on Zika as well as MCR-1 gene found in an E.coli in a woman in Pennsylvania. This gene leads to resistance to colistin (last line drug) - WTOP radio on Zika and MCR-1; also did CNN NewDay again. Also, did Reuters TV; Katy Kay at BBC TV; NY Times interview; MSNBC with Chris Hayes

June 1, 2016 – Honduran pregnant women infected with Zika in Honduras comes to USA on vacation and delivers a microcephalic baby in Hackensack, NJ

I do MSNBC with Andrea Mitchell; NBC Nightly News.

MISSING MATERIAL (Ransomware hack) – June 2 through July 13, 2016 – will try to backfill

June 7, 2016 – Went to NYC to the UNSpecial Session on HIV/AIDS and presented in a panel with Michel Sidibe and Deb Birx on how we can end the AIDS pandemic. I gave my usual talk on the scientific basis for the feasibility of doing this. "We have the tools....".

June 8, 2016 – Briefed the democratic Steering and Outreach Committee in the Mansfield Room of the US capitol together with Sylvia and Tom Frieden on an update of Zika and why we desparately need the money.

Received President's Award from the President of Georgia (given by the Ambassador) on the celebration of the 25th Anniversary of the independence of the country of Georgia. It was held on the rooftop terrace across from the capitol.

June 9, 2016 – Continue to do press virtually every day on Zika. Did CNN TV this evening.

June 21, 2016 – Did Zika briefing at the White House for Community people in EEOB 350.

June 22, 2016 – Did a meet and greet with mostly GOP House members in Room H-314 (Rules Committee) of the Capitol. Meeting called by Rep.

Pete Sessions of Texas. Good "back and forth". Francis Collins and I. Most discussion about Zika.

June 23-24, 2016 – Did Aspen Ideas Festival. Was on Zika Panel with Anne Schuchat and Rob Califf, chaired by Jeff Goldberg of The Atlantic. Also did panel on drug development chaired by Helen Branswell of STAT. really enjoyed the trip!

June 27, 2016 – Had beautiful reception at the Canadian Embassy in my honor for receiving the Gairdner Global Health Award. Many friends from NIH and elsewhere attended. Also, Denise and Jack, Joanne and Jim, etc.

July 1, 2016 – Meet with the POTUS in the Oval Office of the White House together with Tom frieden and Sylvia Burwell to update him on the Zika situation. The Congress has still not appropriated the money for Zika that the POTUS has requested ($1.9 billion) and there is a pissing match back and forth between the Dems and the GOP regarding the funding. The GOP want to give the money but with "poison pill" provisions such as taking the money from the Affordable Care Act and from the Ebola account and they want to unfund Planned Parenthood. The Dems reject this and the Congress will leave for their 4th of July break without acting

July 2-11, 2016 – Much press exposure for me virtually every day associated with Zika and my explaining the need for money for vaccine, etc. Congress leaves for the Convention and for the summer break without an Zika Appropriations. The press are pounding them (mostly the GOP) for playing politics with a public health crisis.

July 11, 2016 – 60 Minutes did filming here at VRC on Zika and took footage to do a profile on me in the future.

July 14-21, 2016 – Trip to Durban, South Africa for the 21st International AIDS Society (IAS) meeting. Gave Keynote at the CURE Symposium; received the President's Award from the IAS. Great meeting. Much praise and recognition.

Now have 2nd person in Florida with local transmission of Zika!! – a male with no possibility of sexual transmissions to him; first person a few days ago was a 23 yo pregnant woman. Had important phone call at 9:00 PM with HHS Secretary Burwell, Tom Frieden, me and others from HHS on how we will handle the contentious issue of potentially doing a travel

alert for Florida for pregnant women, which would trigger the questions of what do you do with pregnant women who live in the Florida region. State authorities, particularly Texas are very upset about the possibility of CDC issuing a travel alert for their state. As usual, Sylvia Burwell either e-mails or calls me after the conference calls and seeks my independent counsel regarding sensitive policy issues.

July 22, 2016 - I was attacked by "Ransonware" and my entire unprotected folder (C Drive – Word Files) was encrypted. Luckily, I had a backup of most of my historical daily notes and my autobiography was on a separate, nonaccessible folder. However, I lost all of the letters that I have ever written as well as other important documents in the Word Files folder. I had originally created this folde for the confidential files that I made right after the anthrax attacks since I did not want them accessible to anyone. However, I soon began putting other important documents into that folder – Bad idea!!!

July 26, 2016 – Continuing to do much "local" media (local TV and Radio stations as well as local NPR stations) set up by HHS to update on Zika and continue to pressure the Congress (which has not recessed for the summer) to appropriate the money for Zika. Democratic Convention this week. Michelle Obama gave an amazing speech endorsing Clinton. She spoke about her children and their future in America. Bill Clinton also gave a great speech "humanizing" Hillary.

July 27, 2016 – Great speeches at Dem Convention by VP Joe Biden and Obama. Still doing Zika press. Much local press given the local transmitted cases in Florida: NPR Radio in California – KNX radio; ABC – KSAT Kansas (TV); WMBF – TV – Myrtle beach; WAMC radio Albany.

July 28, 2016 – As predicted, it is happening! Two more local transmitted cases (total = 4, at least) in Florida. FDA ordering no blood collections for transfusion in Dade and Broward Counties until they can implement blood screening. I taped for tonight PBS NewsHour and NBC Nightly News. Continue local media: KJZZ Radio – NPR; WRC NBC local with Doreen Gentzler

July 29, 2016 – Now confirmed total of at least 4 local transmission. Governor Scott from Florida confirms. Much discussion here at HHS regarding if/when to issue a travel alert to pregnant women not to travel to

Miami-Dade and Broward Counties where local infections are. Continue to do local media: WSVN TV Miami; KNBC TV – Los Angeles; WINA Radio – Charlottesville; Radio KSTX – San Antonio; Also did CNN with Wolf Blitzer. Also, did BBC TV via phone where they showed my picture on the screen.

Also, on reviewing data I realize that we should probably be doing an Alum Adjuvant arm to the HVTN 702 trial in addition to the MF59 adjuvant arm. Looking at data from Feffa Franchini (NCI), she found that in a NHP model to reproduce RV144 in the monkey, she found that MF59 arm did not protect, whereas the Alum arm did. Also, both arms gave the important antibody against V2 (the key cyclc dipeptide), while MF59 also gave response to V1. Could be that although MF59 is a more potent adjuvant than Alum, it induces an antibody response (against V1) that hinders the protective effect of the alum limb. I will convene the HVTN 702 group to discuss adding an Alum arm to the trial in Africa.

July 30, 2016 – Spoke over the phone with Carl Dieffenbach, Larry Corey, and Bart Haynes about the issue with Feffa's study and HVTN 702. Spoke (as usual) with Tom Frieden by phone. He is frustrated by the fact that that HHS and Secretary Burwell seem to distrust the CDC and Tom and continually micromanage them. He is partially correct since HHS (Sylvia) often calls me to validate what Tom tells them.

July 31, 2016 (Sunday)– Appeared on Sunday AM "Face the Nation" talking about the locally transmitted cases of Zika. Show went extremely well. One of the best that I have done. John Dickerson has now evolved into one of the best Sunday Show hosts. I predicted that there would be more cases soon and that we would not hesitate to declare a travel alert for pregnant women to the area in the restricted region inside Dade County. I found out from Tom Frieden after the show that there wer now additional symptomatic and asymptomatic cases (total 14) within that restricted area. Together with the Florida Health Authorities, we will issue a travel alert for pregnant women for this restricted area. Testing is going on around the "rim" of this area. I suggested to Tom that we add a cushion rim of restriction now. He wants to wait until we test the rim (tomorrow) before we do this. The Florida health authorities will go nuts if we issue an alert for the entire Dade County that includes Miami. It would destroy tourism even if it is only an alert for pregnant women. England has already issued a travel

alert for pregnant British women for the restricted area. I am not concerned about the tourism. If there are cases around the rim tomorrow I will push for widening the restriction.

Big conference call at 3:00 PM with Secretary Burwell to discuss situation. We are having a terrible heat wave (>20 days in July >90 degrees F).

NY Times Sunday article on Obama being a science nerd. Had me quoted about his visit to nancy Sullivan's lab in the VRC and how he addressed the scientific community in Masur auditorium and blew the audience away with science talk. Article by Gardiner Harris.

August 1, 2016 – Did CBS Morning News with Charlie Rose and WTOP Radio on the evolving Zika situation. Gov. Scott of FL announces the new cases (6 additional found by Uro-screening of asymptomatics + others) – total of 14. Calls for help from CDC Emergency Response Team. Mentions that CDC will issue travel alert for pregnant women to the restricted area north of downtown Miami. CDC to announce travel restriction at 1:00 PM. As a result → Press requests starting to role in. Did MSNBC with Andrea Mitchell; also did NBC Nightly News; CBS Evening News and CNN with Jake Tapper; BBC Radio;

This amazing article by Laurie Garrett appeared in Foreign Policy on August 1, 2016

August 2, 2016 – Worked with the crew of CBS 60 Minutes (Jon LaPook) who are covering the first patient getting the Phase 1 DNA Zika vaccine (from VRC). We filmed me in the room with the patient (Catherine Paquette). This is part of a special profile that 60 minutes is doing on me.

Appeared on Bloomberg TV; Airtalk (NPR – LA) Radio; CNN (Brian Todd for Wolf Blitzer Show

15th case of Zika in the Wynwood section of Dade County, north of Miami

August 3, 2016 – Zika intensity still high. Much press. Did CNN "New Day" with Alisyn Camorata; MSNBC; Diane Rehm Show; AP (Malcolm Ritter); big press telebriefing for the start of the Phase 1 DNA Zika vaccine trial (VRC 319) – followed by countless print media and NPR broadcasts of my Q and A following the press telebriefing; CNN medical online; Texas

Community Magazine; WUSF Tampa NPR; Taped for tomorrow's CBS Morning News.

August 4, 2016 – Article in USA Today with a photo of me. This is a very good picture for the book since it has me in the WH Briefing room with the WH logo at the podium

Great article in The Atlantic (August 3, 2016) on the world's neglet of addressing TB. It is an article that liberally quotes me, Paul Farmer, and Glenda Gray.

Battle still going on between Dems and GOP regarding Zika funding.

Much press regarding the vaccine trial as well as the funding issue, and the Florida situation: The Morning Drive (A Haitian Radio Show in Miami); BBC radio; PBS Charlie Rose; John Catsimatidis Radio (NYC); New York Times Interview with Catherine St. Louis (Science Times); CBS Evening News.

Had great meeting at VRC regarding complication of Zika animal data (good antibody response, but not protected from challenge.

Had meeting with the HVTN702 crowd to discuss the issue of Veffa Franchini paper showing the effect of alum adjuvant versus MF59

August 5, 2016 - NPR radio "To the Point"; Australian TV; Print interview with "The Hill".

16th local case in Wynwood, FL

Had the usual weekly meeting from the SCIF in Natcher with the NSC led by Amy Pope. Discussed the situation in PR and FL. Amy mentioned that Obama was very pleased with the fact that NIH had started the Phase 1 trial this week.

I am concerned that BARDA is really competing with us in trying to partner with companies to make a vaccine instead of supporting what we are doing with companie like Sanofi that needs money from them. They are doing second rate duplicative work with companies such as Emergent that have never had any other customer but the federal government.

August 6, 2016 – (Saturday) – Had good conversation with Nicki Lurie. She understands that we need to support Sanofi/WRAIR and she understands how I feel about Emergent. Members of their Board include Alan Shofe, a real asshole – brilliant, but an asshole; and the infamous Gerry

Hauer, who tried to ruin Stewart Simonson. Emergent is the company who spends more money on their public affairs section than their research section. They constantly lobby Congress to do their bidding.

Was in my office all day today and had several very interesting calls. Harold Varmus and Elias Zerhouni spoke with me about the NIH Clinical Center. They have been commissioned by the National Academy of Medicine (former IOM) to advise the next President about what are the needs of the NIH Clinical Center looking forward. I explained that there is a need to stabilize the budget of the Clinical Center. We also discussed the need to recruit the highest quality of young clinical investigators to the Clinical Center. Harold Varmus was concerned that the Lasker Fellows program did not seem to be attractive to young clinical investigators from the extramural program. We also discussed the need to have the Clinical Center be considered a national resource and to have the differences between the inflationary needs of the Clinical Center and the increases in the total NIH budget be made up for by tapping the entire NIH budget as opposed to only the intramural program. Harold and Elias let me know that there was several people in the extramural program who were lobbying to eliminate the NIH intramural program. Both of them were strongly against this and we all agreed that the recommendation would be to have a stringent review process that ensures the excellence of the program. I explained to them that the "Red Team" review of the Clinical Center was deeply, deeply flawed and represented a "cover your ass" attitude in Building 1 propagated by Kathy Hudson. Harold and Elias understood completely and were very concerned about this. I think everyone on the outside realizes the issues of the Kathy Hudson dominated Building 1 response that is aimed only at promoting Francis Collins.

I also had a good conversation with Nicki Lurie about my concern that BARDA had given $23 million to Emergent which has never brought any vaccine product to fruition while denying money to WRAIR and Sanofi when Sanofi has a decades long track record of producing vaccines for the new world usage. Since the Congress has still not given HHS its appropriation that President Obama asked for in February, HHS will use its 1% transfer authority to give money to NIH, CDC and BARDA. Thus, BARDA now has money to give to Sanofi.

I also spoke at the request of Tom Frieden to Dawn O'Connell about the new structure that has been established that puts an over-riding new

structure over and above the CDC for the ZIKA response in Puerto Rico. Tom was under the impression that this was the idea of Sylvia and HHS, thus showing a lack of confidence in the CDC's program to address Zika in Puerto Rico. Tom was hurt and outraged that this happened. To make matters worse, the program was put under the auspices of the woman named Carmen Maher who is a nurse that is working at FDA, only because she is Puerto Rican. She has never been an incident manager for anything. In addition the new structure calls for a significant role for FEMA. Tom asked me to intervene with Dawn to make sure that CDC stays in control of the Puerto Rico response. I called Dawn and found out that it was not HHS that decided on the new structure, but it was the White House led by Amy Pope of NSC, Lisa Monaco of NSC, and Denis McDonough, Chief of Staff to Pres. Obama who decided that a whole of government response was necessary since the President was concerned about the honest assessment of Tom that Puerto Rico was a disaster. It appears like a lack of confidence in Tom.1500 pregnant women are already infected with Zika and 1% of the population is getting infected every week. The government of PR is in denial and uncooperative. Obama was particularly concerned that 1500 pregnant women in Puerto Rico had already been infected with Zika. Therefore, he insisted that a whole of government response be initiated. This was terribly disappointing and embarrassing for Tom and could seriously interfere with the morale of the CDC. I told Dawn that we have to do something about this and that we need to make sure that everyone understands that the CDC is still in charge. Dawn agreed with me. I called Tom tonight and he was very happy that I stood up for him.

August 8, 2016 - Did CNBC "Squawkbox" this AM. Another case of Zika in Florida detected by screening blood.

Spoke with Ari Emanuel today. He is concerned. He runs/own a martial arts academy in Florida and many of the students who are coming for the course are from Brazil. He also owns a martial arts league that fights throughout the world. He is concerned that he might be liable for a lawsuit if during the bloody matches, Zika is transmitted. He is particularly worried about the young kids in the academy since several are from Brazil. I informed him of the risks or not and the fact that if someone was infected a few months ago (it is winter in Brazil now) that the virus left after 7-10 days.

August 9, 2016 – 17th local Zika case in Florida. Person travelled through Dade county and so likely was in the "outbreak zone" of Wynwood. Baby in Texas with microcephaly dies.

Did MSNBC with Kate Snow

4 cases now in Palm Beach County – total = 21

August 10, 2016 – Discussed with David Nabarro (UN) (called from Geneva) my role on the 15 member Global Health Crisis Task Force . I was invited by UN Secretary General Ban Ki-Moon. C0-Chaired by Jim Kim and Maragarte Chan.

22nd case of Zika in Florida

August 11, 2016 – Did WTOP radio. Also, did a Zika update to the Alliance for Health Reform at the National Press Club at 1:00 PM. Gave 25 minute lecture and answered question for 20 minutes. Whole thing recorded by C-SPAN2. Also, much press in audience: NBC News, USA Today, Reuters, NPR, CBS, AP, etc.

Simultaneously with the press briefing, Secretary Burwell announced that she was exercising her 1% transfer authority to give (from within the NIH) $34 million to NIH (me) to prepare for the Phase 2 of the DNA trial that we started Phase 1 in Aug. 2, 2016. $33 Million for the vaccine and $1.2 Million for the ZIP study. Also, the Secretary transferred $47 million from HHS to BARDA.

August 12, 2016 - Total now is 25 cases plus 3 = 28 cases in Florida

Did Cox News TV, and "Marketplace" Radio (NPR). Friction continues between Tom Frieden and HHS/White House related to the establishment by the WH of the "Whole of Government" response structure for Puerto Rico with FEMA involved and led by Carmen Maher Deputy to Lu Borio at FDA. On the Secretary's weekly ZIKA call today when Dawn asked CDC to update on the Epi for PR, Tom said in an obvious passive-aggressive way: "I will defer this to ASPR to answer". There was silence for a long 10 seconds and then Dawn said, "Tom, go ahead and do this." Much tension. I suspect there will be a blow-up.

August 13, 2016 – Article in NY Times (Saturday – page A-15) about the HHS Secretary transfer of $34 million to NIH and $47 Million to BARDA with my picture in article.

August 15, 2016 – Did live interview for Website of Washington Post on Zika, interviewed by Brady Dennis.

Am developing a theory based on papers that have come out and our own work with a4B7 that HIV in the presence of certain antibodies induces an immune response (CD8 versus antibodies to V2 of HIV envelope) that can prevent rebound of virus after discontinuing ART.

August 16, 2016 – Zika cases accumulating. Now 33 cases in Florida. Also, first travel related case within the continental USA. Texas man travelled to Miami, got infected and returned to Texas. Continued and mounting tension between Tom Frieden and HHS. He is very upset about the new arrangement and is acting passive aggressive over the phone. In some respects, I cannot blame him.

August 17, 2016 – Tension continues

August 18, 2016 – Connversation with Dawn asking for my help in defusing the tension between Tom and HHS.

Big, bad news today. Major transmissions in Miami with new epicenter being Miami Beach!!!. Will need to issue new travel advisory.

August 19, 2016 – Long discussion on conference call today with Tom, Nicki, Vivek, me, Dawn, Sylvia, FDA (Marks), etc. CDC very reluctant to issue true travel guidance for pregnant women to all of Miami-Dade county (which will include Miami proper) and only will do it for Miami Beach in addition to the already existing guidance for Wynwood. Reason is that Forida health authorities and Governor Scott would likely kick out the CDC since they would see that as destructive to tourism. They also argue that there is really no firm scientific data that all of Miami-Dade is at risk. This may be so, but we do not know that. Tom came up with the compromise of saying that there is a real but undetermined risk in all of Miami-Dade and so pregnant women should consider not travelling the all of Miami-Dade. We refer to this as a "yellow light" instead of a "red light". However, when Tom sent me the first draft of the CDC recommendations lst night (Aug. 18) , the yellow light issue was not a recommendation, it was buried in the discussion. I am trying hard to support Tom, but I have to INSIST that we have already compromised in not making this a red light and so if it is a yellow light, it needs to be an official recommendation. On upcoming conference calls, I do not want to contradict Tom since he really

relies on me for support during this embattled time for him; however, I cannot give in on this. I work on his draft last night until 12:20 AM (see below for Barbra Streisand. I called Dawn this AM and told her that I would not push back on the phone so as not to embarrass Tom, but I consider this a line in the sand for me and she should tell Sylvia that.

Last night (August 18) Barbra Streisand gave an amazing concert at Verizon Center tonight. She gave me amazing tickets in front of the stage in the 4th row! Many VIPs in this section (Bob Barnett, Judy Woodruff, Al Hunt, etc. And passes to visit her backstage after the performance. I had just finished co-authoring with her an OpEd Blog for Heath Affairs and she was very excited about that. Backstage with many VIPs standing there (Sen. Ed Markey, Tim Mcbride, Henry Waxman), when she came into the room, first thing she did was throw her arms around me and say how glad she was to see me. She remarked how well-I have aged, but then quickly said: "So have I!" Really a great show. She was in amazingly good voice.

Did CBS radio NYC at 5:30PM

August 20, 2016 – Political tension about the funding of Zika research continues with back and forth accusation between GOP and Dems as to who is at fault. Trump campaign in disarray; however, he has fired current advisors (Paul Manafort) and is now getting a whole new team. DA Henderson died this AM from complications of a recent hip fracture. He was 87 years old. The passing of a giant and a legend.

I will appear on ABC "Ths Week with George Stephanopoulos" tomorrow (Sunday)

August 21, 2016 (Sunday) - Appeared on ABC "This Week with George Stephanopoulos" on the recent situation of Zika in Miami Beach. The interview was [picked up widely by other press outlets including NPR, WTOP, other networks.

Sunday conference call with Burwell, Lurie, Frieden, etc. on evolving situation in Florida. Tension exists between Florida and CDC in that Florida is more worried about tourism (Governor Scott). Another mini (2 cases) cluster in Miami Beach in addition to the original 5 cases (2 residents and travels from New York, Texas, Taiwan)

August 22, 2016 – Did MSNBC this AM on my comments from yesterday thast I would not be surprised if we saw individual cases and

perhaps a cluster in other Gulf Coast States Also: NBC Nightly News; Fox with Brett Baier; CNBC; MSNBC "Meet the Press Daily" with Andrea Mitchell.

August 23, 2016 – Did Bill Press Syndicated Radio Show; Diane Rehm Show.

Gov. Scott of Florida announces 4 additional cases in the Wynwood cluster and 1 likely singleton in Pinellas County near Tampa.

Also, gave keynote talk at the Annual Meeting of the HRSA National Ryan White Conference on Care and Treatment. Speaking ahead of me was Mary Lansky of ONAP and Sylvia Burwell. The crowd really resonated with my talk. I was "on".

In the Green Room before the talk, Sylvia expressed concern about Tom Frieden. She asked me whether the Florida people are not telling us what is going on or Tom is keeping things from her. If the former, she wanted to call the Governor. I told her I would call Tom and find out and get back to her. As it turns out, Tom knew about the cases, but he did not want to tell HSS right away since they would then ask so many questions, that he would not be able to do his work. He said he would tell them if it was something important. He did not think that these cases were a big deal. He thought that it would be a very bad idea if she called the Governor since that would make matters even more difficult with the Florida people I tried to cover his ass in getting the secretary pissed at him. And so I sent the Secretary the following e-mail at 6:10 PM:

Sylvia: I just spoke with Tom. He is not concerned that the Governor is holding back information. Tom knew about the 4 additional cases in Wynwood; these individuals are part of the original Wynwood cluster that have just very recently been confirmed and so in reality, they are not newly known cases, they are cases that were suspected, but recently confirmed. As for the Pinellas case, Tom feels that this is very likely a singleton and he just recently found out about it. He was going to bring it up to us imminently, but the Governor jumped the gun and announced it. Based on this information, I do not think that it is necessary to call the governor at this time. Best regards, Tony

Waiting to see how she will react. Tom is really making a mistake in trying to keep even minor things from the Secretary.

Spoke with Lyle Peterson – more cases being investigated in FL including in Pinellas. Possible blood transfusion and sexual transmission.

August 24, 2016 – Did a whole series (~6) interviews taped and live on radio throughout the country → LA, Miami, CT, San Francisco, etc. + TV in Utah. Also, did WINS NYC radio.

Another (43rd) case of Zika in Florida – in Palm Beach area. This is now the 2nd case in Palm Beach County

Tom Frieden and I briefed members of the House Energy and Commerce Committee by teleconference (they are on summer recess). Members included Chairman Fred Upton (R-MI) and Frank Pallone (D-NJ).

Also, I prepped Sylvia Burwell for her appearance tomorrow on MSNBC with Andrea Mitchell.

August 25, 2016 – Had discussion on our routine teleconference with HHS about the FDA screening individual units of donated blood throughout the USA even though there is documented Zika virus active transmission only in Florida. Peter Marks of FDA proposed this and I strongly supported him. Had I not done this (Peter acknoweldegs this), the tone of the conversation from others would have blocked it for a variety of reasons such as expense, precedent, etc. the CMS, HRSA people were against it. I pushed for it and in the end HHS (Dawn O'Connell and Sylvia) sided with me.

Had a meeting with Malcolm Martin about a paper that I am a co-author on with him as senior author in NHP showing that animals who get passive infusion of bNAb suppress rebound virus for many months after withdrawal of Ab. I explained to Malcolm and he agrees that there is something about the virus when it is present in the presence of antibody that allows it to induce an immune response (?CD8; ?ab to V2?) that suppresses viral rebound, whereas virus alone does not do this. We are seeing a similar phenomenon with our experiments with antibody to a4B7.

August 26, 2016 – Did Bloomberg print news; NPR "Science Friday" with Ira Flatow.

August 27, 2016 – Spoke with Tom Frieden about our shared frustration with BARDA in they what they are doing clearly overlaps with what we

(NIH) and they (CDC) are doing. I had a meeting with BARDA (Richard Hatchett, Gerry Kovacs and George Korsch) on August 26 explaining that we really need a well-articulated strategic plan that is transparent and they designates what each of us are doing and that we need to know what they are planning to do BEFORE they do it as opposed to letting us know after it is a done deal.

August 29, 2016 – Did Missisippi Public Radio; also did a meeting with the entire editorial Board of USA Today in their offices in McLean. Did a podcast after the editorial board meeting with Liz Szabo; Fox News Channel (Cavuto Show – substitute host – Connel McShane)

August 30, 2016 - Along with (but separately), I did a "Twitter Town Hall" live feed on Zika with Sylvia Burwell and Tom Frieden.

August 31, 2016 – Did Keynote lecture + a panel with Dan Lucey, Larry Gostin, and Steve Morrison at the O'Neill Institute at Georgetown Law School on Zika.

This evening attended a typical (elegant) dinner hosted by Catherine and Wayne Reynolds on the Rooftop of the Hay-Adams Hotel to honor Minister Al Mazrui who is the youngest member of the UAE Cabinet at age 22. She serves as the Minister of State for Youth Affairs and presides over the Youth Council of the UAE. The usual "A list" of DC was there with Gov. Terry McAuliffe, Josh Bolten and his new wife Ann, Rick Atkinson, Wolf Blitzer, Nina Tottenberg, Howard Fineman, etc., etc.

August 31, 2016 – Editorial by me and Tom Frieden appeared in the Washington Post asking Congress to appropriate the Zika money. Title of the article: "How Not to Fight the Zika Virus"

Sept. 2, 2016 - Did CBS radio Los Angeles with Zika update

Sept. 6, 2016 – new cases of Zika continue to trickle in to Florida. >55 cases now. Also, the beginning of an outbreak in Singapore (>285 cases). Congress back and Senate still does not pass the Zika spending Bill. Dems object because of 3 "poison pill riders": 1) Money cannot be used for Planned Parenthood (ridiculous since this is a disease of congenital abnormalities; 2) money comes out of ACA; and 3) permission to fly Confederate Flag at National Cemeteries.

Very busy day filming all day for a "60 Minutes" (CBS) feature on me with Zika being the "hook" for the profile. Filmed in my office, at the VRC, at Building 33, and making dinner at my home. Correspondent – Jon LaPook; Producer – Denise Cetta.

Sept. 7, 2016 – Went down (on steaming hot sunny day) to the House Democratic Budget Group to discuss the Zika funding issue. The Dems are outraged at the GOP for the riders to the bill. Rosa De Lauro was her usual passionate self about it. Congressman David Price from NC also there.

Did TV interview on Facebook Live for Fusion TV.

Also, drove all the way to Leesburg, VA in a torrential thunderstorm to deliver after dinner Keynote at NIH Immunology Interest Group Annual Meeting. Asked by Jasmine Belkaid.

Sept. 8, 2016 – Extremely busy day. Participated in a Panel in the Newseum Building for Research America. Then went to a lunch in the Capitol Building hosted by the Senate Democratic leadership. Tom Frieden and I briefed them on Zika. All leadership there: Sens. Mikulski, Harry Reid, Chuck Schumer, Elizabeth Warren, Ed Markey, Al Franken, etc., etc. Mikulski gave an effusive laudatory about me when she introduced me. She has been amazingly supportive of NIH and me over decades!

Then went to Visitors center in the Capitol and briefed Dem. House staffers and members on Zika

Evening was dinner at Georgetown at the invitation of Jack DeGioia to discuss the role of Georgetown University in Global Health. He brought together a high level group of people involved in Global health: Mark Dybul, Deb Birx, John Monohan, Ariel Pablo-Mendez, Admr. Tim Ziemer, Tom Frieden, Raj Shah, Rebecca Katz, Mike Gerson, Tim Evans (World Bank), Steve Morrison (CSIS).

Had 45 minute conversation with Mark Dybul about his future career plans after the Global Fund that ends for him in May, 2017. Also, discussed whether I wanted an official role in a Hillary Clinton Administration. I still do not want NIH Director.

My Health Affairs Blog together with Barba Streisand came out on Women's Health vis-à-vis heart disease and HIV and the REPRIEVE study. Great photo of me and Barbra together with the blog

Sept. 9, 2016 – gave a long briefing on Zika and other NIH issue to Senator Ben Cardin (D-MD) in 7A-24 of Building 31. Good interaction. He was at the senate Democratic lunch yesterday where I briefed. Visited Shyam Kottilil and Bob Redfield at the University of MD Clinic and Bob Gallo's IHV to set up collaborations.

Sept. 10, 2016 – Did CNN interview with Poppy Harlow on Zika

Sept. 12, 2016 – Rep. Mike Burgess (R-TX) had nice visit at VRC with me and the team. He is very conservative, but a really good person.

Sept. 13, 2016 – Did WTOP "To Your Health" discussing my recent Health Affairs Blog with Barbra Streisand.

Sept. 14, 2016 – Did UNAIDS/PEPFAR event at the Dirksen Senate Building hosted by Sen. Ed Markey. Gave talk on "Start Free, Stay Free, AIDS Free". Also speaking were Deb Birx, Michel Sidibe, First Lady of Namibia, Chris Dodd, Rep Jim Hines.

Afterwards, we went to the office of Sen. Thad Cochrane and pleaded with him to continue to support AIDS funding for NIH, PEPFAR and Global Fund, saying that we need to do better than flat budget. He responded by saying that the President is the one coming to the Congress with a flat or decreased budget and so we should speak with him. Got to hand it to Thad, he is correct.

Sept. 15, 2016 – Did a 40 minute podcast with Jonathan Capehart at the Washington Post on Zika. He was very kind in praising my accomplishments, particularly in the field of HIV.

Spoke with Kenneth Cole (fashion designer) about his role as Special Envoy for HIV/AIDS for the UN. He wants me, Mark Dybul and Deb Birx to come together to encourage accelerated activity to end AIDS. He is afraid that people like Peter Piot are saying that the goals cannot be accomplished.

Sept. 16, 2016 – Went to Philadelphia to give Keynote at Annual Meeting of the American College of Trial Lawyers. Big crowd; well-received Other speakers were deputy Attorney General of the USA Sally Yates (She was subsequently fired by Pres. Trump for defying his immigration ban); Mayor of Philadelphia Jim Kenney; Former Director of CIA Gen. Michael Hayden.

Sept. 18, 2016 – Went to Boston for the NEIDL Inaugural Symposium and gave the Keynote. Went very well. Big audience. Got a tour of the NEIDL facility. Had dinner that night in the North End at Antico Forno restaurant with Jenny and Christina. Went back to Jenny's apartment to see Lucca who went nuts when she saw me. I love that dog. Jenny and Christina and now living together.

Sept. 19, 2016 – Katie Thomas from the NY Times came and did a 2.5 hour interview of me and tour of the VRC in preparation for an upcoming big piece in the Times.

Sept. 20, 2016 – Connected by phone with Kenneth Cole (fashion designer), Mark Dybul, Deb Birx, Michel Sidibe who were at a special meeting at the UN. Kenneth wants to start an "Alliance" among the major AIDS players to ensure a coordinated effort to end the AIDS pandemic. I participated by teleconference from 4:00 to 5:00 PM since I did not want to fly to NYC. They then had a bigger meeting with Sec. Gen. Ban Ki-

Moon on that subject. I provided a 4 minute video of my comments since they could not connect me by phone.

People on the call:

Ambassador Birx, Ray Chambers, Kenneth Cole, Mark Dybul, Kevin Frost, Michel Sidibe, Luiz Loures, Neeraj Mistry, Trevor Nielson

Sept. 21, 2016 – Had conference call with Wolf Blitzer (CNN) his daughter Alana, son-in-law David, wife Lynne, David's father Jim regarding David and Alana moving to Miami for an important job opportunity for David in a law firm. Worried about Zika and wanted my advice. Have baby boy (Reuben – 5 weeks old). I gave them a thorough briefing on all the facts.

Sept. 25, 2016 – On Sept. 23, 24, and returned today, I went to NYC for the 50th Reunion of my Cornell Medical School Class. I gave an on stage interview at Uris Auditorium with my old Washington Post colleague Michael Specter who now works for the New Yorker. The reunion was great. 40+ out of 88 of my class attended. Some looked old and frail; some looked great; and some were clearly ill. My dear friend Bob Curran (high school basketball rival, Holy Cross, Cornell Med., NY Hospital House Staff, NIH) was there with wife Peggy.

[redacted]

[redacted]. We enjoyed seeing each other.

At the "interview on Friday AM (Sept. 23), they read two letters, one from President Clinton, one from President George W. Bush congratulating me on the 50th Reunion. PDF below contains the letters.

Sept. 27, 2016 – Went for the 4th in a series of "Meet and Greet" sessions organized by Rules Committee Chairman Pete Sessions (R-TX) for Francis Collins and me to brief the House members (Dems and GOP) on current issues in NIH. Obviously Zika has been first and foremost. At the sessions, which took place in the House side (Room H-309) of the Capitol, were: Earl Blumenauer, Robert "Beto" O'Rourke, Pete Sessions, Tom Cole (R-OK), Greg Walden (R-WA), Jared Polis (D-CO), Gene Green, John Mica (R-FL), Carlos Curbelo (Fl), William Keating, Bill Pascrell.

Sept. 28, 2016 – Trump made a fool of himself in the debate on Monday 26 Sept. Did an interview panel with Anne Schuchat (Jeffrey Goldberg moderating and questioning) at the Atlantic's Washington Ideas Forum Met with Ugandan Minister of Science, Technology and Innovation Elioda Tumwesigye on his visit to the USA. Delightful guy and praised me effusely for "all I have done for the world health". Went to book signing party at the home of Hillary Rosen for Graham Moore, 34 yo man who won the Academy Award for Screenplay of "The Imitation Game" a couple of years ago. Terrific young man. Have problems as youth (maybe gay) and attempted suicide twice. At the party were the usual DC glitterati – Valerie Jarrett, Howard Fineman, Tammy Haddad, Jeh Johnson, etc.

Sept. 29, 2016 – Did Webinar for the Harvard School of Public Health on Zika with Bill Berkrot (Reuters – moderating) and panel – Cynthia Pelligrini – (pediatrician), Celeste Philip – Surgeon General of Florida, Marcia Castro – Harvard.

Sept. 30, 2016 – Met with Minister of Science and Technology of India – Dr. Harsh Vardhan. He was delighted to see me. Told me I was his global hero. Used Harrison's in Medical school.

Oct. 1-8, 2016 – Interesting situation with Puerto Rico Minister of Health Valencia is refusing to report on the number of microcephalic babies in PR since he wants causality, i.e. Zika demonstrated in the babies as opposed to babies born of Zika infected mothers (Epi). Big discrepancy where there are

808 zika infected pregnant women in CONUS with 26 babies born with congenital defects compared to 1490 Zika-infected pregnant women in PR and only 2 babies with congenital defects. The Governor (Padilla) is acting obstructionistic with Burwell and Valencia is arrogant and wants Tom Frieden to sign a confidentiality agreement (CA) before he shows him the data. To make matters worse, HHS in wanting to get Burwell to break the log-jam was considering having Burwell also sign a CA. When Dawn O'Connell asked my advice, I went nuts. Told her that under no circumstances should the Secretary (nor even Tom who already did) sign a confidentiality agreement. This would put her in harm's way of possibly not being able to speak freely about public health since she signed a CA or having to break the CA. I believe that the Puerto Ricans are playing HHS.

Big hurricane (Matthew) hit Haiti, and Florida. Perhaps the mosquitoes will now get blown out and the chain of transmission in Florida (now up to >160 local transmitted cases) will cease.

Still low level persistent press, mostly radio (Sirius, NPR) and much print involving me.

Trump caught in Tape denigrating women. Anyone else would be disqualified by this; however, his people still support him.

Oct. 14, 2016 – Went to Cold Spring Harbor Laboratories (CSHL) on Oct. 13-14 for a meeting on "HIV Research: Its History and Future". Organized by Harold Varmus, Bob Gallo, John Coffin, Bruce Walker. I gave a 3-part (total 20 minutes) talk on my role as 1) Scientist; 2) NIAID Director; and 3) Architect of PEPFAR. The talk was extremely well-received. Jim Curran summed up the feeling of the audience after my talk with a public comment to the audience that the positive things of the HIV/AIDS experience would not have happened as they did if it were not for me. He ended by saying: "May you live forever".

Oct. 13-15, 2016 –Trump acting very erratically. Continues to implode. Many women coming out saying that he sexually assaulted them (groping, kissing against their will). This is important since after the revealing of the tape (see above) of Trump saying that he loves to kiss any women and grab their "pussy" since he "is a star and can get away with it". Anderson Cooper (CNN) asked him at the last debate whether he actually did such things and he denied it in front of 80 million TV viewers.

Oct. 17, 2016 – Highly successful presentation of the NHP a4B7 data (recent Science paper in collaboration with Aftab Ansari) at the HIVR4P meeting in Chicago. Much excitement in the scientific community. We have already started (with Mike Sneller/Tae-WookChun) a Phase1 trial in humans using Vedolizumab (anti-a4B7 monoclonal antibody) followed by interruption of ART.

Oct. 18, 2016 – Small intimate (8 people) lunch at HHS Humphrey Building (6th Floor – Secretary's office) as a farewell to Margaret Chan who will be stepping down as Director general of WHO. Lunch hosted by HHS secretary Sylvia Burwell.

This evening – great event. The last State Dinner at the White House for the Obama Administration. In honor of Matteo Renzi, Prime Minister of Italy. Amazingly glamorous affair in a gigantic tent outside on the South Lawn of the WH. All the glitterati (with a slant towards Italians – Giorgio Armani, John Turturro, Valentino, me ☺, etc.) Entertainment by Gwen Stefani who was there with her boy-friend Blake Shelton. They did a number together, although the show was mainly her. Nice chats with all my now friends in DC and USG – Shaun Donovan (OMB), Lisa Monaco (NSC) together with her father and my old colleague Dr. Tony Monaco. Denis McDonough (Chief-of-Staff to Obama), Andrew Cuomo (Gov. NY), Jeh Johnson (DHS), Sen. Jack Reed, Susan Rice , Samantha Powers (UN Ambassador), Loretta Lynn (Attorney General – at my table). Chris Grady loved the evening. Beautiful exceptionally mild (70-80 F) crystal clear night.

Oct. 23, 2016 – Zika issues calming down somewhat. Still a few additional infections locally transmitted infections reported daily from southern Florida.

Terribly confronting race for the POTUS with Hillary slightly ahead.

Went to Glasgow, Scotland to deliver the Keynote Address at the 2016 Glasgow HIV Drug Therapy Meeting. Nice trip – very brief – left on Saturday (Oct. 22), gave talk on Sunday, came home on Monday. Good group of people, particularly Ian Wellers and Andrew Philips. My lecture was the Joep Lange and Jacqueline vanTongeren Memorial lecture remembering Joep and Jacqueline who went down in the jet plane on way to the Melbourne, Australia AIDS meeting two years ago – shot down by Russian backed Ukrainian rebels.

Oct. 26-28, 2016 – Went to Toronto to Receive the John Dirks Canada Gairdner Global Health Award ($100,000 Canadian). Wonderful trip; very elegant and fun. Chris came and met me there. Also receiving awards were Rudolfe Barrangou, Philipe Horvath, Jennifer Doudna, Emmanuelle Charpentier, and Feng Zhang for CRISPR/CAS 9 work. And Frank Plummer who got the award for a Canadian Scientist.

I gave lectures to City-Wide Grand Rounds, the award lecture, and a lecture and questions to High School Students assembled in the University of Toronto Auditorium. Really enjoyed meeting and "bonding" with the other laureates. My acceptance speech at the Gala on the Royal Ontario Museum on Thursday (Oct. 27) was commented on by many as being "inspirational".

On Friday, Oct. 28, FBI Director Comey dropped an "October Surprise" bomb on Hillary Clinton by announcing to the Congress that in the investigation of Anthony Wiener's (estranged husband of Huma Abedin – counsel to Hillary) e-mails, they may have found e-mails relevant to the investigation of Clinton's e-mail issue. DC is in an uproar since Comey violated all Justice Department protocols of not doing criminal investigations of candidates close to an election.

Nov. 1, 2016 – Syvia Burwell did a very nice thing by taking me to lunch (1-on-1) at the White House Mess to thank me for what I have done for her during her 3.5 years as HHS Secretary. It was a very warm and personal meeting. She suggested that I consider being considered for Secretary of HHS. She agreed that my current job is better than the job of NIH Director.

Nov. 2, 2016 – Went to Boston to participate in a class led by Peter Staley at the Harvard Kennedy School of Politics in Cambridge. Peter has an 8 week fellowship there for him to teach a class to Harvard students on "activism". He asked me there to participate in and "interview" with him about our shared experiences with AIDS activism. Jenny came to the class (4:00 to 5:30 PM) and also with her was her friend – Sarah Rafsky. Sarah is the daughter of the late Bob Rafsky who is seen in a clip from "How to Survive a Plague" confronting me at a meeting of the activists on their home turf of the Gay and Lesbian Community Center in Greenwich Village. Bob died of AIDS and at the time Sarah was a little child. How ironic that Jenny and Sarah, who also lives in Cambridge near Jenny, are friends.

Nov. 3, 2016 – Gave Keynote at the Harvard National CFAR meeting. Spoke on the a4B7 story.

Nov. 4, 2016 – Gave one of the talks at the Memorial Symposium for D.A. Henderson at Hopkins. Many people from his history were there from the older smallpox crew to Tommy Thompson. I spoke on Emerging IDs.

Nov. 7, 2016 – I gave opening talk at the Bill Paul Memorial Symposium at Masur Auditorium. I spoke on a4B7 – very well received by the NIH community.

Nov. 8, 2016 – In a major upset and surprise, Donald Trump elected President!!!!!

Nov.11, 2016 – Received the 2016 Mendel Medal from Villanova University. Went to Villanova for the elegant ceremony including giving the SIGMA XI Mendel Lecture to the Villanova students and faculty. Received prolonged standing ovation for my lecture on "Ending the HIV/AIDS Pandemic: An Achievable Goal". I told the story of my early years of education (OLG, Regis, Holy Cross) and then getting into AIDS research. Father Kail Ellis and President Fr. Peter Donahue told me that of all the lectures at Villanova, this is the first time they remember anyone getting a standing ovation. Also, at the Black Tie ceremony that evening, I gave an 8 minute acceptance speech for the Medal and again a standing ovation. Really a wonderful day! Took a limo home that night.

Nov. 12, 2016 – Went to a post-election party thrown by Ruth Marcus at her Bethesda home at [redacted] . It was a "Good-Bye to All That" party celebrating that the election was finally over. The party was populated by all the DC elite, mostly newspeople – Mike Gerson (Post), Chery Gay Stolberg (New York Times), E.J. Dionne (Post), Jeff Goldberg (The Atlantic), Marty Baron (Editor of the Washington Post), Fred Hiatt (Editor of the editorial page of the Post), Ceci Connelly, Chris Matthews (MSNBC), etc., etc. Mostly it was grieving and disbelief at what had happened and post-mortem analysis of how it happened. Concern expressed (by me via my daughters) and people at the party about the expressions of hate that people are manifesting under the auspices of "we won the election". These expressions include racial threats and remarks against blacks, Hispanics, and Asians, harassing Muslim men and women. I feel that

Trump must come out and condemn this publicly or he will already have lost any respect that anyone can have for him.

Nov. 16, 2016 – Much speculation about what will happen with HHS and NIH in the Trump administration. Word is widespread that the scientific community wants me to be the next NIH director. I have the same reservations about this that I had in the previous 4 to 5 times that I was being asked to consider the job. Francis Collins wants desperately to stay on and is spreading the word that the Republican Congress (Cole, Rogers, Blount) really want him to stay. This would be fine with me; however, I think that Francis is being optimistically naïve to think that this will happen.

Paul Farmer gave the David E. Barmes lecture on Global Health at the NIH in Masur Auditorium. He gave me many "shout outs" during the talk. He has been a very good friend over the years.

Nov. 18, 2016 – WHO lifted the PHEIC (Public health emergency of international concern) for ZIKA. I disagreed with this and Donald McNeill wrote about my disagreement in the NY Times (Nov. 18)

Nov. 19, 2016 – Long article appeared in the ONLINE version of the NY Times on development of a Zika vaccine that prominently featured me including a photo. The print article will appear in the NY Times tomorrow (Sunday – Nov. 20).

Nov. 20, 2016 (Sunday) – Article appeared in the print Business Section of the Sunday NY Times as indicated above with photo of me.

An editorial by me and Glenda Gray of the South African MRC appeared in the South African Sunday Times.

Nov. 22, 2016 – The tension/hostility (dating back to the Ebola disagreement regarding Clinical trial design) between me/NIH and the Europeans (Jeremy Farrar - Wellcome), John-Arne Rettingen – Norway) regarding CEPI (Coalition for Epidemic preparedness Innovations) is thawing with Jeremy and John Arne reaching out to me now to get my buy in to CEPI. As usual, the Europeans want to create a structure with a governing board and a big pot of money (which they almost never contribute much to), yet where they will have significant influence. They now want to do this with the global preparedness for emerging diseases. They want to make a list and develop vaccine against the top threat list.

We/I am against this and prefer to develop platforms (for vaccines, diagnostics and therapeutics) that can be applied to any microbe. The USA has NIAID and BARDA and they want to duplicate this with a global organization. I have explained to them that I cannot just give them money, nor can I be "ruled" by their decisions. They are finally getting this and want just our input. I had a long conversation over the phone with John Arne about this today.

Met with John Donnelly (formerly of Boston Globe, now working at World bank for Jim Kim). He wrote an article in "Health Affairs" of the history of PEPFAR and is now writing a book. He wants records, e-mails, notes from me. I will help him, but not give him the "farm" since I will be writing about this in my book.

Got consolatory letter from Jeremy Farrar regarding the Trump election and wanted to work with me (see above)

Nov. 23, 2016 – Much press calling me (CNN, Washington Post, NY Times, Blogs, RSA press) writing about the upcoming beginning of HVTN 702 –the HIV vaccine efficacy trial to start in South Africa. Post story appeared on Nov. 26, 2016.

Nov. 25, 2016 – 21st century Cures Bill likely to pass in the lame duck session. Many problems with this including centralization of funds in Building 1, even though this is just an authorization bill and not an appropriations. Also, the money is all earmarked for Cancer, Brain, Precision Medicine. Calls for $4.8 billion over 10 years, which is only about 1.5% per year. The naïve and misinformed are all praising the bill. It has much deregulation of FDA.

Nov. 26, 2016 - Fidel Castro dies at age 90 years. I am scheduled to go to Cuba tomorrow for an Arbovirus Conference and to develop collaborations. We shall see what happens.

Nov. 27-29, 2016 – My first visit to Cuba. Met with various leading members of the medical community (see below) Stayed at the Hotel Nacionale de Cuba – an extraordinary place. It is the hotel that the Hollywood stars and celebrities of the 1940s and 1950s used to stay. It is also the iconic hotel represented by the famous scene in "The Godfather, Part 2" where Michael Corleone played by Al Pacino whispered in his brother Fredo's ear played by John Cazale; "Fredo, you broke my heart", fully

intending to ultimately kill his own brother because Fredo betrayed him. It was a New Year's Eve party in the ballroom that I actually saw. It was the night that Fulgencio Batista abruptly left the party to escape from Havana to the Dominican Republic because Fidel Castro was outside of the city.

One of the most fun things that I have done in a long time was to drive to and from the hotel and restaurants in old town of Havana in the restored 1950s old cars for which Havana is famous. I only saw Havana, but it was actually very beautiful particularly the extraordinary shoreline that looks out into the Caribbean and the Straits of Florida. It is interesting that most of the people at least outwardly seem in awe of what Castro had accomplished for Cuba, particularly the health care system and the dramatic increase in literacy. I found it interesting that the leading physicians in Cuba have all heard of me and I was somewhat of a hero to them. In particular, several of them mentioned to me that they had read my early papers on vasculitis, they had studied from Harrison's textbook of medicine and they were very familiar with my work on HIV AIDS. It was an unusual time in Cuba since I left for Cuba on a Sunday, and Fidel Castro had suddenly passed away at age 90 on the Saturday before the Sunday that I left. I almost made a wrong decision to cancel the trip. However, the Foreign Ministry of Cuba as well as the US ambassador (Amb De Laurentis) to Cuba insisted that we should go on with the Flavivirus Meeting, which had been co-organized between NIAID and the Cuban Ministry of health, who had visited me already twice over the past year. They felt that given Fidel's intense interest in medicine and science that it would be a show of respect for him if we went ahead with the meeting despite the declared nine days of mourning which actually began when I arrived on Sunday, November 27. The only difference in the atmosphere was that music was not played in the hotel lobby, which is usually a medlay of Latin American music. In addition, there was no music played in any of the restaurants that I went to, even though the atmosphere seemed very normal with many crowds in the restaurants.

My impression of the Cuban scientists particularly those at the biotechnology center where Dr. Perez showed me around was that they were very oriented towards the development of products such as diagnostics, therapeutics, and vaccines. In addition, almost everything they did related to peptide research, particularly in the arena of therapeutics. I gave the keynote address at the meeting which took place in the Hotel Nacionale. After that, I spent the two days that I was there visiting everything from individual

doctor's offices, to polyclinics, to secondary hospitals, to tertiary hospitals where the most modern medicine was being practiced. I was particularly impressed by visiting the polyclinics which are closely connected with the individual private physicians of patients. Accessibility to the polyclinics for routine medical care actually took place on a 24-hour basis. In other words, if you had a medical or dental problem at any time of the day or night you could go to a polyclinic with there was someone on call 24 hours a day. If your problem was more severe than a routine issue, and ambulance or other form of transportation would take you to the appropriate facility at a higher level. I was told that there were hundreds of polyclinics scattered around Cuba.

In this street, hotel, and restaurants, there was a very friendly tone towards Americans. There was an extraordinary amount of tourism seemingly from all over the world, with only a relatively small percentage coming from the United States. President Obama has indicated that he wants to open up interactions and collaborations with the Cubans. We will have to wait and see whether this actually comes to pass under a Trump administration. (Insert my "run of show schedule)

Dec. 1, 2016 - I participated in the World AIDS Day ceremonies that took place from 5:30 PM through 7:30 PM in the atrium of the Rayburn House Office Building. The event was sponsored predominantly by PEPFAR and Deborah Birx (Amb of PEPFAR) and I were the main features of the ceremonies which included a taped video from Pres. Obama. Multiple congressional figures spoke and all were highly praising of my 35 years of work with HIV. These included Reps. Barbara Lee, Nancy Pelosi, Nita Lowry, Sheila Jackson Lee (D-TX), among others. There was a lot of concern in the discussions that took place regarding what the impact of a Trump administration would have on HIV research and programs such as PEPFAR and the Global Fund.

Over the past few days, President-elect Trump has named several of his cabinet nominations. These have included Rep. Tom Price (R-GA) as secretary of the department of Health and Human Services. Over the past several years, he has been against most of what the Democrats have stood for including the Affordable Care Act, Planned Parenthood, LGBTQ rights, choice regarding abortion, and others. In fact, at one of the recent "meet and greet" breakfasts that Francis Collins and I had sponsored by Rep. Pete

Sessions (R-TX) in the Rule Committee room at the Capitol, Congressman Price indicated that he was concerned about why I did not recommend to Pres. Obama that we close all the borders of travel from countries in South and Central America where there is Zika infections and prevent them from entering the continental USA. I explained to him that each year approximately 312,000,000 people go back and forth between the continental United States and the Caribbean, Central America, and South America. He seemed unconvinced and thought that travel restrictions were the way to go. This is a bad omen, but we shall see.

Dec. 2, 2016 - I traveled to Ottawa Canada today for one day as part of the follow-up of my John Dirks Gairdner Canada global health award. I visited "Health Canada" and the International Development Research Center (IDRC) together with Frank Plummer (another Gairdner winner) and John Dirks. I gave a talk in a panel discussion at each place, and then returned to Washington DC that evening.

Dec. 3, 2016 - I received a call from Stefano Bertuzzo, the executive secretary of the American Society of Microbiology. He is on the same group as is Harold Varmus in trying to put together a list of names to submit to the Trump administration as potential candidates for the job of director of NIH. An announcement had been made in the usual rumor-filled Press that representative Andy Harris (R-MD) who is on the NIH House Appropriations Subcommittee was actively lobbying with the Trump people for him to be the NIH director. Over the past year to two I have had difficulty with and have debated Harris at Hearings he is a proponent of dramatic cuts in HIV/AIDS funding since he believes that funding should be directly related to morbidity and mortality of diseases in the United States. Thus, if he became NIH director there would almost certainly be a dramatic cut in global health research, including malaria, tuberculosis, and neglected tropical diseases. It is noteworthy that Andy's wife recently died of heart disease. This could explain part of his passion to focus on diseases that are most common in the United States. Of note, he is a physician (anesthesiologist) who practiced for a while at Johns Hopkins and interestingly is a graduate of Regis high school.

Also, I have had frequent discussions with Francis Collins who clearly wants to stay on as the NIH director. He has been working with Republican leaders in the Congress including the chair of the NIH Senate

Appropriations Committee, Roy Blount, as well as Fred Upton (R-MI) chair of the House Commerce and Energy Committee, Tom Cole (R-OK), chair of the house NIH appropriations subcommittee, and Lamar Alexander, Chair of the senate HELP Committee. He is getting them to support him. In fact, they all co-signed a letter to Trump indicating there support for Francis to stay on.

Back to the Stefano Bertuzzo phone call. Stefano wanted to know if I would even consider being NIH Director since all of the ad hoc and other groups have me at the top of their list. However, they are aware of my history over 3 decades of not wanting the job. I told him that nothing has changed. He asked what circumstances if any could convince me to at least consider it. I said only if it was clear that a "crazy person" was being considered. He said that he understood. Actually, I do not think that I would consider it under any circumstances given how the Trump team is shaping up. He also mentioned that they had put up Elias Zerhouni as a possibility for Science Advisor to the POTUS. Elias is skeptical and Stefano asked me to call Elias and encourage him to consider.

Of note, Harold Varmus has spoken to me a few times encouraging me to consider becoming NIH Director; however, that was a couple of weeks ago when we all thought that Hillary Clinton would be POTUS. Harold has backed off on pushing me now that Trump will be POTUS.

I will just see what happens.

Dec. 5, 2016 – Yo-Yo Ma came to NIH to deliver the Ed Rall NIH "Cultural Lecture". As a Institute Director I got to sit in the 1st row in Masur Auditorium. It was not really a lecture, but a on stage conversation between Francis Collins and Yo-Yo. He played small segments of Cello music with beautiful explanations of the meanings and differences of styles. Very enjoyable. After the session, there was a reception in the NIH Library. Yo-Yo was extremely gracious in telling me how much he admired me and my work and how much he enjoyed seeing me on TV so often. A very warm and genuine person, besides being a musical genius.

Dec. 6-9, 2016 – Trump continues to spout outrageous things on one day and seem reasonable on the next day. His nominations for cabinet appointments are scary. Congressman Price (R-GA) for HHS. He is against ACA, Medicare/Medicaid, abortion, anti-science and he is an orthopedic surgeon. Will give him a chance, but let us see. Trump nominee for EPA is

an anti-environmentalist Also, CIA has clear evidence that Russia has attempted to interfere (with hacking and release of damaging e-mails) with the USA presidential election – very bad stuff.

Francis still trying/lobbying to stay on as NIH Director. I clearly have no interest.

Dec. 10, 2016 – Went to terrific Holiday Party at the home of Nora O'Donnell (CBS) and Geoff Tracy (Chef Geoff's) at [redacted] . Virtually the entire Washington, DC press corps were there plus the usual A list people. Had great conversations with Jake Tapper (CNN) about the potential impact of a Trump administration on Science and NIH. Same conversation with Bob Schieffer (formerly of Face the Nation). Also, discussion of Trump essentially blowing off the CIA report that the Russians had hacked into our election. Trump showing major disrespect for the intelligence community. It just goes on and on.

Dec. 11, 2016 – Went to Holiday Party at home of Nina Totenberg and David Reines at [redacted] Nice evening. Caught up with Scott Simon who did the TV piece on me for CBS Sunday Morning. Very nice wife and two lovely adopted Asian children. Also caught up with Merrick Garland (nominated for Supreme Court by Obama, but the GOP nixed it.

Dec. 12, 2016 - Gave my yearly lecture to the 1st year Medical School Class at GW (Bopper Deyton). Really like that since the students were thrilled to meet me. They were primed by Bopper who told them what a "legend" I am.

Dec. 13, 2016 – Briefed the Trump Transition team for HHS at the Humphrey Building on Zika and what to expect in the upcoming months. Trump team was Eric Hargan, Paula Stannard and Andy Bremberg from the Tommy Thompson HHS team.

Some buzz here and at NAM talk I gave tonight at the Cosmos Club as to whether I would take the NIH Director's job if offered. It is clear that if I put up my name, I would have an excellent chance given that the transition team knows me well. However, I do not really want this.

Dec. 16, 2016 - Participated with Mark Dybul on a panel hosted by Laurie Garrett at the Council on Foreign Relations on how Mark and I designed and created PEPFAR. Very well received.

Dec. 17, 2016 – Had dinner over Zeke Emanuel's home in NW Washington. Also present were David Leanhardt (NY Times reported) and his wife as well as another NY Times reporter. Discussion centered around (of course) the Trump transition. Zeke was called to Trump Tower in NYC by Trump to discuss the ACA, which Zeke played a major role in developing. At the meeting with Trump was Bannon, Jared Kurschner, among others. Zeke mentioned that they should consider me for NIH Director. Bannon said I was "on the list".

Dec. 19, 2016 – Increase in press calls for end of years stories on health. Did taping for CNBC on how to deal with outbreaks in the future. Show will run on Thursday, Dec. 22. Aslo extensive interview with Mike Stobbe from AP. Also, taped a long session for a free lancer for a documentary on the upcoming 100th Anniversary of the 1918 "Spanish Flu".

Dec. 20, 2016 – Breakfast with Peggy Hamburg. Again, discussion centered around Trump transition. She recently accepted the job as president-Elect of the AAAS. She is still, however, looking for a "real" job following her stepping down as FDA Commissioner.

Dec. 22. 2016 – Followup paper from WHO on VSV-Ebola vaccine trial in Guinea came out in Lancet. I did late night interview with BBC from London.

Dec. 23, 2016 – Did NPR "Morning Edition" with Steve Inskeep on the Ebola Lancet paper.

Did PBS NewsHour interview on the Lancet Ebola vaccine paper. Cliff Lane is pointing out to me how flawed the design of this study is.

Dec. 24, 2016 – Happy 76th Birthday, Tony! ☺ It is hard to believe that I am this old. I still feel psychologically like I am 40 years old.

2017

Jan. 1-5, 2017– Trump already doing weird things like siding with Assange regarding Wikileaks. GOP Congress intent on repealing Obamacare despite lack of alternative.

I am more and more concerned about even talking to the transition people about being NIH Director since Trump is so unpredictable.

Jan. 5 – much press regarding issuance of NIAID Guidelines for peanut allergy based on the 2015 LEAP study. Did multiple radio (CBS national. Also local stations), Washington Post, NY Times, AP, etc. Also, WTOP; also KBCS – San Francisco radio; Also Vancover radio; Also KNX- in Depth (CBS) – Los Angeles; Also, VOA.

Jan. 6, 2017– The piece mentioned above appeared today on the front page of the NY Times and on A-2 of the Washington Post Also today did WWTG Fox TV (local DC) and WBEZ (Chicago) radio

Jan. 8, 2017 – Toronto radio talk show on HPTN083 (Cabotegravir)

Jan. 9, 2017 – WTOP Radio for Influenza; Hartford CT radio for peanut allergy; Reuters TV – peanut allergy;

Jan 10, 2017 – Things heating up on the tranisition. Hearings for Cabinet members started today. Robert F. Kennedy, Jr. (the anti-Vaxx person) met with Trump at Trump Towers and came out of meeting saying that Trump offered him to be Chair of a Commission on "Vaccine Safety and Scientific Integrity". Kennedy has written exrensively that the CDC is corrupt and in bed with the pharmaceutical companies who make vaccines. The press went bonkers; I obviously could not comment, but they all called including Lena Sun (Post). Trump immediately walked this back and said that they had discussed vaccines, but no commitments or decisions had been made.

Briefing by intelligence agencies of Obama and Trump indicated from M16 British retired agent that Russia has been collecting "compromising" and potentially blackmailing personal and business information on Trump activities in Russia.

Gave Introductory remarks at a Joint WHO/NIAID "Consultation" on Zika Vacciens at Fischers's Lane facility. Marie-Paul Kieny was my WHO counterpart.

Then went down to Copley Hall at Georgetownto give Luncheon Keynote at a meeting on "Pandemic Preparedness for the New Administration". I spoke on my ex[perience with 5 Presidents. Also at a panel prior to my talk Amy Pope (NSC) and Ron Klain (former Ebola White House coordinator) effusively praised me for all of my work and communications during crises.

Had dinner over Francis Collins house to welcome Jim Gillman as CEO of Clinical Center. Francis to go to trump Tower tomorrow to meet with Trump. Hopefully he gets renewed to the NIH position. Other candidate in Patrick Soon-Shiong – Yikes!

Jan. 11, 2017 – Got call from Tim Shriver who is very concerned that his cousin Robert F. Kennedy, Jr is talking about vaccines being the cause of autism and the fact that he is talking about a Commission that he claims Trump asked him to chair (of note, Trump has walked this back). Tim is thinking about either going public against his cousin or at least trying to dissuade his cousin. The latter is unlikely since RFK, Jr has been doing this for some time. I am trying to help Tim by providing him with the data (literature) that counters the autism theory. I also referring him to Peter Hotez who has an adult daughter with autism and who is very vocally opposing the anit-vaxxers.

Jan. 12, 2017 – Went to 600 and I Street, NW historic synagogue to be present at thebook unveiling of Frank Sesno's book "Ask More: The Power of Questions to Open Doors, Uncover Solutions, and Spark Change". I was an important character in the book and the event was an onstage interview of Frank by Chuck Todd of "Meet the Press".

Frank called me out multiple times during the interview. He also sent me an e-mail the next day, and this is shown below:

Jan. 13, 2017 – Amazing day!! As part of the transition, the Obama people did a Table top exercise and discussion with the entire Cabinet of the Trump Administration (before they have been sworn in). The exercise played out: 1) Hurrican Sandy; 2) an imaginary H9N2 pandemic influenza (briefing by Sylvia, me, Tom Frieden, Nicki Lurie); 3) A cyber attack; 4) a terrorist attack – IEDs + guns. I got to meet and chat with virtually all of the cabinet. Of note, they all knew very well who I was. They were all very freidnly and seemed quite dignified, in contrast to the craziness that is going on with Trump and the press. I chatted with Rex Tillerson (State), Ben Carson (HUD), "Mad Dog" Matis (Defense); Mike Flynn (NSC); Tom Bossert (NSC); Tom Price (HHS); Rick Perry (Energy); Elaine Chao (Transportation), among others.

Towards the end, Denis McDonough said that in the beginning of the Obama administration their big mistake was in communications. They put out to the media White House and department politicos. They soon found out that the best approach was to put out Tony Fauci and Tom Frieden, and since then, communications have been excellent and so he advised them that when there is a health issue, put out Tony Fauci. Also, Lisa Monaco told me that her only regret early on was that when H1N1 first broke out, they did not have me do the press. However, as soon as they put me out there, "……I went from being a nervous wreck to feeling that everything was under control."

See below:

Jan. 16, 2017 – Peanut allergy guidelines still on press radar screen. Did radio interview for Oklahoma - Trent England Show, KZLS 1640 AM (LIVE HIT: 8:35 am ET) - peanut allergy

Jan. 17, 2017 – Had a wonderful day. Asked by Sylvia Burwell to deliver one of the 3 laudatios in association with the unveiling of her portrait at the Humphrey Building. Other two speakers were Denis McDonough and former HHS Secertary Kathleen Sebilius. My speech is WORD document in my files. It was a moving event. Sylvia and I have developed a very special relationship. We all met in her office that had been almost completely stripped. I had a flash memory of the amazing times I spent in that office with Tommy Thompson, Mike Leavitt, Kathleen Sebilius and the 2.6 amazing years with Sylvia. Many photos were taken of us together with her

husband Stephen; children Matthew and Gayle; Mom Cleo; brother-in-law; high school friends.

Jan. 18, 2017 – George H. W. Bush note to Donald Trump regarding Inauguration:

Also, strange things regarding transition. Nicki Lurie was first told that she would stay on at least temporarily as ASPR through the transition. 24 hours later they said that they changed their mind. Also, Francis has been asked to stay on temporarily.

Jan. 19, 2017 – Discuss the recently released P3CO – Pandemic Pathogen Preparedness Concern and Oversight. Released by OSTP in relationship to the moratorium from 2011. See page 265 and following.

Jan. 20, 2017 – Inauguration of Trump. He gives crude confrontational speech blasting the policies and accomplishments of the 3 Presidents (Bush, Clinton, Obama) sitting right behind him

Jan.21, 2017 – Massive women's marches (including men) in DC and throughout the world protesting Trump's policies on women and other issues. Christine marches in DC; Jenny in Boston, Ali in SF;

Trump give speech at CIA blasting the press and overtly lying. Kellyanne Conway goes on TV repeating the lies. He is claiming that the crowds at his inauguration were the largest in history (Yikes!). Park Service shows arial shots comparing crowds at Obama versus his inaug. Trump gets pissed at Park Service. He is acting amaxingly unpresidential!

Jan. 22, 2017 - Francis Collins asked to stay on (for the time being). No final word yet.

Jan. 24, 2017 – Dinner with Jono Mermin and Sara Zeigler from CDC to discuss elimination of HCV. He wants my help in getting to the powers that be to get resoruces since I pulled off a major coup with PEPFAR. He wants a USA PEPFAR for HCV. I told them that this is what we are doing as a demonstration project in washingotn, DC with Shyam Kottilil, Henry Masur, and Carl Dieffenbach.

Jan. 26, 2017 – I hold Influenza Immunity Meeting to take stock of why we have such a poor influenza vaccine. Meeting in 31/6C-06 with intramural scientists (Jeff Taubenberger, Ron Germain, Susan Moir, Jon

Yewdell) and DMID (Emily Elberding, David Spiro) and DAIT (Dan Rotrosen, Chuck Hackett) and DAIDS (Carl Dieffenbach) folks and VRC (Mascola, Graham, Arian McDermott). My purpose is to re-energize the influenza research agenda. I remarked that I have been Director, NIAID for 32 years and our influenza vaccines are poor and no better than they were 32 years ago. We must get back to basics and answer some unanswered fundamental questions about immunology of influenza, immunogen design, etc.

Jan. 28, 2017 – Went to the Alfalfa Club Ball at the Capitol Hilton on 16th and K Street at the invitation of Catherine and Wayne Reynolds. Amazing evening. Usual "A" list of Who's Who in DC. Michael Bloomberg was the outgoing President of the Alfalfa Club and Bob Gates is incoming. Hilarious comedy. Also, speech by Vernon Jordan as well as VP Mike Pence. After the Ball went to Café Milano as guest of the Reynolds and sat at Table with Rex Tillerson. Great conversation about DC politics. Fred Hiatt of Washington Post in his usual intellectual manner expressed concern about the Trump antics. However, he feels that the press cannot play into being painted by Trump as "the opposition party". At the ball saw everyone – Ivanka Trump, etc.

Jan. 29, 2017 – Received very nice e-mail from Denis McDonough sending me his post-administration contact imformation. See below:

Feb. 1, 2017 – Over the past several days, Trump (with Bannon as the behind the scenes guru) has been signing a flurry of Executive orders that is putting DC and the press and more than half the country into fits: 1) Repeal ACA; 2) Ban on Muslims entering country from 6 countries (for now) – Iran, Iraq, Sudan, Yemen, Somalia, Libya. He is not calling it a "ban", but it is; 3) Fired Acting Attorney General who opposed this ban; 4) Freeze on Federal hiring; 5) certain agencies cannot communicate with Congress or the Press, etc.

Last night (Jan. 31) he nominated Neil Gorsuch for Supreme Court Justice to replace Scalia. Much opposition.

Met with a group of Japanese college and graduate students from the University of Tokyo's Global Leadership Program for Social design and Management. They were visiting DC and NYC as part of their program. I spoke on how we respsond to emerging and re-emerging IDs. They were

absolutely lovely, charming and fun. Almost all young women, many very beautiful. Very enjoyable.

Got a nice note today from Bart Haynes regarding a chapter that I wrote for an edition of Immunological Reviews that he edited. See below his e-mail:

Feb. 2, 2017 – Last night**, w**ent to Children's Inn-sponsored Congressionl reception at the Rayburn Building to mingle with old and new members of Congress. Cokie Roberts did her usual Maitresse-de. Debbie Dingle and Sen. Roy Blunt praised me and what I have done for so many years. GOP Congressmen such as Pete Sessions (R-TX) who is becoming a good friend hinted skepticism about the way Trump is rolling things out.

Got an interesting call today from Bob Charrow (old friend and former GOP operative from Reagan and George H.W. Bush administration). Bob asked me if I would consider being "acting Director of NIH". I told him no, but this obviously means that the Trump folks do not want to renew Francis Collins, otherwise why would they be asking me if I wanted to be "Acting". Bob said that it looks like they do not want to keep Francis on and Larry Tabak is not enough of a "national figure" to serve as acting. This is very similar to the situation of when Zerhouni left and Raynard Kington was deputy and the Bush people did not want him to be Acting and asked me as a well-known national figure (I said no, of course). This whole thing is somewhat troubling since if they do not want Francis, there is a possibility that we may get some weirdo as Director.

Feb. 4, 2017 – Amazing amount of push-back from states (Governors and Attorney Generals) against the immigration/Muslim ban. Many suing the administration. The White House up to now has really been "amateur hour". They just rushed out with Executive orders without vetting it with the people who know what is going on like the professionals in the State Dept. and DHS and DOJ.

Feb. 7, 2017 – Christine's 65th birthday!

Met with John-Arne Rottingen, interim CEO of CEPI (Coalition for Epidemic preparedness Innovations) in my office. Discussion was on how NIH and CEPI can work together. He actually wanted suggestions (due to my experience) on how he can engage to broader USG to get money for CEPI. Also, without going into specifics, we alluded to smoothing out the

rough interactions that we have had in relation to the Ring vaccination study in Guinea for Ebola. Spoke to Cliff today about the meeting and Cliff is adamant that he wants nothing to do with John-Arne, WHO, Marie-Paule Kieny or any of that crew. He is still very angry about the interactions surrounding Ebola.

Tonight went to a reception/dinner at CSIS to Discuss CEPI with John-Arne and an interested group of people – Bob Kadlac, George Korsch, Julie Gerberding, many drug company reps, Tom Evans (World Bank), Mark Fineberg (IAVI), etc.

Feb. 10. 2017 – A few weeks ago I sent a get well note to president George H. W. Bush who together with Barbara Bush was admitted to a hospital in Houston with pneumonia following a URI. Today, in a personal note dated February 3, the president sent me a wonderful note of thanks for expressing my wishes for a speedy recovery. What an amazing man! Below is a PDF of that note:

Feb. 10-12, 2017 — Great weekend in NYC celebrating Chris's 65th birthday with our daughters. All arrived on Friday night and left on Sunday. Great dinners, walks around NYC and mostly seeing the play "Beautiful" that is a play about the life story of Carole King told in a backdrop of the songs she has written over the years. Amazing play!

Feb. 13, 2017 — Trump administration as crazy as ever. Many lies! Mike Flynn, White House National Security Advisor resigns after less than 3 weeks on the job. He lied to VP Pence in telling him that in his conversations with the Russian Ambassador he never mentioned lifting sanctions. However, the justice department was tapping the phones of the Russians and found out that this was the main topic of their calls. Good-by Flynn.

Feb. 14, 2017 — Interview with Time Magazine (Bryan Walsh) on Zika vaccines. Not sure when story will come out.

Feb. 15, 2017 — Global Health Task Force phone call with David Nabarro. I am on a small Task Force to report on recommendations of a Working Group put together by Ban Ki Moon (Secretary General of UN) on response to outbreaks.

Did event at National Press Club on "Pandemic Diseases" sponsored by the Bush Institute of Global Health of the University of Texas at Austin.

Feb. 21, 2017 — HHS Secertary Tom Price visits NIH for the 1st time since confirmation. A "meet and greet". I met with him along with other IC Directors in the Building 10 Medical Board Room on 4th Floor. I was favorably impressed — gentleman, warm and interested. Asked good questions. We shall see what happens as time goes on.

Feb. 22, 2017 — Important meeting at HHS ASPA (Assistant Secretary for Public Affairs) arranged by Bill Hall to get me to meet the new ASPA people at HHS — Matt Lloyd, Ryan Murphy, Mark Weber, Caitlin (?). Spent 1 hour with them. They clearly know who I am and seem quite receptive to "getting me out there with the press". I explained to them some of the issues that we had in the past such as delay in approvals that result in not having the interview. They get it. Hopefully, we will avoid problems that we had previously with the Jenny Backus types.

Feb. 23, 2017 — NBC News interview with Doreeen Gentzler. Showed tonight on TV. Interview on Zika vaccines and the upcoming mosquito season.

Feb. 24, 2017 — Gave a panel discussion at the Washington Business Council meeting at the Ritz-Carlton Hotel (1150 - 22nd Street, NW). Chaired by Matt Herper (Forbes). Co-panel person was Susan Desmond-Hellman. Spoke of Pandemics. Audience full of CEOs and business executives such as Jamie Diamond, Larry Lindsey, etc.

March 2, 2017 — Had dermatology appointment wit

[redacted]

March 4, 2017 - Gave Keynote Address at the AAAAI Annual Meeting in Atlanta, GA. Even though it was the AAAAI, Tom Fleischman (from NIH) the current President of AAAAI wanted me to speak on any subject, so I gave the talk on "Emerging and Re-emerging Infectious Diseases: A Perpetual Challenge" based on my 32 years advising 5 Presidents on the

threats and giving the story of my briefing the Trump Cabinet right before they were officially sworn in. Speaking of Trump, he is acting more and more "crazy". Today, he tweeted and accused Obama of tapping his personal phone in Trump Towers. The FBI came out and said this was absolutely untrue. Trump said he heard it in the news (Breitbart) and so it must be true. Very weird!!

March 7, 2017 – Amazing Evening! Catherine and Wayne Reynolds asked me at the last minute (yesterday) to attend a dinner of 10-12 people at the residence of the British Ambassador to the USA Sir Kim and Lady (Vanessa) Darroch. The residence is within the compound of the British Embassy of Massachusetts Avenue, NW. The dinner was in honor of Ivanka Trump and Jared Kushner. Also present were Supreme Court Justice Anthony Kennedy and his wife Mary, Dina Powell of the White House, Elaine Chao (Secretary of Transportation) and Chris Lidell, Director of Strategic Initiatives at the White House. Delightful evening. Ivanka is elegant, very nice, completely down to earth. Spoke of her children and how much she likes DC. She did not know who I was until Catherine Reynolds explained. Jared, on the other hand, knew exactly who I was and kept thanking me for my service and "great work to keep us safe". He went on during the dinner conversation to discuss how he thinks that the classic press is dead. Social media is the way to get information. He mentioned that he keeps telling Trump not to worry about what CNN says since they have 1 million viewers and his Twitter account and Face Book reaches 40 million people. The NY Times and CNN are superfluous according to Jared. Also had great conversations with Anthony Kennedy. He really is a good guy. All in all it was a great evening.

March 9, 2017 – Cat Paules's and my Perspective on Yellow Fever came out yesterday in the NEJM. Good press interest with articles today in Washington Post, L.A. Times, STAT, MedPage and TV interview on WJLA. Also, did radio interview with FOX. Also did a CNN video

This evening received the 2017 Lifetime Achievement Award from the Maryland Tech Council given at an elegant affair at the Bolger Center. I received the award together with my friend David Rubenstein (C0-CEO of the Carlyle Group). Very nice things were said about me – standing ovation for me and for David. David was very funny (he has a great sense of humor. He reminded the audience that many years ago, he came to my office at NIH

and offered me a job at Carlyle and then said with a straight face that I turned it down and what a shame that I would have contributed so much more as a venture capitalist that in saving millions of lives like I have done since he offered me the job.

March 10-14, 2017 - Trump acting even more crazy of late. Accusing President Obama of having "wiretapped" trumps phone in Trump Tower duing the campaign. Saying he read about it and it is true. When asked to provide evidence, he had none. Is essence, he was accusing Obama of a criminal act. Then his staff was tasked with explaining this, and they looked like fools on TV and the media, especially Sean Spicer (spokesman) and Kellyanne Connway, who always looks like an idiot. They are a scary bunch.

March 15, 2017 - Learned this evening as the pre-word of the 2018 President's "Skinny' (or preliminary) Budget comes out that Trump will slash government by double digits. Propose to cut State and EPA by around 30 percent. HHS cut is 18 percent with NIH getting 18 percent plus we need to assume cost of ARC as well as assume cost of "21st Century Cures Act" (told you so – I hate authorization without appropriations). This gives us about a 20 percent cut – largest propose cut in history for NIH. Also, he is eliminating the Fogarty International Center!! Hopefully the Congress will block this.

Big night tonight! I received the 2017 Research! America legacy Award that they give out 4 times over the past 20 years. Other awardees were Kathy Bates (actress) who received the Isadore Rosenfeld Award for Impact on Public Opinion. She was wonderful with me, praising my work and saying what an honor it was to meet me. Also, Phil Sharp, Lee Hartwell, and Sen. Lamar Alexander received awards. Best part of the night was Joe Biden who received the Gordon and Liura Gund leadership Award. Joe was amazingingly kind to me in his acceptance, calling me out multiple times and telling the audience about the many times he and I and Obama were in the White House together during the Ebola and Zika crises. He stated that I "saved the country and the world from an Ebola outbreak. Great guy!

March 16, 2017 – The scientific community is incredulous about the proposed cuts. Trump and his people are truly unscrupulous. This is outrageous!

March 17, 2017 – Patty Conrad's last day. She is taking a 3 month detail to help HHS and Secretary Price get their scheduling system up and running. She had done this with Secertary Thompson, which is where I met her. She has been with me for about 9 years.

OMB does not want NIH (Francis, me and 3 other IC Directors (Gibbons, Gordon and Volkow) to testify at the scheduled House Appropriations Subcommittee Hearing on March 21 and the Hearing has been postponed until the total budget comes out in May.

March 21, 2017 – Francis Collins told me at our weekly 1-on-1 that Sen. Lamar Alexander spoke with Trump about the NIH Director job and Trump said that he heard that Francis just keeps "funding the same people…" and that Trump is not so sure that he wants Francis. Alexander argued forcibly for Francis. Let us see how this turns out.

March 22, 2017 – Senate Intelligence Committee investigating whether Trump was monitored by the FBI and whether there is any connection between Trump campaign and the Russians. Very partisan arguing going on with Sen. Nunes (GOP chair of committee) clearly trying to ingratitate himself with Trump.

March 24, 2017 – We (NIAID, CDC, FDA, BARDA) are preparing the submission (will brief Sec. Price on April 3) to HHS and OMB of our recource needs to replace the stockpile of H7N9 vaccine that we developed in 2013 with a new H7N9 vaccine since the virus has changed and the stockpile vaccine no longer matches the circulating H7N9, which has changed to another clade that is now highly pathogenic (HPAI) in chickens as opposed to the prior low pathogenic strain (LPAI). Also, many more chicken-to-human cases without sustained human transmission. We (NIAID) are requesting $96 million for 2017-2018. With budget cuts looming, we almost certainly will not get this.

March 27, 2017 – Went to Takeda headquarters in Cambridge, MA with Mike Sneller to discuss our collaboration on Vedolizumab in HIV disease. Gave seminar to the scientific staff of Takeda. Good group with Rajeev Vankayya whom I knew well from the Bush Administration when he was at NSC.

March 30, 2017 – Took quick trip to San Diego to deliver the Opening Keynote for the Annual Meeting of the American College of Physicians (ACP). I spoke on "Emerging and Re-emerging Infectious Diseases" and told the story of my recent briefing of the Trump Cabinet prior to their being sworn in and how I explained that there would certainly be an emerging ID crisis during the Trump administration. 7000 people in the auditorium. I got standing ovation. Great trip!

April 2, 2017 – Next week CNN will air 90 minute documentary called "Unseen Enemy", which is a story about emerging infectious outbreaks – Ebola, Zika, pandemic flu, smallpox eradication, etc. There is publicity surrounding the buildup to this. I appeared this AM (Sunday) on C-SPAN "Washington Journal" with Janet Tobias, the producer of the film. This evening will be on a panel with Sanjay Gupta as Moderator, Janet Tobias, Nahid Bhadella (Boston U), Peter Sands Chair of International Commission on a Global Health Framework for the Future and Richard Hatchett (new CEO of CEPI). Panel at the National Academy of Medicine (IOM) on 23 and C Street, NW.

Nest week I will go the NYC for another panel regarding the film as well as an appearance on CNN (see below).

April 3, 2017 – Briefed HHS Secretary Price on the plans to develop and test vaccine for the re-emerging H7N9 bird flu.

Also, Cliff Lane and I received report of the NAM on "Integrating Clinical research into Epidemic Response: The Ebola Experience". We (NIAID, ASPR, FDA) commissioned the report to tell how we can do better. Great report! They came out strongly defending our stance during the Ebola outbreak that Clinical research is ethical to perform during outbreaks and importantly that RCTs are the optimal way to perform this research in an outbreak setting.

April 4, 2016 – CDC announced that 10% of babies born in the USA to women who had contracted Zika in Southern hemisphere of the Americas had congential abnormalities in brain. I appeared on WTOP Radio to discuss this.

April 5, 2017 – Went to NYC to appear in person with Anderson Cooper, Sanjay Gupta, Janet Tobias and Irwin Redlener on a CNN Panel that will be shown together with the showing of the Documentary "Unseen

Enemy". First time it will air is Friday, April 7, 2017. Will repeat at various future times.

April 6, 2017 – Appeared on the "Situation Room" with Wolf Blitzer talking about the upcoming film "Unseen Enemy" as well as emerging IDs in general.

April 7, 2017 – Was supposed to fly to Detroit to give lecture at University of Michigan (Ann Arbor) for their 200th Anniversary. Went to airport and all planes cancelled due to bad weather in various parts of country that messed up the flight schedules. Weather OK here and in Detroit. Came back to NIH and David Awwad helped to set up my giving the lecture by video. It worked very well.

The Panel discussion with Anderson Cooper and Sanjay Gupta aired tonight at 11:45 PM immediately after the showing of "Unseen Enemy". Looked real good.

April 9-12, 2017 – Incredibly busy week with multiple talks: CUGH X2, HPTN, VAP, among others. Had dinner on **April 12** at the home of Indian Ambassador Sarna on [redacted] . Amazing home and grounds. Major confrontation with Russia coming up due to our condemning them for helping the Syrian government use sarin gas on their own civilians.

April 17, 2017 – Got a call from Tim Ziemer (formerly the head of the President's Malaria Initiative (PMI) under president George W. Bush with continuation under Obama. Tim informs me that he has been asked by the Trump people and accepted the position of the Director of Global Health Security and Biodefense at NSC. He wanted to stay connected with me since he knows that when we have an outbreak, I am the 'go to guy".

April 18, 2017 – Teleconference with TabAnsari going over a4B7 data in monkeys showing depletion of CD8+ T cells + NK cells + NKT resulted in rebound of viremia. Now need to figure out which of these cell types actually suppressed viremia.

April 21, 2017 – Went to PAHO with Lee Hall to meet with the "Leadership Group (including me)" of the Decade of Vaccines. Also there as part of group – Margaret Chan (WHO), Anthony Lake (UNICEF), Chris Elias (BMGF), Seth Berkley (GAVI). We discussed the gaps in our approach

to eliminating vaccine preventable diseases. It was clear that the research agenda part of the effort (i.e. NIAID) was doing the best.

April 24, 2017 – Went to Children's National Medical Center to deliver a lecture on ZIKA: One Year Later. The people at Children's had experience with Zika microcephalic and congenital abnormalities babies born in USA from travel-related Zika. Extremely positive reaction to my lecture. See email below from a researcher at Children's:

That night (April 24) I went to CSIS to deliver dinner talk on Malaria in conjunction with the Alan J. Magill Malaria Symposium. Very nice reception to my talk.

April 25, 2017 –Briefed Secretary Price on Pandemic and universal influenza vaccines in the Humphrey Building (610F) conference room. Also briefing were Anne Schuchat, Rick Bright, and George Korsch and Mitch Wolfe.

April 26, 2017 – Went to Fischer's Lane and gave lecture to Annual Meeting of VTEU's. Spoke on the situation in DC with Trump Budget, etc. Gave them taste of reality of what the future will bring.

Went downtown to GW to lecture to the Elizabeth Glazer Pediatric AIDS Foundation – Spoke on Ending the AIDS Pandemic and remaining scientific challenges. Extremely well-received with standing ovation. Invited by CEO Chip Lyons. Ran into old friends such as Jen Cohen, formerly of MSF. One Ugandan Country Lead said at the end of lecture that he learned more in the 40 minutes of my lecture than he has in 10 years of lectures on AIDS.

April 29, 2017 – Went to the 2017 Annual Garden Brunch before the White House Correspondent's Ball at Connie Milstein's home [redacted]) hosted by Tammy Haddad, Kevin Sheekey, Hilary Rosen, Constance Milstein, Mark & Sally Ein, Fred Humphries, Kelley McCormick and Franco Nuschese. Usual fun cast of characters. Had nice conversation with Don Lemon of CNN. He praised my work; I told him how much I admired his courage in pushing back on his show the crazy "alternate truth" statement of Trump supporters like Jeffrey Lord. He was very moved by my appreciation of what he is doing. Also ran into Ian Kahn who plays George Washington on TV. Spoke with his last year and today. He told me that my conversation with him last year inspired him to use his role to try and make a

differenc in pushing for responsibility and bipartisanship. Also, spoke with Leslie Dach (former chief-of-staff to Sylvia Burwell); Bob Bennett (DC Lawyer); Hilary Rosen; Neera Tanden; Greta vanSusteren; among others. Mostly a Democratic group bemoaning the craziness of the Trump administration.

President Trump did not attend the Ball (I was not invited this year).

Went to Children's Inn Gala tonight at the Ritz Carlton Tyson's Corner.

May 2, 2017 – Went to premier first "partial" screening of the Discovery Channel 3 part production of "First in Human" documentary on the NIH Clinical Center held at the Auditorium of the Ronald Reagan Building at 1300 Pensylvania Ave, NW. Followed by panel chaired by Jon LaPook from CBS (my old friend). Chris and I and Jon went out for a beer at the Willard Hotel across the street afterwards. Jon is concerned and going to cover what looks like an outbreak of Zika in Brownsville, TX.

Interesting budget battles for NIH. The House and Senate (led by Tom Cole and Roy Blount, respectively) proposed an omnibus bill for a $2 billion increase for NIH for 2017.

May 4, 2017 - Visit to NIH of King Gustav of Sweden. I presented our work on Antibiotic resistance. The King and the Swedish health authorities are very interested in the problem of AMR.

That evening Chris and I had amazing dinner (invited by Catherine and Wayne Reynolds) at the Jefferson Hotel. Present at the dinner: Secretary of State Rex Tillerson, Senate Leader Mitch McConnell, Transportation Secretary Elaine Choi, Viet Nam war hero General Jack Keane, Rick and Jane Atkinson, Justice Anthony Kennedy and wife Mary, Steve and Alice Rosenberg, Brendon and Mrs. Sullivan among others.

Rex Tillerson was quite open and transparent about the problems with North Korea and China. He feels that we need to engage Kim Jong Un and convince him that we are not a threat to him. China does not want to engage in hostilities. They realize that if they lose soldiers in the context of the 1 child rule, then that family heritage stops. They do not want war despite their building up of a military. Also, China President Xi Jinping told him that when China engaged against us during the Korean War, it set back the one China effort 100 years. If they engaged us now, it would destroy their

economic growth. They do not want war. And so he feels that if we do not try to embarrass them or interfere in their internal issues, that they will control Korea's antics.

Also, I gave to the group under Catherine's request an update on Zika, particularly Zika vaccine. Mitch McConnell was quite complimentary to me about this.

Also, learned that my dear friend Bob Curran died [redacted]. I will go up to providence (Rumford), RI for his funeral on Monday, May 8.

May 8, 2017 – Went to Rumford, RI for the funeral mass, burial (he was cremated and his ashes buried in the cemetery, and then to the reception at the Brwn University faculty Club. I am so glad that I went up for the event. Bob's wife Peg and his children Robert E. Curren III, Trevor and Victoria were thrilled to see me. I was surprised to hear from people such as his ophthalmology nurses from his office that he "spoke about you all the time saying how you were his mentor and his very best friend forever". People I met who were his neighbors for the past 40+ years since he came back to Massachusetts/RI kept saying how Bob always used to talk about me and the great times we had together including our famous summer together touring Europe in our Deux Chaveau (French mini-car). I had major flashbacks there and on the trip home about the truly amazing times that Bob and I had together. We first met when I played against him in basketball in the St. Agnes of Rockville Center Tournament when we were 16 and 17 years old. We then were inseperable through college, medical school, internship/residency and then NIH. He got married at end of residency and so after that he was more of a family man during the years at NIH. Truly a great man and a dear, dear friend.

May 11, 2017 – Briefed Sec. Price in Conference Room 610F of the Humphrey Building on Antibiotic Resistance. Together with CDC, FDA, BARDA, CMS, HRSA, etc. preparing the Secertary for his trip to the World Health Assembly in Geneva. He is a very reserved man with a sense of humor.

Tonight, I drove in a rainshower from NIH to Baltimore for Bob Gallo's 80th Birthday Party at the Grand Hotel on North Charles Street. I gave one of the laudatios. At my Table with Bob and MaryJane and also giving laudatios for Bob were: former Governors Parris Glendening and Martin

O'Malley; Kathleen Kennedy Townsend. Hard to believe that Bob is 80 years old. Had conversation with O'Malley about his Presidential run. He is as shocked as everyone about Trump. He said he never had a chance against Hillary since she had her machince, which actually messed up completely in the general election.

May 15, 2017 (Monday) – Did a 2 hour tape for a CBS special on HIV/AIDS – an historical look to air on CBS Sunday Show. The shoot was run by Rita Braver (Bob Barnett's wife).

Bright, sunny crisp, clear day, around 70 degrees F. Went to West Wing of White House (6:00 PM) to meet with Reed Cordish (Assistant to the President) in preparation for a planned meeting the following day with President Trump on a multitude of issues: the usual vaccine/autism story; restriction in # of grants per investigator; Bayh-Dole Act; economic impact of NIH research. The meeting was mostly for Francis, but Francis wanted me along for my "gravitas" and my experience with vaccines. Also, Larry Tabak was there. Reed had agreed to have all of us meet with the President tomorrow, but the agenda was packed for a 30 minute planned meeting in the Oval Office. I cancelled 2 lectures for tomorrow to be at the WH. At the pre-brief meeting today were: Chris Liddell (Assistant to the POTUS, whom I met at the dinner at the British Ambassador's house several weeks ago – really good guy- New Zealander); Mary-Sumpter Lapinsky (HHS); Katy Talento (Domestic Policy Coouncil). Towards the end of meeting, Reed mentioned that the agenda for tomorrow's meeting would have to ultimately be approved by Ivanka Trump who had just left for a dinner. Also, the # of people at the meeting tomorrow would have to be approved by her. As it turned out, after we left the WH and I go home, Larry and Francis e-mailed me and forwarded an e-mail from Reed saying that Ivanka changed the agenda to 1 tiem – the NIH budget for 2018 and she wanted a small meeting with just Francis and Secretary Price. Thus, Larry and I are "scratched". Too bad I cancelled the lectures. However, I got to meet Reed and Chris (again) and Katy. Also, I know now who actually runs the White House agenda – Ivanka.

May 17, 2017 – Testified at the House Appropriations Subcommitteee Hearing at 10:00 AM. Chair: Tom Cole (R-OK). Despite the Trump budget asking for >20% cut in the NIH budget, it was a love fest for NIH with everyone (GOP and Dems) saying that they will actually increase the

NIH budget as they had just done with the Omnibus Bill for FY 2017 in which they increased the NIH budget by $2 Billion over FY2016. I had the opportunity to "eloquently" (as said by many) defend the Fogarty International Cwenter (FIC) that the Trump Budget statement abolished.

May 18, 2018 – Went to Boston to give Commencement Address at Boston University Medical School. Voted as choice to speak by the students. Interesting history. Melissa (Molly) Pritchard graduated today. She used to do sleep-overs in my house with Megan when she was 3 years old and then she worked in the LIR for a couple of years. Now she is graduating medical school. Speech very well received. Arrived the night before to have dinner at Moona Restaurant in Cambridge with Jenny and Christina. Stopped off to see Lucca in Jen's apartment.

May 22, 2017 – Did teleconference presentation (me in Bethesda; they is Palo Alto) to the Science Philanthropy Alliance to present my strategic planning process for a Universal Influenza Vaccine in order to get money for the project. This organization is formed by Larry and Lucy (Lucinda) Page. Larry is CEO of Google and wants to donate money for science, particular interest in influenza. I could not physically go to Palo Alto because of Congressional hearing that will take place tomorrow.

Group (n = 40) of GOP House members wrote a letter to Trump asking him not to re-appoint Francis Collins as NIH Director. They claim that he promotes stem cell and fetal tissue research. Also, that he campaigned for Obama.

May 23, 2017 – Testified before the House Energy and Commerce Subcommittee on oversight and Investigations on Zika. Chaired by Tim Murphy (R-PA). Hearing went very well. Many questions aimed at me regarding progress on the Zika vaccine. Overall, very friendly. I bailed out Lyle Peterson (CDC) a few times when he was in trouble. He was very thankful.

Tonight I receive e-mail from:

Susanna Visser, DrPH, MS Associate Director for Policy Division of Vector-Borne Diseases National Center for Emerging and Zoonotic Infectious Diseases Centers for Disease Control and Prevention

She thanked me for being so supportive of CDC. Very nice e-mail. Also, Tom Frieden e-mail me saying that he was thinking of me and missed our

relationship. He hinted that he has accepted his "dream job" but could not give details at this point. More later.

May 24, 2017 – Presented my "State of NIAID" talk to the Annual HVTN meeting at the Omni Shoreham Hotel in DC. Spoke about the Trump budget (-26% for NIH) as well as the expanded Mexico City Policy and other items of interest.

May 26, 2017 – Low level press continues on a variety of issues. Today did Swedish Public Radio on progress in Zika vaccines.

May 31, 2017 – Very interesting and somewhat disturbing day. Met with Robert F. Kennedy, Jr. together with Francis Collins, Larry Tabak, Josh Gordon, Diana Bianchi, Linda Birnbaum and people from RFK, Jr's inner circle. RFK, Jr asked for the meeting (in medical Board Room – 4th Floor Clinical Center) to talk about the danger of vaccines including, but not limited to thimerasol and autism. Sadly, he went on for over 1 hour stating points that were clearly inaccurate. One example – he listed a whole bunch of diseases of various organ systems and said that these diseases were definitely caused by vaccines. It was a very painful 2 hours spent with him. He distorts the literature and denies anything that argues against him Reed Cordish from the White House was at the meeting. The meeting occurred since Jared Kushner wanted us to meet with RFK, Jr. in order to report back to President Trump who seems enamoured of RFK, Jr. Cordish got the point about how off base RFK, Jr is. RFK, Jr has serious spastic dysphonia and it was difficult to understand him, which was complicated by the emotional effort that he put into his presentation. I actually felt very sorry for him since he clearly means well, but is completely incorrect in his information. After it was over, I went back to him as he was leaving Building 10 and told him that although I explicitly said in the meeting that I totally disagree with most of what he said and I believe that he is fundamentally incorrect in his statements and conclusions, nonetheless, I admire and respect him for his passion in trying to protect children from harm. He was very moved and told me that coming from me, this meant a lot to him. We shall see where this goes vis-à-vis the POTUS.

June 2, 2017 – Spent the better part of today with Bill Gates who made his yearly visit to NIH. I was on a panel with him in the Porter Building, I introduced another panel and importantly, I took 1hour and showed him

around the VRC. He has always been very interested in my viewpoints on areas of common interest with the BMGF. He has recently announced the creation of Medical Research Institue (MRI) centered in Boston and Seattle ($100 million) to pursue research and importantly translational development in TB, Malaria, and enteric diseases. He hopes to collaborate with me and NIAID in these endeavors.

June 4, 2017 – Had major appearance in a CBS Special for Sunday AM on "CBS Sunday Morning" . Subject was 36 years of HIV/AIDS. Rita Braver (Bob Barnett's wife) was the producer.

June 5, 2017 – Beautiful 70 degree dry Monday in DC. Most of the Senate Appropriations Subcommittee members and their staff visited NIH today for several hours. I hosted a 35 minute tour (with a introductory talk by me on the history of the VRC with John Mascola. Visiting us were: Sens. (Chairman) Roy Blunt (R-MO), Patty Murray (D-WA), Richard Durbin (D-IL), Lamar Alexander (R-TN), James Lankford (R-OK), John Kennedy (R-LA) Jean Shaheen (D-NH), Susan Collins (R-ME). Great visit.

This evening went to George Washington Medical School (Ross Hall – Room 117) to participate (gave a laudatio) in the ceremony conferring the Murdock Head Chair Professorship of Medicine and Health Policy on Bopper Deyton.

June 8, 2017 – Gave my annoual "career inspiration" talk to the IDSA Fellows, this time at the Pooks Hill Marriott. Spoke about my briefing the soon-to-be Trump Cabinet on the danger of emerging microbes and worked into this the importance of the discipline of ID.

June 9, 2017 – Went to Holy Cross for my 55th year Reunion!!! Yikes! I was the featured speaker for the Class, which was an interview of me on stage by my old friend Pete Deckers. Also, took many questions from the audience of my classmates and their wives. They much appreciated my presence. I missed the fact that Bob Curran was not there having died just a few weeks ago.

June 10, 2017 – Visited my cousin Reynard Milici in Haydensville, MA and spent a lot of time with him showing Chris and me his studio with so many of his magnificent paintings. He is truly a great artist.

That evening went to the home of Jamie Gorelick and Rich Waldron for their Annual Spring Garden Party. Much conversation about the "craziness" of Trump, particularly around the testimony of James Comey before the Senate Intelligence Committee this past week. Had conversations with Jamie (who is the laywer of Jared Kushner re: his "conflict of interest", David Ignatius (Post), Fred Hiatt (Post), Ruth Marcus (Post), E.J. Dionne (Post). All agreed that if Trump went under oath the way he is threatening to do to contradict Comey, he would likely lie under oath.

June 12, 2017 – Gave tour of VRC to various members of media, Mostly modern blogs like "STAT", etc.

June 13, 2017 – Went to Boston to participate in the The Atlantic PULSE: "On the Front Lines of Health Care". Done in collaboration with STAT. Moderator of my panel which I did with Vanessa Kerry was Jeffrey Goldberg (Editor of the Atlantic). We discussed panemic preparedness. After the panel, I did a "Facebook Live" interview with Jeff.

June 14, 2017 – Did an amfAR event in the Hart Senate Building. Gave keynote on "Ending the AIDS Pandemic – Follow the Science". Usual crowd there. Also speaking were Deb Birx, Michel Sidibe, Ron Klain, Judy Woodruff chaired a panel. Sens. Ed Markey and John Donnelly were there.

June 15, 2017 – Was visited here at NIH by a group of 6 FBI agents who are scientists in their science division. I gave them a briefing on NIAID in 7A-18. I will soon go down to FBI headquarters to lecture to the entire group.

June 19, 2017 – Went to NYC to give the Keynote lecture at the Inaugural Meeting of the Einstein-Rockefeller-CUNY CFAR headed by my former fellow Harris Goldstein. Great to see him again. He was thrilled that his old mentor came up to NYC to do the Keynote. Others include Michel Nussenzweig, Charles Rice.

Terrible thunder storms along the east coast NYC-DC corridor resulting in cancellation of all planes on way back from NYC. Took Acela and coincidentally sat next to my old friend Cheryl Mills. We discussed the situation with the Trump administration and also the unsuccessful run of Hillary Clinton and the book that I am reading on the campaign called "Shattered" by Jonathan Allen and Amie Parnes. It was great to see Cheryl

again. Her husband spends ½ of every week working with educating prisoners in the correction system in New Orleans and we will connect him with Megan. We discussed the entrepreneurial work that Cheryl is doing in Ghana and Tanzania. I asked her to give Hillary my love, whom she sees often.

Later that night went to dinner run by AAAS to discuss the state of biomedical research in the current environment. The meeting was run by the people from AAAS (Rebecca?) and Harold Varmus, Shirley Tilghman, Bruce Alberts and Marc Kirschner. I discussed my perspective on how to better fund early stage investigators (ESI) given the current controversy about the aging population of researchers.

June 21, 2017 - Did Peruvian TV on Zika; Peru is apparently in a minor/moderate outbreak despite the fact that there are now very few cases in Brazil and other South American countries.

Also, the situation is Washington gets crazier and crazier with former FBI Director Mueller leading an investigation into Russia's tampering (by hacking) with our election to favor Trump. Trump and his senior leaders (Kellyanne Connelly et al) continue to lie, evade, and talk gibberish).

June 22, 2017 – Testified before the Senate Appropriatioons Subcommittee together with Francis Collins, Gary Gibbons, Nora Volkow, Richard Hodes, Josh Gordon, and Doug Lowy. I vigorously defended the FIC that the President/OMB want to eliminate. The global health community have sent many e-mails to me praising me for defending FIC. During the Hearing the Senators, particularly the GOP senators (Blount, Lamar Alexander, et al) together with the DEMs (Patty Murray, Dick Durbin, Pat Leahy) made it clear that they would not accept the President proposal to cut NIH by 21%. The have been saying that the PB is "dead on arrival".

Much debate going on regarding the GOP trying to repeal and replace "Obamacare" (ACA). The GOP proposal (AHCA – American Health Care Act) is getting resistance even from some GOP members.

June 22-24, 2017 – Went to Aspen, CO to participate in the Aspen Ideas Festival – "Spotlight Health". Great trip. Great weather. Was on panels: a) "Preventing pandemics"; and b) "A world without AIDS". Both panels went extremely well. Interacted with many colleagues – Judy Woodruff

(The NewsHour), Jeff Goldberg (The Atlantic), former SG Vivek Murthy, Walter Isaacson, etc.). Many young global health people wanted "selfies" with me. It is still tough for me to see myself as the "icon" and "legend" that the young people see me as. Had lunch with Carl (Fritz) Schiller and John Stauffer, both former classmates at Cornell and Carl did residency with me at NY Hospital. Unfortunately, [redacted]. Gave me increased awareness of my mortality....and my age. I really like Carl and how he has turned out. I always admired him when he was a student with me at Cornell as he was always pushing the envelop – avid anti-war (Vietnam) activist; big fan of Che Gueverra. He is very much put togrether now.

June 25, 2017 — Had dinner with Alec Whyte at Matisse on Wisconsin Avenue. Beautiful weather. Alec is starting to look a little frail and not walking with a sure step. He is 86 and here again (see above) I am coming face to face with aging in my friends and obiously in me.

June 26, 2017 — Gave talk about the State of NIAID to the Annual ATG Meeting in DC at the Omni-Shoreham. Gave them the bad news about the Trump budget, but the good news that the Congress will try to protect us from cuts.

Nice article in Zhe Atlantic about me entitled "The Truth Teller". About my speaking truth to 5 Presidents over the years. Written by Olga Khazan.

Spoke with Kathy Ireland today about [redacted] Spoke with my old friend from New York Hospital Residency [redacted]

June 28-29, 2017 — I held and very actively participated in a 2 day meeting at the NIAID facility at Fischer's Lane in Rockville devoted to developing a Strategic Plan and research agenda towards a "Universal

Influenza Vaccine". I invited about 150 people who represented the experts in various aspects of influenza. Very successful meeting. Now the task is to put together the plan and agenda based on the meeting. Bob Eisinger, Hilary Marston and Cat Paules helpd me greatly in putting this together.

I was asked by the Nobel Prize Committee to evaluate a group of potential winners in Medicine or Physiology for work on Hepatitis C. Candidates are Harvey Alter, Michael Houghton, and Charles Rice.

June 29, 2017 — Ron Klain spoke at the Aspen ideas festival and discussed "Confronting the Pandemic Threat". He wrote and said: "America is fortunate to have the National institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases, led by the incomparable Dr. Anthony Fauci…"

July 5, 2017 — Senator Chris Coons (D-DE) visited and I showed him around VRC and gave him my usual warm-up talk. He is very favorably disposed to NIH.

July 9, 2017 — Went over Nina Totenberg's home (NPR) and her husband David Reines for their annual summer party to welcome David's surgical residents at Fairfax Hospital. Usual media and political types there talking about the Trump debacle: Andrea Mitchell, Merrick Garland, Jamie Gorelick. A lot of fun.

July 11 and 12, 2017 – Went to Berkley/Oakland to participate as as Commissioner in the Lancet Commission on Tuberculosis chaired by Eric Goosby and Dean Jamison. Purpose is to fine tune plans to end global TB. Good group including South African MOH Aaron Motsaoledi, Peter Small, and a variety of young disease modelers. I presented the NIAID research agenda. Enjoyable and informative discussions. Absolutely beautiful weather. Stayed at the elegant Claremont Hotel and Spa. Had great dinner with Ali on evening of July 12 at nice place in Oakland called Barlago and then went directly to SFO for the red eye back to DC. Ali just was promoted at Twitter. She is amazing!!

July 17, 2017 – Joe Grogan the PAD at OMB for Health visited NIH Clinical Center. I helped brief him together with Francis Collins. I then showed him around the Special Clinical Studies Unit and explained how we responded to the Ebola outbreak and how we took care of the Ebola patients. Stewart Simonson had arranged for Joe to come here. Also with

him were Mary-Sumpter Lapinski (HHS) and an assistant to VP Pence. Visit went very well.

That evening Chris and I took out to dinner Salim ("Slim") and Quarraisha Karim who were visiting NYC and DC from South Africa on way to the IAS meeting in Paris (where I will soon leave for). Dined at Bistro Bis at the George Hotel on E Street, NW

July 19, 2017 – See below. A recent publication of my media appearances during the Ebola outbreak.

July 19, 2017 – Gave dinner "Salon" discussion at Ritz-Carlton Hotel on 22nd Street, NW with the US Global Leadership Coalition. Interesting discussion. Guests were me and Congressman Ami Bera (D-CA). Ron Klain was there and many executives from pharmaceutical companies.

Leave for Paris and the IAS meeting tomorrow.

July 21-25, 2017 – Went to International AID Society (IAS) meeting in Paris. I presented two major talks: 1) Special Satellite Lecture "An HIV vaccine: Can we end the HIV pandemic without one and, if not, how do we get one?", 2) Special Lecture, "Sustained ART-free HIV remissions: opportunities and obstacles". Lectures very well-received. Good meeting. Paris was beautiful even though the weather was cloudy and unseasonably cool for July. Had interesting and enjoyable dinner at the French Department of Health Headquarters sponsored by Minister of Health Agnes Buzyn, who happens to be Yves Levy's wife. Yves is head of ANRS and I have known him since he was a fellow. Dinners with Gepi, Larry Corey, Patty. Nice long walks around Paris prior to beginning of meeting.

July 28, 2017 – Long radio interview on "Radio Sputnik" (Moscow) on the South African baby with th 8 year post-ART remission.

Craziness still going on in the Trump White House. Anthony Scaramucci took over as head of White House press office and he has gone bonkers. Called Reince Priebus (Chief-of-Staff) "A fucking paranoid schizophrenic". Said that Steve Bannon is "Sucking his own cock". Truly amazing, coming from the WH press office in an on the record interview!!! Scaramucci gets fired 11 days later.

July 31, 2017 – Gave interview on WTOP this AM on the paper in BMJ saying that we should not always take the "full course" of antibiotics since it might be overkill and lead to resistance.

Aug. 1, 2017 – David Rubenstein of the Carlyle group visited NIH (invited by Mike Lenardo, hoping he will give philanthropic contribution to the Oxford-NIH Fellowship program. David has become a real fan and good friend over the years. Recall he offered me millions to join Carylyle several years ago.

Aug. 2, 2017 – Did radio interview at 11:30 AM with Beth Ameen, Senior producer, Doctor Radio, SiriusXM Satellite Radio on Pediatric HIV/AIDS.

Aug. 3, 2017 – At Gray Handley's suggestion, I spoke with Dr. "Patty" Garcia, Minister of Health of Peru, who is a former Fogarty Fellow to ask her to help us expedite the Clinical trial for a Zika vaccine with the VRC DNA candidate in the Peru site. We do not want to miss the "window of opportunity" in Peru since they are having active cases now.

Aug. 8, 2017 – Did interview with Washingtonian magazine in my favorite place in Washington – C & O Canal; also spoke of Bishop's Garden at the National Cathedral.

Aug. 10, 2017 - Hosted Secretary Price's visit to NIH/VRC. 2 hour visit – explained hx of VRC and told him about NIAID. In showing him around, he told us that CDC had told him on a visit there that they were working on a "Universal Influenza Vaccine" and were we duplicating. This was during our presentation of a universal flu vaccine. This is typical CDC "emphasizing that they do research when in fact they are working on diagnostics for potential universal flu.

August 11, 2017 - Went down to HHS to brief Secretary Price on TB research. CDC (Sharon Hadder et al) were also there. This is in preparation for the upcoming Moscow meeting on TB and the UN meeting after that. Also, Price going to Far East (China, Japan, Viet Nam, etc.) Good briefing. CDC at it again with talking about their extensive research program on TB. We do 35% of world's research on TB. CDC does 1.9%.

August 12, 2017 – Perhaps the beginning of the unravelling of the Trump Presidency. A group of KKK, Neo-Nazis, and White Supremacists with clubs and shields descended on Chalottesville to protest the taking down of

the statue of Robert E. Lee. They were shouting anti-Jewish and anti-black and LGBT slogans and it looked like the KKK rallies of the 1940s-50s or the Nazi rallies in the late 1930s in Germany. A crazed neo-Nazi rammed his car into a crowd of counterprotestors killing a 32 year old woman Heather Heyer. The whole country condemned the violence but Trump amazingly gave false equivalence to each side saying that both sides were to blame. The press went bonkers. He then came out 2 days later and said that all violence and intolerance is bad including neo-Nazis and KKK, but he said it in a most perfunctory manner and reading from notes. The press went even more nuts and Republicans even started to criticize him. He then on August 15 gave an impromptu press conference in front of Trump Tower when he completely lost it and in a very angry tirade said some good people were marching to protest the taking down of the stature. He was rambling and incoherent. He is refusing to blame the neo-Nazis and KKK for what happened. The KKK (David Duke) is publickly thanking the POTUS for "Sticking up for us". The press now are totally going nuts. Anna Novarro on CNN called Trump a "pig". Don Lemon totally dissected the Trump apologists who appeared on CNN and then all of a sudden, even Trump apologists started turning against him. His entire economic board of CEOs of major companies resigned led by the CEO of Merck – Ken Frazier. It is very clear that he is nuts and totally, totally unfit to be POTUS. Let us see what happens in coming days.

August 15, 2017 – Had dinner with Mark Dybul at Matisse Restaurant. He left Global Fund and now works at Georgetown University O'Neill Center. Sold home in DC and lives with Jason on Eastern Shore. Will work on Internal Scene in helping countries use data to make health decisions.

Still looking forward to working with the people who are doing film on PEPFAR. Cannot sign anything because I am a government employee. However, will still give my well documented Hx of PEPFAR.

August 16, 2017 – Press still going nuts over Trump. It is surprising that Gen Kelly does not resign as COS.

August 19, 2017 – Outrage at Trump continues. CNN, particularly Don Lemon is calling Trump supporters out for not specifically naming Trump in their expressed "concern" about neo-Nazis and the tragedy in Charlottesville. Jenny will be marching with Christina in a similar "Black

Lives Matter" organized march of thousands in Boston. Hopefully, no clashes. Very proud of her.

August 22, 2017 – Had an amazing dinner at a new restaurant called Mirabelle at 16th Street, N.W near White House hosted by Wayne and Catherine Reynolds. I had spent 1.5 hours giving an oral history interview at the American Academy of Achievement interviewed by Nina Totenberg of NPR. After that we had dinner "in my honor". Amazing dinner of press + Trump people. Press: Chris Wallace (Fox); Don Graham (Formerly of Washington Post); Marty Baron (Editor of Post), Nina Totenberg (NPR); Brett Baier (Fox). On the Trump side was Secretary Wilbur Ross (Sec. of Commerce); Rex Tillerson (Sec. State); Gen. Jack Keane (Trump supporter). In usual manner, Catherine asked people to speak after she gave me the floor to explain what I do. Much admiration for me, particularly expressed by Chris Wallace and Brett Baier. However, things got rather tense as the tension between the press and Trumps people emerged. Keane and Ross and Tillerson when asked said that the POTUS is being treated unfairly by the press. My friend Chris Wallace gave an eloquent few minutes in explaining that the press is a pillar of our democracy and even though some reporters may unfairly criticize the POTUS, the POTUS is dead wrong in saying that "the press is the enemy of the people." In fact, Chris was deeply offended by this. Don Graham, Jack Keane and others defended the POTUS. Nina (after a few glasses of wine) started really attacking the POTUS and Catherine cut her off. Evening ended when Tillerson said how proud he was of the POTUS for his speech last night saying he is going to increase troops in Afghanistan. Wayne attacked Nina for "preaching" (she actually did go over the top a bit). Seems that the Trump people did not address the fact that Trump is a liar. Tillerson surpised me. I had a great conversation with him during the dinner and he seems like an eminently reasonable man. However, when asked by Brett about the POTUS tweets, he responded that Trump is the POTUS and the boss and I do what he wants. If he tweets in the middle of the night, that does not bother me. The people elected him, he is the POTUS, and it is what it is. No one addressed his "stability" as Sen. Bob Corker (R-TN) has done on TV, or the fact that he outright lies and is proven to lie.

August 25, 2017 – Sebastian Gorka resigns from Trump WH. Now several resignations with Bannon resigning last week. WH in disarray.

Trump goes from sounding reasonable when he reads from prompter to seeming unhinged when he speaks in public ad lib.

August 26, 2017 – First major catastrophe of the Trump administration with Hurricane Harvey hitting Texas and completely flooding Houston. 24 inches of rain over 24 hours and 50 inches more expected. Worse rainful in history. Major historic catastrophe.

August 31, 2017 – Appeared on: a) CNN New Day with Chris Cuomo to discuss health hazards associated with hurricanes and floods; b) Voice of America with Ira Melman; c) NewsHour with Miles O'Brien; d) CNN with Don Lemon

Sept. 1, 2017 – The magnitude of the effect of this storm (not necessarily in lives lost) is surpassing any other natural disaster that our country has faced. Chemical plants are expoding because the water coolers of of storage tanks are inoperable either due to flooding or loss of electricity.

Sept. 2, 2017 – Appeared on CNN International at 2:05 PM. Trump in Houston today hugging babies and handing out food with Melania. In the evening (5:40 PM) (Saturday) appeared on CNN USA with Ana Cabrerra. Good interview, but was interrupted by panning to the POTUS who was just landing in Louisiana from Texas. Trump looked good in Texas visit since he just focused on being nice to the people of Houston and not talking about himself. He must have been coached.

Sept. 5 and 8, 2017 – Had big teleconferences (x2) between NIAID/NIH and HHS (ASPR/BARDA/Lance Legget et al regarding NIAID's moving forward to grant PaxVax an exclusive licence for our DNA Zika vaccine that is currently in Phase 2a/2b in Puerto Rico, Texas and several countries in South America. Bob Kadlec is the new ASPR and is a great friend. We are getting some subliminal hostility from BARDA in the person of Rick Bright who is turning out to be somewhat of a sneaky self-server. The issue is putting on the ASPR website the White Paper describing the USG intention to develop Zika vaccines together with the requirement to post on the Federal register our intention of seeking to grant an exclusive license. WRAIR recently got a lot of flak from Sen. Bernie Sanders for seeking an exclusive license for their ZPIV vaccine with Sanofi. Sanders, being completely uninformed and demagogic was upset that the companies would then charge an inordinate amount for the vaccine. In any event, on our 2

calls, we seemed to have settled it by revising the White paper (minor) and having a plan to brief the Congress before we do the Federal Register. More to come.

Sept. 8, 2017 – Attended the annual Fall Cocktail/Buffet reception at the home of Jane and Calvin Cafritz at [redacted] . The usual "A list" of Washingtonians was there. Always an enjoyable evening. Beautiful, crisk late summer evening.

Sept. 9, 2017 – Gave Plenary Lecture at the U.S. Conference on AIDS (USCA) at Marquis Marriott (DC) hosted by Paul Kawata. Stressed that U=U and the crowd loved it – mostly community and activist types.

Sept. 12, 2017 – Had the "regular" meet and greet event at the House side of the Capitol with Pete Sessions (R-TX) – Chair of Ways and Means Committee. He brings in Francis Collins and me to talk to a group of House members for an AM breakfast – 8:00 AM to around 9:30 AM. Have done this multiple times.

Sept. 14-17, 2017 – Went with Chris and I gave a Panel (with Pardis Sabeti) on "Superbugs" (including emerging infections and pandemics) at the "Weekend with Charlie Rose in Aspen, CO. Great weekend with very interesting panels and the whole political and press elite of DC. Jeff Bezos (CEO Amazon), Ash Carter (former Secretary of Defense, Lisa Monaco (former NSC), John Dickerson (CBS Face the Nation), John Brennan (Former Director CIA), Al Gore, Ari Emanuel, Jon Meacham (historian-author), Ernest Munoz (former Sec. of Energy), Bill Bratton (former Police Comm of NYC and LA) Colin Powell, Susan Rice (former UN Ambassador), Adm. Mike Rogers (Director, NSA), Nancy Pelosi, David Rubenstein, Bob Schieffer (former CBS), Fran Townsend (former HSC), J.D. Vance – "Hillbilly Elergy), Sally Yates (Former DOJ) among many others. Really wonderful time and learning experience.

Sept. 20, 2017 – Having been doing much 2nd tier print media of the Science paper from gary Nabel/John Mascola/Dennis Burton on trispecific bNAb in macaques. Also, media interest in the mini-outbreak of swine H3N2v in children in Maryland at County Fairs. Today did **WTOP.**

Briefed House staffers on our intenion to put into Federal Register our intention to grant an exclusive license to PaxVax for the DNA Zika vaccine.

Getting a lot of crap from HHS lead by Rick Bright (BARDA) who is acting like a jerk. Seems that HHS for some reason is hesitant to have us move ahead with this activity. I am sure it relates some to the problem that WRAIR and Sanofi had with their ZPIV vaccine where WRAIR wanted to grant an exclusive license to Sanofi and Sen. Bernie Sanders objected because he felt that Sanofi would then gauge the prices. Beware of Rick Bright who really wants BARDA to be doing vaccine research and not NIAID.

Sept. 21, 2017 – Did NBC Channel 4 Local TV on the H3N2v in Maryland kids.

Sept. 24-25, 2017 – Went to New Orleans to give Plenary Lecture at American College of Epidemiology (Monday). Flew down day before (Sunday) to spend day with Megan. Saw her apartment (very nice). Neighborhood is rather dreary. Had fun day – shopped, had famous N.O. hot Dog ("Dat Dog"), went to swamp walk and then had dinner with Marsha Glass who is an attending at Tulane.

Sept. 27, 2017 – Big Chinese visitor day – Hosted Gao Fu (George) here at NIH. He is the Director General of the China CDC. Very smart and nice guy. Almost recruited to the VRC many years ago. Then went down to CSIS to meet with Chinese delegation – Liu Fandong – Vice Premier of China; Li Bin – Minister of National Health and Family Planning; Dr Cao – Director of the Chinese Academy of Medical Sciences (CAMS). Present was Sec. Price and a group of Chinese and USA interested parties. I gave brief description of activities of NIH in collaboration with Chinese.

Sept. 29, 2017 – Secretary Price forced to resign as HHS Secertary related to scandal regarding his use of private jets to travel when commercial jets were easily available. Egregious example was a $25,000 flight the Philadelphia when a commercial flight left within 2 minutes of his private flight. Also, AMTRAK cost would have been $72.00. Too bad. I was developing a good relationship with him. Good example of staff trying to show off in front of the boss by telling him/her that he/she can do things that they really should not do.

Oct. 1, (Sunday) 2017 — Gave keynote at the Ce// Symposium at the Sheraton Hotel (Pentagon City) in Arlington on "Ending the HIV/AIDS Pandemic: AIDS to Zika"

Oct. 2, 2017 — Gave opening Plenary at the Annual Grand Challenges Meeting, now held at the Marriott Marques Hotel in DC. Run by the Gates Foundation. 1000 people in audience. Extremely well-received talk on "Pandemic Preparedness". Had good friendly talk with Jeremy Farrar. Glorious weather in DC. That evening had reception at the Smithsonian National Museum of African-American History and Culture at 1400 Constitution Aveniue, NW. Was able to have wine, finger food and tour the entire museum. Geat night.

Oct. 3-4, 2017 — Went to give Opening Plenary Lecture (together with Peggy Hamburg (followed by on stage panel with me and Peggy and IDSA President Bill Powderly, Andy Pavia and Raj Gandhi) at 2017 ID Week in San Diego. Spoke on new lecture — "The Challenge of Pandemic Preparedness", which appeared as a paper in JAMA Online that very day, written by Hilary Marston, Cat Paules, and me. My talk was extremely well-received — 8000 people in the audience. One of the best "new" talks that I have given in awhile. Weather was perfect in SD. Also, addressed to Board of the IDSA on NIAID stuff.

Some people that you run into make it all worthwhile. After my lecture, a young woman Dr. Lynn Strasfeld, (see photos) came up to me with tears in her eyes and thanked me for being responsible for her being born. I was puzzled. Then she told me that [redacted]

Now for her story. She grew up and went to medical school and then amazingly she did her internship and residency at The New York Hospital-Cornell Medical Center and ultimately in 2002 was Chief Resident in Medicine at The New York Hospital, a position that I held 30 years previously. Wow!!!

Oct. 9, 2017 (Columbus Day) – note article below that appeared today in the Boston Globe

Oct. 14, 2017 – Gave Plenary address to the World Medical Association in Chicago. Essentially the global equivalents of our AMA for each country.

Spoke on my "5 Presidents" experience with Emerging and re-Emerging Infectious Diseases. Standing ovation! Howard Bauchner (editor-in-chief of JAMA) gave me cart blanche to write anything I want for JAMA commentaries. I have been writing several commentaries for JAMA lately. He liked the slide showing the progressively faster times using the DNA vaccine platform going from 20 months from sequence to phase 1 with SARS over the years to <4 months with Zika. Will do a commentary with John Mascola and Barney Graham for JAMA.

Oct. 16, 2017 – Participated in a panel at the Smithsonian National Museum of American History together with Paul Offit to discuss a film honoring Maurice Hilleman. Glad to honor my friend and hero.

Oct. 17, 2017 – Went to Boston to Harvard Business School to give Plenary lecture at a "Fusion" symposium linking business with science. Harvard president Drew Faust was there as was dean of Harvard Medical School and Business School. Interesting day. Had a drink and early dinner with Jenny and Christina in Cambridge and saw my dear canine friend Lucca before talking last flight back to DC,

Oct. 20, 2017 – Attended performance of Georgian National Ballet at the Lisner Center in DC as guest of Tengiz Tsertsvadze MD, PhD, Director General of Georgina Infectious Diseases Institute. Tengiz keeps calling me the national hero of Georgia for what I have done for them, particularly for pushing the curing of HCV with direct acting agents, i.e. I hooked them up with Gilead that has been providing free drug.

Nov. 4, 2017 – Flew to San Diego and took red eye back to DC to give Opening Plenary Lecture to the Annual Meeting of the American College of Rheumatology. I spoke on emerging infectious diseases and my "5 presidents" talk. They loved it. Many laudatory tweets.

Nov. 9, 2017 – Gave closing plenary (packed house) for the Annual Meeting of the American Society of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene in Baltimore. Spoke on "Ending the HIV/AIDS Pandemic".

Then drove back from Baltimore and briefed the staffers of the Senate HELP committee prior to the reauthorization of the PHAPA bill.

Then wen to a great celebration at the Newseum for the 70th Anniversary of "Meet the Press". Anyone who had been on the show was invited. A lot of fun with the usual DC "A List".

Nov. 10, 2017 – Fantastic evening with Chris at the Café Milano celebrating their 25th Anniversary. It was spectacular fun "chaos" with about 1000 people swarming into Café Milano. The entire Prospect Street, NW from Wisconsin Avenue to Potomac Avenue was closed off by police. The restaurant was clear out for a giant reception and cocktail party with many temporary extensions to the restaurant built for the occasion. Much, much fun. The entire DC "A List" was there including others such as Michael Jordan among others.

Nov. 13, 2017 – Gave a lecture on Panemic Influenza preparedness at the Smithsonian National Museum of Natural History. Also on the program was John Barry, author of "The Great Pandemic" and an old colleague.

Nov. 14-18, 2017 – Amazing trip to Moscow for the WHO Global Ministerial Conference "Ending TB in the Sustainable Development Era: A Multisectoral Response" and gave the main lecture for my segment on TB research. Extraordinary meeting on Nov. 16-17. President Putin came to meeting and gave an excellent talk. Clearly, he has a knowledgeable staff and speechwriters. However, he also memorized most of the speech only occasionally looking at notes and NOT using a teleprompter.

Red Square and St Basil Cathedral was amazingingly beautiful lit up at night.

On evening of Nov. 16 we had a beautiful boatride along the Moscow River seeing all of the shore sites (red square, government buildings from the boat. Also had long and fruitful conversations with Tedros Gheybreyesus (WHO), Mario Raviglione, and Eric Goosby.

On Nov. 17, 2017 Ambassador Huntsman held a reception in my honor at the Historic Spaso House residence of the ambassador. I gave remarks. Stunning coincidence that Huntsman's son-in-law Evan is the son of Gloria Borgia ([redacted] friend of mine – CNN repoprter) and Evan e-mailed Gloria and told her I was there. Apparentaly, I am a hero in the household of the Huntsman's [redacted] . Also Huntsman has 7 children (2 adopted – Indian and Chinese). Of his other

children, one is a Navy F-18 fighter pilot and the other is a Navy Seal. Too bad Huntsman is not President.

Flew back next to an Arab woman with a roaring URI. Certainly I will get sick and actually did (see below)

Nov. 22, 2017 – Had 1 hour meeting with Bob Kadlac in his ASPR office at HHS. Discussed the upcoming briefing on Tom Bossert (NSC) with Anne Schuchat connecting by phone. Importantly, after the 15 minute phone call, I spent 45 minutes with Bob talking about his concern regarding bioterror. He brought out some old documents that he came across when he was the Staff Director of the Senate Intelligence Committee and he is concerned about agents that can induce cytokine storms and for which we have no countermeasures. He wanted my help in addressing this. Since cytokine storm is a feature of sepsis, I told him that we should pursue this only if it results in interventions that are "dual use" i.e. we can use them for naturally occurring sepsis. Otherwise, if we start chasing every possible bioterror threat, we will be "fighting windmills". He agreed. He also agreed with partnering with me on our efforts towards a Universal Influenza Vaccine.

Nov. 23, 2017 – Had great Thanksgiving with Jenny and Megan at home.

Nov. 24, 2017 – We took my sister Denise out to Café Milano to celebrate her 80th Birthday – Yikes! She still looks 50 years old.

Nov. 27, 2017 – Invited by Tammy Haddad, Anita McBride, and Connie Milstein to go to a book signing/reception at the Jefferson Hotel (owned by Connie) regarding a book by Greta vonSusteren called "Everything You Need to Know About Social Media". Great party. Met Senator John McCain's 106 year old mother and his brother who is an MD. Senator not there. Also, saw and chatted with Anita McBride, Bob Barnett, Hilary Rosen, Kellyanne Conway (invited her to NIH – she has 3 children at StoneRidge). Also, Karen Tumulty (Washingon Post) wants to come to NIH to interview me in the context of her writing a book about Nancy Reagan.

I told Anita how much I enjoyed "Sisters First" book by the Bush daughters Jenna and Barbara. She suggested that I write to President Bush to tell him that, which I did. I also e-mailed Jenna and Barbara to congratulate

them on the book. They both wrote back with nice e-mails, excited that I had read and liked their book.

Nov. 28, 2017 – Had dinner over Francis Collins's house to welcome new Surgeon General Jerome Adams. Good guy; young, sincere, a bit naïve, but very smart. Good pick! Also at dinner was Freeman Hrabowski (President, University of Maryland, Baltimore County), Larry Tabak, Roger Glass. Good discussions, but in a not really obnoxious way (but clearly noticeable), Freeman dominated most of the conversation. Having said that, he is really a good guy. I had a bad [redacted] that night, but soldiered on.

Nov. 29, 2017 – Had dinner over the home of the South African Ambassador to the USA. Home on Rockwood Parkway. Hosted by an NGO and Debbie Birx, Attended by several African Amssadors to the USA – Malawi, Mozambique, Uganda, Namibia, etc. Dinner in anticipation of World AIDS day commemoration tomorrow at State Department.

Nov. 30, 2017 – 2 events: 1) Went to State Department for a World AIDS Day Commemoration. Part of panel with audience questions together with Debbie Birx, Tim Zeimer, Garrett Grigsby (HHS-OGA), others. 2) Part of panel at the National Museum of Natural History that showed the documentary film "How to Survive a Plague". Peter Staley can down for the panel and went out to dinner with him after the panel. Late night. Great to see Peter.

Paper that Cat Paules, Kanta Subbarao and I wrote came out Online in the NEJM on "Chasing Season Influenza: The need for a Universal Influenza Vaccine" (see PDF). It was totally honest and described the egg-adapted mutation that led to an "accidental" mismatch in the H3N2 circulating virus and the vaccine. It referenced a recent paper in PNAS by Scott Hensley (NIAID grantee) showing that this is what happened with the Australia vaccine and our vaccine, which was the same. Australia had only a 10% efficacy against H3N2 in their past season and so we warned that since we generally follow Australia that we might have a bad year. Of course the CDC and BARDA got miffed, but what else is new. In any event over the next several days, it got much press, mostly print and national and local NPR and other radio.

Went on WTOP to discuss my paper on flu.

Dec. 1, 2017 – Went to the Situation Room of the White House to brief NSC Tom Bossert about the H7N9 influenza threat. Arranged by Lu Borio who is now down at NSC. Tom Bossert is a really good person anad very smart. Tim Zeimer was at the briefing and there was discussion about how we would handle an H7N9 outbreak under various scenarios. Anne Schuchat was there and in typical CDC fashion, she stretched her 10 minutes into 30 minutes. What else is new. Tom and Tim re-enforced that if there is an outbreak, they want me and Anne out there dealing with the messaging.

Dec. 2, 2017- Went to the (now) annual Holiday party at the home of Norah O'Donnell and Geoff Tracy on [redacted] . Heavy with media people and A-list folks. Had good conversations with Norah about the Charlie Rose issue and with Jake Tapper about the Trump fiasco. Judy Woodruff, Al Hunt, Mary Hager (producer for "Face the Nation", etc. Really an enjoyable night.

Dec. 3-4, 2017 – Pretty sick with what started as a typical [redacted]

Dec. 5, 2017 – Appeared with Debbie Birx on a panel sponsored by The Washington Post in their downtown building interviewed by Post reporter Lennie Bernstein. Others interviewed on sequential panels were Dionne Warwick, Phill Wilson, Mike Saag. Dionne wanted a picture with me since I have helped her [redacted]

[redacted] . Lovely woman.

Attended in the evening the U.S. Global Leadership Coalition Awards Gala at the Marquis Marriott Hotel in DC. Invited by the ONE organization (Tom Hart). Nikki Haley got the big award and gave a great speech about of responsibility for leadership in global aid and assistance (seems contrary to what Trump has been saying). Senator Lindsey Graham gave a great speech with a similar sentiment. He sounded very presidential. He honored 200 generals who belong to the coalition. They were represented by Gen. Anthony Zinni and Admiral James Stavridis.

Dec. 6, 2017 – Did NPR interview with Rob Stein – will air in next couple of days. Much press interest in the flu article. H3N2 is starting to accelerate in the USA, mostly in southerne state (widespread) but "regional" in several and local in others including Maryland.

Dec. 8, 2017 – Met with Jennifer Ashton, the new Chief medical Correspondent for ABC replacing Rich Besser. With her is Dan Child - ? producer. It was a 1 hour "courtesy" visit to get to know me and start a press relationship. Very good vibes between us (both Jennifer and Dan). Look forward to working with them.

I still am not fully recovered fro

Dec. 11, 2017 — Gave my annual lecture on HIV/AIDS and my personal history to the 1* year class at George Washington Medical School with Bopper Deyton

Dec. 12, 2017 — To Miami for a Plenary Lecture at the HIV Persistence Meeting. I keep trying to add some realism to the attempt to "cure" HIV. I presented a broad overview with some specifics about therapeutic vaccines, passive transfer of BNAbs and a4B7

Dec. 17, 2017 — Annual Christmas dinner/party at the American Academy of Achievement with Catherine and Wayne Reynolds. Usual A list of DC. Special welcome to Neil Gorsuch. At dinner were the usual: General James Jones, Wolf Blitzer, Chris Wallace, General Petreus and wife Holly, Rick Atkinson, Bob Bamett, Brendon Sullivan, etc. "Surprise Entertainment" by Broadway stars: Kelly O'Hara ("The King and I'), Megan Hilty ("Smash") and Brian Stokes Mitchell ("Man of La Mancha"). Usual wonderful evening.

Dec. 19, 2017 — Visited and gave lecture on Emerging Infections ("5 Presidents Lecture) to the FBI medical/Science Division at their headquarters on Pennsylvania Avenue, NW. Also had a great tour of the FBI Museum and saw the guns that killed Baby Face Nelson, the guns used byBonnie and Clyde, the boat that was shot up in the capture of the Boston Marathon bomber.

Dec. 20, 2017 — Starting to get much media (print, radio, and some TV) interest in the fact that the 2017-2018 flu season is looking bad. Seems to be tracking very much like 2014-2015.

Dec. 24, 2017 — had the traditional Christmas Eeve/Birthday celebration, this time at Wil and Joli's house. Trying to take the complete burden of Denise (she is now 80 years old — Yikes!). The 3 Fauci girls are all home for the holiday. Much joy to see them.

Dec. 29, 2017 — Increased media interest in the bad flu season and the low efficacy of the vaccine. Taped Weekend Edition today (Friday)of NPR All Things Considered with Linda Wertheimer to discuss flu. Will air tomorrow (Saturday).

2018

Jan. 3, 2018 — More media on Flu — did CNBC

Jan. 4, 2018 — More media on Flu — John Catsimatidis radio Show from NYC

Jan. 9, 2018 — Briefed the House Energy and Commerce Committee on Influenza this year. Led by Congressman Mike Burgess (R-TX). He is a good guy. Hearing went well with one exception. The grump on the committee was Congressman McKinley (R-WV). He said he did not understand I word I said (I was extremely clear). He said that we alays overpromise to fix the flu problem. Mike Burgess reminded him that this was what Tom Frieden, not I, said a few years ago.

Gave briefing call to Nida Najar from Fareed Zakaria/GPS Show at CNN – Flu

Jan. 10, 2018 – CNBC again on flu

Jan. 11, 2018 – Media interest continues regarding the "bad" flu season that we are experiencing. Today did NPR (WAMU) together with Mike Osterholm, John Barry, and Elizabeth Rosenthal (Kaiser now; formerly N.Y Times). Later in the Day did WTOP radio. Also, gave interview with Buzzfeed

Jan. 16, 2018 – Flu season expoding. Following similar track (regarding numbers of cases) to 2014-2015 and 2012-2013. However, severity seems worse with stock outs of Tamiflu in California that is very hard-hit. Also tents being put up in different states to handle cases. Much press interest overlapping with the threat of government closure in 4 days due to disagreement between Dems and GOP about budget, CHIP, and DACA.

I appear on CNN blog and on an interview for a future 60 minutes Australia TV shot.

Jan. 17, 2018 –Did some podcasts (Paul Vogelzang) on flu. Also NPR NewsHour ONLINE for topical microbicide controversy (merging [eliminating] the microbicide network with HPTN) Did long filmed interview with Smithsonian on Maurice Hilleman; however, it turned into a feature on me to be shown on Smithsonian Website and at the Smithsonian.

Jan. 18, 2018 – News dominated by the raging flu and the threat of government closure.

Great appearance on Facebook Live for AP interviewed by Julie Pace (White House Correspondent and Bureau Chief for AP together with Lauren Neergaard on flu. However, also asked me about impact of government closure. It was picked up by all print outlets and TV and went viral.

Also did Marc Siegal long radio interview for NYC – "Doctor Radio"

Jan. 19, 2018 – Tension and media interest continue on flu and shutdown. Did VOX interview and NPR Science Friday and TV – i24 NEWS from NYC and TelAviv – all on flu with questions about impact of shutdown.

Government shuts down at 11:59 PM on Jan. 19

Jan. 20, 2018 – On 1st anniversary of Trump Presidency, the government shuts down.

Jan. 21, 2018 – Government still shut down (Sunday) The hangup is that the Dems want to put the DACA (Deferred Action for Childhood Arrivals) resolution into the CR spending bill, but the GOP does not. They want to pass the CR and then when the gov. is open they will consider DACA. The Dems do not trust the GOP since they keep kicking the DACA can down the road. The Dems have offered to put "the Wall" into the bill in exchange for DACA. Steve Miller of the White House (total asshole) says no and so the gov. stays shut.

Did FOX News this afternoon about flu.

Jan. 22, 2018 – Was scheduled to do multiple NPRs including "On Point" today (Monday) but HHS is not allowing anyinterviewers while the gov. is closed.

Shutdown ends tonight. Resume interest in flu. Dems cave in. They are losing the PR battle. Trump people are calling it the "Schumer Shutdown"

and it is sticking. Government re-opens without DACA with promise by Senate Majority Leader Mitch McConnell that he will take up DACA before the new CR runs out on Feb. 8. I think the Dems are in real trouble since the House is no going to accept a DACA deal nor is the POTUS even if the Senate does. We are likely in for another shutdown.

Gave interview to Emily Bass who is writing a history of PEPFAR book

Jan. 23, 2018 – Interesting that unlike prior administrations, HHS is not giving me crap that Flu is CDC turf, and is approving everything we send down. Did LA Times interview.

My Perspective on "PEPFAR – 15 years and Counting Lives Saved" came out today in the NEJM, celebrating the 15th anniversary of PEPFAR. Yikes, time flies.

Jan, 24, 2018 – Did WTOP radio today on flu. Still a very bad season.

Also did NPR – WOSU – Ohio – Ann Fisher

Jan. 26, 2018 – Flu continues to rage. Much press interest; however, press interest is also diverted to Trump where evidence that he colluded with the Russians in influencing the election or that he enacted "obstruction of justice" in trying to coerce and manipulate the FBI (fire Comey; threaten to fire Moeller). Trump in Davos

Did C-SPAN Washington Journal with Gretta Brawner

Also CBS radio – all on Influenza; many blog and print also

Jan. 30, 2018 – Media still hot for flu. Did CBS This Morning with Norah O'Donnell and John Dickerson.

Also did NBC Nightly News Trump gives his 1st SOTU address tonight. It was a slight attempt at bi-partisanship, but then eroded into the usual.

Feb. 1, 2018 – Flu stuff hot and heavy. Doing mostly print stuff with Wall Street Journal and Politico

Feb. 2, 2018 – CDC came out with their weekly FluView and the numbers show that this likely will turn out to be the most serious seasonal flu outbreak that we have had since tracking/recording started in 2005. The curve is still going up and so it has surpassed 2014-2015.

Did Al Jazeera TV and will do CNN tomorrow (Feb. 3) and Face the Nation on Sunday (Feb. 4)

Feb. 3, 2018 – Did CNN with Fredricka Whitfield on influenza outbreak. Good interview, but heard tonight that Face the Nation is cancelling my segment scheduled for tomorrow (Sunday) due to the commotion about the release today of the Democratic version of the GOP memo attacking the FBI and the DoJ

Feb. 7, 2018 – Did really enjoyable 1 hour televised blog for CBS with Major Garrett at the Tastee Diner in Bethesda on flu + other issues such as PEPFAR.

Briefed Secertary Azar on flu down at Conference Room 610F in the Humphrey Building.

Feb. 8, 2018 – Did a Panel on outbreak preparedness with The Economist at the City Club in DC

Did interview at the Newseum with Soledad O'Brien for her TV show "Matter of Fact".

Did extended interview with CNBC on Flu here in my office.

Feb. 9, 2018 – CDC flu numbers came out. Cases still increasing. Clearly, this is the worst flu season that we have had since the numbers were recorded (excluding the 2009 pandemic)

Did WMAL radio on flu today. Also Worcester Channel 3 TV interview by phone.

Feb. 12-14, 2018 – Extraordinary visit to lecture at the Ocean Reef Club in Key Largo, FL. Lectured at the Cultural Center on EIDs (the 5 presidents talk). Went with Chris and the 2 ½ days were magical, Beautiful weather, Amazing fishing in "the flats" of the mangrove islands. Unbelievable wealth of the members of the "Club". Memorable time.

Feb. 14, 2018 - Did TV interview with Katy Kay of BBC on influenza. Also, did long (2 hours interview with Jon LaPook of CBS for the CBS Evening News tomorrow (Feb. 15) night and for a future "60 Minutes" segment, again on flu.

The CBS interview did not air on Feb. 15 due to the Parkland, FL shooting and killing of 17 people.

Feb. 15, 2018 - Had press briefing in "War Room" of Humphrey Building led by Secretary Azar including remarks on new information of interim vaccine efficacy (VE) discussed by Anne Schuchat and comments by Jerome Adams. Scott Gottlieb, Bob Kadlec and I were up on stage for questions, but there really were no questions. The issue is that the overall VE was 36% for all Influenzas; however, the VE for H3N2 was only 25%. Good news in that the overall VE for children 6 months to 8 years was 59% and for H3N2 was 51%.

Feb. 16, 2018 – Latest numbers from CDC show that the ILIs seem to have plateaued from last week. Let us see if the trend in now down.

Feb. 19, 2018 – Did a teleconferenced class for the Yale School of Management. It consisted of the Professor interviewing me with questions, followed by questions from the class.

Intense interest in flu still present, but somewhat slowing.

Feb. 21, 2018- Did taping for am upcoming Good Morning America segment on universal flu and flu challenge studies. I was interviewed in the SCSU at the Clinical Center. Did interview with Reuters Also, went to [redacted] to do a taped interview for the Spanish Language TV show Efecto Naim Also did a podcast on influenza

Feb. 22, 2018 – Did an interview with Fox News (Bret Baier) to be aired tomorrow Crazy request from Francis Collins/Larry Tabak. I have been pushing for new money for Universal Flu Vaccine. We just did a strategic plan. Francis/Larry met with Secretary Azar this afternoon and told him about my plan. Alex likes it and wants us to put together by tomorrow morning (it is now 7:30 PM) a justification for more money (millions) to spend in FY 2018. I am here with Tara trying to contact people to help put together this proposal. Everyone else is gone and Francis needs it by 10:00 AM tomorrow.

Feb. 28, 2018 – Things starting to heat up in a good way regarding attention to and interest in funding our Universal Influenza Vaccine (UIV) efforts. Our strategic plan came out today int the JID. Several radio interviews and print stories about the plan. Went down to OSTP and met with J.P. Cretien and Sara Brenner to discuss our plan for UIV. Also, while at the White House, ran into Tom Gossert who was very interested in

helping us get funding. Tom is a great guy and this is interesting since he is White House and this would be busting the budget.

Also, House Energy and Commerce Committee want me to come up with a plan for funding UIV from omnibus 2018 through several years after. I submitted through Building 1 a $1 billion plan over 5 to 6 years. E and C committee does not want HHS to know what we have done. Interesting intrigue. Word is that E and C wants to "own" UIV. Everybody wants to be somebody. Definitely seeing the fruits of my emphasizing UIV in medical literature, lay media, talks, etc.

March 1, 2018 – Appeared on taped segment of CBS Evening News with Jon LaPook. It was the segment that we taped as interview + visit to the VRC discussing universal influenza vaccine.

March 2, 2018 – Still considerable press re; H3N2 flu. Mostly print media attention. Today I taped a segment to appear on the Australian version of "60 Minutes"

March 5, 2018 – NY Post interview. Importantly, the flu is now dropping considerably as the curve shoots down. Nonetheless, 119 pediatric deaths thus far and >80 hospitalizations per 100,000 population.

March 6, 2018 – Had my 4year review as NIAID Director. Reviewed by Jim LeDuc, Mark Dybul, Diane Griffin and Ray Dolin. Went very well. Also, Stewart Simonson who is now the Assistant Director-General for Management at WHO came to visit with some WHO colleagues to show them around NIH. I met with them: Ambassador Michèle Boccoz, (ADG for External Relations), and Ranieri Guerra (ADG for Special Initiatives). Had dinner at my home with Stewart 2 nights ago on Sunday, March 4.

March 8, 2018 – Testified before the House Energy and Commerce Subcommittee on Oversight and Investigations chaired by Gregg Harper (R-NH). Other witnesses: Scott Gottlieb (FDA), Rick Bright (BARDA), Anne Schuchat (CDC). Hearing on influenza response. I spoke on the need for a Universal Influenza Vaccine. Hearing went very well. Chairman and Congressman Walden (Full Committee Chair) particularly liked my graphic slides. Also, I brought in a prop – a 10 million blow-up of a nano-particle with HA stems attached.

March 11, 2018 (Sunday) – Part of panel hosted by NBC Doreen Gentzler at DC Conventional Center on NIH/Science/Health. It was an NBC4 Health & Fitness EXPO (25th Anniversary). My co-panelist was Teri Manolio (NHGRI). Good session with audience questions. One man (nice fellow) got up and said his wife has a crush on me because I am a "rock star". He then went on to ask some good questions.

Am finished with my book up to end of Obama years and am now editing from beginning to end before I speak with and give it to Rick Atkinson.

March 12 through 24, 2018 – Continued unrest and controversy in the Trump administration regarding sex scandal with porn star Stormy Daniels and now ex-Playboy Bunny Karen McDougal. Trump fires Deputy FBI Director McCabe; also fires Secretary of State Rex Tillerson and National Security Advisor. H.R. McMaster. Continued concern that he will fire independent Counsel Robert Mueller.

Flu dying down. This has been the WORST flu season for seasonal flu in past decade and probably worst among "seasonal" flus on record.

Continued press interest – blogs, some TV and radio on Flu and other ID issues.

March 12, 2018 – Jim Kim (Wold Bank) visits NIH and we discuss future ways that World Bank and NIH can work together to utilize the research discoveries of NIH to synergize with the implementation and "outcomes" mandate of the World Bank. I will be working with Tim Evans to pursue this.

Went to the end part of a dinner at the Riggs Library at Georgetown organized by John Monahan to discuss "Pandemic Preparedness". Seems that everyone (multiple groups – CEPI, NAM, Wellcome) is trying to put together a program in this area.

March 17, 2018 – I am on the Lancet Commission to help towards reaching the WHO End TB goal of 90% reduction in TB ((i.e. end TB) by 2035. Eric Goosby is the Chair of this Commission. They are in New Delhi, India now at a meeting. I could not attend (too much travel and time away) but I am in close touch with Eric and am helping out with the final report of the commission.

March 20, 2018 – Alex Azar visits NIH and in his Town Hall in Masur Auditorium calls me out several times. I have been talking up my support for Alex at NIH. He receives very warm welcome despite the NIH antipathy towards Trump.

Garret Grigsby of HHS OGA wants to develop for Alex an HHS-Wide proposal to help with the End TB effort by 2035. I have taken charge of putting together a proposal involving NIH, CDC, and FDA. We have conference call today – Rebecca Martin et al from CDC; Marion Gruber, Ed Cox, et al from FDA; Bob Eisinger in the lead with me for NIH.

March 21, 2018 – HHS announces that **Bob Redfield** will be the Director of CDC. Much pushback from activist community who remember the scandal of 1992 when he overinterpreted data that he presented at the IAS meeting in Amsterdam on the Microgenesys gp 160 therapeutic vaccine data. He was investigated by the DoD and "cleared"; however, many thought that it was a white wash investigation. He is also recognized as being allied with right wing groups. He is an Opus Dei Catholic and early in the Pandemic, he pushed for mandatory testing and exclusion of infected people from the military.

I have supported his past 24 years of service at University of Maryland running their AIDS Clinic and being Deputy to Bob Gallo at the Institute for Human Virology. Stewart Simonsan working with Ladd Wiley and Bill Pierce as media advisors to Alex and Bob have asked me to help Bob out and "show him the ropes".

March 22, 2018 – Participate at another very enjoyable "Atlantic Live" panels at The Hamilton Restaurant (600 – 14th Street, NW) associated with showing of the film "Invisible Killers – Influenza" (part of a 3-part series with Influenza, Ebola and Smallpox). Panel moderator was Steve Clemons (Editor-at-Large of Atlantic). I was prominently featured in the film. Co-panelists were Inger Damon (CDC) and Loring Flint of Inova. Great venue – food and drinks with discussion.

March 29, 2018 – Gave breakfast talk/panel discussion at Brazda Health Reporters Breakfast at APCO Worldwide headquarters at 1299 Pennsylvania Ave., NW. Spoke on Pandemic influenza.

The flu cases are dramatically down and except for indication that as H3N2 is disapperaring, there are more cases of Influenza B. However, apart from that, flu is off the radar screen.

Participated in the FDA/NIH leadership Council meeting in Building 1. Scott Gottlieb there. I spoke about Antibiotic Resistance.

April 4, 2018 – Mumps outbreak in Delaware. I did interview on WTOP. Underlying problem is the waning immunity to Mumps vaccine. ACIP and CDC now recommend 3rd shot IF there is an outbreak, not routine 3rd shot.

April 5, 2018 – Gave dinner speech (5 Presidents talk) followed by 40 minutes of questions at the Harvard Club at 555 - 13th Street, NW

April 6, 2018 – Did all-day filming of me by Janet Tobias who will work for 2 years filming me at meetings, on travel, etc for a documentary she is doing on AIDS. Also in the documentary are Glenda Gray (RSA) and 2 others

April 11, 2018 – Had the now usual meet and greet breakfast with Congressman Pete Sessions (R-TX) at the Capitol with Francis Collins and Nora Volkow. Pete is a great guy and loves me. This is the 5th one that we have done. We then rushed over to the Rayburn Building (see below).

Testified at the House Appropriations Subcommittee Hearing for NIH Chaired by Rep. Tom Cole (R-OK). Very friendly Hearing. Also testifying was Collins, Ned Sharpless, Nora Volkow, Diana Bianchi.

Went to a very crowded and extremely elegant reception at the home of George and Mari Will at [redacted] sponsored by the Lerner family (Owners of the Washington Nationals) to celebrate the beginning of the baseball season. Virtually the entire "A" list of Washington was there. Several players (minor) were present as was announcer F.P. Santangelo. Manager Davey Martinez was there and I had a nice conversation with him about living in Washington and his feeling about being manager. He is a rally nice person.

April 12, 2018 — Attended the inauguration of Sylvia Burwell as the 15th President of American University. I was her guest and sat in the reserved section with Susan Rice, John Podesta, Senator Rockefeller, Kevin Thurm, etc.

April 13, 2018 — Briefed Alex Azar at Humphrey Building on antibiotic resistance together with Anne Schuchat (by phone from Atlanta), Bob Kadlec, Scott Gottlieb. Etc Alex was well (relevant soon since he gets sick)

April 16, 2018 — Alex contacts me from Indianapolis.
[redacted]

April 17,2018 —
[redacted]

April 18, 2018 — [redacted] HHS asks me and I accept to be the official spokesperson to the press regarding questions about Alex's case. I agree and Lena Sun of the Washington Post interviews me and I am quoted all over the story. I emphasize that Alex, although he is on IVs is anxious to get back to work.

I testify before the House Appropriations Subcommittee on Biodefense. Hearing goes quite well. Tom Cole (R-OK) chairs.

This evening, reception thrown by Act for NIH to honor Congressmen who increased (by $3 billion) the NIH budget for the 2018 Omnibus. All who spoke praise me. I was publicly called "a living legend" by Jed Manocherian (head of Act for NIH) from the podium. Several Congressmen/women echoed what he said.

April 19, 2018 — Alex discharged from hospital [redacted] I am still daily communicating with him.

Also, a couple of days ago I called Tyler Casertano (Director of Admissions at St. Albans) to put in a good word for Alex's son Alex III who is on waiting list for the 10th grade at STA. He will be moving from Indianapolis where Alex was at Lilly last year.

April 20, 2018 — Met with WHO Director General Tedros Ghebreyesus here at NIH. We are developing good relations with him and his team with help from Stewart Simonson who is now Assistant DG for administration at

WHO. Signed and MOU with Tedros for collaborations. NIAID will soon become a WHO collaborating center.

April 23, 2018 – Did a panel on vaccines at the Metropolitan Club at 1700 – H Street, NW chaired by Travis Brown (old friend from NCS/STA). Sponsored by UNICEF. Other panel members – author Steve Johnson and UNICEF official Robin Nandy. High-end club.

April 24, 2018 – Went to Baltimore at invitation of Bob Gallo to give the 14th Annual Marlene and Stewart Greenebaum Lecture on "Emerging IDs" at the historic Westminster Church (burial place of Edgar Allen Poe). Had lunch at Uzo Bay restaurant. Good to see Bob. He is struggling with succession plan for the IHV and his own role in the coming years. He is 82 years old.

April 25, 2018 – Interesting evening. Peter Staley and David Barr, my old ACT-UP New York and TAG friends came to dinner at my house with a new young activist, James Krellenstein. The purpose was to brainstorm how to get the price of Truvada down for use as PrEP. They have been getting nowhere with Gilead and so they are now pursuing a class action suit as well as thinking about civil disobedience. They came for my ideas and help. I served the usual sausages and rigatoni with a salad of cut peppers and Coppola Pinot Noir and Santa Marguerita Pinot Grigio. I offered to help by discussing this with Alex Azar. Also, I read to them (with tears in my eyes) the chapter in my book on Jim Hill. Jim Krellenstein is only 29 years old and I wanted him to learn some history of what things were like "back in the day".

April 27, 2018 – a4B7 work is not reproducd in our group with Jeff Lifson, Michele Demascio and Cliff Lane. Trying to figure out why.

Trump and team continue to egregiously lie and it has become so commonplace that people do not even notice.

April 29, 2018 – NAS Garden Party. Met Paul Farmer and entire Farmer family pluc Orphelia Dahl. Learned that my candidate Dennis Kasper finally got into the NAS. Yeah!!

May 1, 2018 – Chaired Panel at Natcher Building for the 50th Anniversary of the Fogarty International Center. Fogarty's family and virtually everyone profusely thanking me for "saving the FIC" by my

comments to the House Committee last year. Also, the panel was extremely well-received – I chaired and on panel was Linda-Gail Becker, Bill Pape, Quaraisha Abdool Karim, and Sten Vermund.

May 4, 2018 – Received the FDA Alumni Association Wiley Award at the Reagan Building and gave Plenary Lecture at their meeting

May 6, 2018 – Flew to West Palm Beach to give the Opening Plenary at the 34th Annual Meeting of the ASM Clinical Virology Symposium and I received the Ed Nowakowski Award. Spoke on Universal Influenza Vaccine. Extremely well-received. Beautiful area – West Palm Beach.

May 9 – 10, 2018 – Amazing day!! Went to Dallas on **May 9** to participate in the celebration of the 15th Anniversay of PEPFAR. Invited by President George W. Bush. Took place at the George W. Bush Presidential Center. Mark Dybul and I were billed as the "architects" of PEPFAR. There were 2 panels for discussion. Both facilitated beautifully by Barbara Bush (daughter). First panel – Agnes Binaqwaho, Mark Dybul, Mike Gerson. Second panel – Paul Farmer, me, Senator Lindsey Graham, Favorite (Favo) Iradukunda (Ph.D nursing student from Rwanda).

Excellent discussions – We all (including me) paid tribute to the POTUS who was somewhat embarrassed (and extremely modest) about his historic accomplishment with PEPFAR.

Great part of the evening where we had a private dinner in the dining room of the Center with Potus, Laura and Barbara Bush, the entire panel, Kenneth A. Hersh (President and CEO of the George W. Bush Presidential Center, as well as some young fellows from Barbara's Global Health Corps. She is stepping down after 10 years and is considering what her next challenge will be.

The discussions at dinner were amazing. Great conversations, including with Senator Graham describing his interactions with Trump. He believes that Trump is a good person who is an "unusual character" with an attention span measured in seconds to minutes at the most. George W. just listened and smiled and did not criticize, but it was clear that he was rolling his eyes. Graham is a terrific person and extremely funny and sharp. He is concerned about Syria and the suffering people. He is very compassionate conservative who is very moderate to left on immigration. He had just come from Arizonia where he visited his close friend Senator McCain who is ailing

from glioblastoma, but is stable.
[redacted]. We discussed the issue of Israel likely confronting Iran and Trumps dissolving of the Iran nuclear deal. Amazing night. When we departed, I had a very warm goodbye to the POTUS. Gave a long hug and I said "I love you Mr. President". He said: "Likewise, Fauci".

Flew back on May 10 and presented Anne Schuchat with the John P. Utz Leadership Award of the NFID at the NFID Gala at the Willard Hotel. Gave a very positive introduction for Anne. Met her mother who "idolizes" me.

May 13, 2018 – Gave the Commencement Address to the School of Arts and Sciences at American University. The address was extremely well-received. Took place in Bender Arena of the Butler Pavillion. I joked with the audience saying that now that I have an honorary doctorate, I will not feel so guilty about using their men's room when I run through the campus. Sylvia Burwell was delighted with my accepting the invitation to give the address as well as the address itself. That evening had dinner with Gepi Pantaleo at Café Milano. Franco Nuschese made a special menu for us. Just by chance that he was in the restaurant this night (Sunday – Mother's Day).

May 14, 2018 – Delivered AOA Lecture at Weill Cornell Medicine. Many nostalgic moments walking around the medical school and the building on York Avenue and East 69th-70th Street

May 15, 2018 – With Francis Collins, I helped host the visit of Barbra Streisand, her husband James Brolin and her entourage to the NIH. It was a great visit and she was wonderful to all of us. I can now say after several encounters that she and I are friends. She gave the Ed Rall Cultural lecture and was interviewed by Collins on the stage of the Natcher Building. I thoroughly enjoyed her and particularly her husband Jim Brolin, father of actor Josh Brolin. Jim has won Golden Globe Awards for his TV performances as Marcus Welby, MD. He is a very modest man. Photo below

May 16, 2018 - Gave remarks in the AM to the pre-opening Press briefing of the "Outbreak" exhibit at the National Museum of Natural History (Smithsonian). An exhibit on emerging infections that we at NIAID (me, David Morens and Jeff Taubenberger) provided material for. Photos of me,

John Mascola and others. Great exhibit. Will run for 2 years and expects 3 million visits. Then on the road for a couple of years

That evening had a very elegant reception for the opening of the above exhibit. MY entire front OD group attended: Cat, Hilary, Bob Eisinger, Courtney, Tara, etc.

May 17, 2018 – The ebola outbreak still smoldering in DRC. Originated in Bikoro on Lake Tumba, but now there has been a case in Mbandaka that is a city of 1.2 million on the Congo River that connects with Kinshasa (DRC) and Brazzaville (Republic of the Congo) and so concern is that it could widely spread. At present 44 cases and 26 deaths. VSV vaccine being deployed for "Ring" vaccination. We will send VRC's mAb114 for protocol distribution. All being done "differently" now in close coordination with WHO. We are being very good about working with Anna Mara Restrepo of WHO; formerly had friction with her during the West Africa outbreak. Much better relations now.

Testified before the Senate Appropriations Subcommittee of the FY 2019 budget for NIH. Typical 2 hour hearing with Francis Collins, Ned Sharpless, Gary Gibbons, Nora Volkow, Richard Hodes and me. I got asked about universal flu vaccine, Ebola, Zika vaccine and FIC.

Did long "photo shoot" with photographer (Jono Rattman) from The Atlantic for upcoming story they will be doing on me.

May 18, 2018 – Chris and my 33th Anniversary!!!

Taped a long segment for CBS Sunday Morning on food allergy. To air in June.

Chris and I went to Casalare restaurant for celebratory dinner.

May 19-20, 2018 – Went to Boston to receive Doctor of Science, honoris causa from Boston University. Arrived Saturday (May 19), saw Jenny, Christina and Lucca, had dinner at BU President's home. Went to Boston Pops to hear a medley of Leonard Bernstein works. It was terrific. I thought that it would be a boring concert since I did not know it was LB. It was great. Next day (Sunday, 20 May) had ceremony. Keynote Speaker and also honorary doctorate was John Lewis. He was inspirational and the crowd loved him. Also receiving honorary degrees were: Zhang Yimou (Chinese film producer who did the opening and closing of Beijing Olympics),

Carmen Yulín Cruz Soto (Mayor of San Juan who conflicted with Trump during Hurricanes), and Vibha Bakshi (famous Indian journalist). Beautiful day in Boston. Good time. It was clear that very few students at the college level really know who I am whereas everyone knew John Lewis and he deservedly stole the show. Also, the Chinese and Chinese-American students (about 25% of the class) all knew Zhang Yimou.

May 21, 2018 – Gave talk and panel discussion at the ASM Conference on "Outbreak" in association with the National Museum of Natural History exhibit (see above). I spoke on Influenza and a Universal Influenza Vaccine. Other panelists – Nancy Messonier (CDC), Mary Wooley (Research Amer! ca). Chair – Stefano Bertuzzi (ASM). Event at the Newseum.

Received a letter (May 16, 2018) from Oly Ilunga Kalenga, MOH of the DRC asking me to send him our mAb114 against Ebola for use during the outbreak. The mAb was developed by the VRC derived from a patient from the Kikwit, DRC outbreak in 1995. VRC brought the patient here and cloned B cells to develop mAb. It is very powerful and requires only 1 dose; is lyophilized and so does not need strict cold chain. I wrote back and said we would make it available to him as long as we do this with coordination of the WHO in accordance with the new approach towards transparency and coordination.

May 22, 2018 – Served on panel at the Wall Street Journal Health Forum at the Four Seasons Hotel. My panel was chaired by Betsy McKay of WSJ and co-panelist was Anne Schuchat (CDC). Topic was "Gone Viral? Tracking Epidemics"

May 23, 2018 – Gave a briefing on Universal influenza vaccine to the NIH Senate Caucus at the Russell Senate Office Building on behalf of "Act for NIH" (Pat White). Senators Dick Durbin and Lindsey Graham attended. Big crowd of Senate Staffers.

May 31, 2018 – Briefed Secretary Azar in his HHS conference room on tuberculosis. This is part of the increasing momentum re: TB. Stll unclear whether I will be attending the UNGASS meeting on TB in Sept. Also, this is part of multiple briefings of Azar.

June 2, 2018 – Went to Boston to celebrate the 75th birthday of Dennis Kasper with a sumposium in his honor at the Joseph Martin Conference

Center. Then went to the Isabella Stewart Gardner Museum for reception/dinner. Dennis was very moved that I attended and I gave the opening plenary lecture. Jenny not in Boston. She actually was in DC. I see her tomorrow at home.

June 4, 2018 – I receive the Katherine B. Gebbie Lifetime Achievement Award for Outstanding Federal Service given to a previous winner of the Arthur Flemming Award that I won in 1979 (Yikes!). Ceremony at GWU Marvin Center

June 5, 2018 – I was on a panel discussing the showing of "Bending the Arc", the documentary of the creation and work of Partners in Health by Paul Farmer, Jim Kim, and Orphelia Dahl. Took place at the NAS on 21st Street, NW and sponsored by Victor Dzau and the NAM. Jim Kim and Deb Birx were on the panel with me.

June 6, 2018 - Spoke at the New Hampshire Business Day event in the Hart Building at the invitation of Senator Shaheen (D-NH). She sent me a nice thank you letter:

June 9, 2018 – Annual Garden Party at the home of Jamie Gorelick and Rich Waldron. Have been going to this for years. Usual A list there: Chris Matthews, Merrick Garland, etc.

June 12, 2018 - Bob Redfield (new CDC Director) visited NIH and Francis Collins and I showed him around the VRC; then I gave him a tour of the SCSU in the Clinical Center.

June 15, 2018 – I testified before the House Energy and Commerce Subcommittee on Oversight and Investigations on "Biopreparedness". Also testifying: Anne Schuchat (CDC), Denise Hinton (FDA), and Rick Bright of BARDA. Very friendly Hearing. Congresswoman Anna Eshoo (D-CA) surprised me and the hearing room when she said that" "I have no questions of Dr. Fauci, but I want to say that he should be canonized". She then went on with effusive praise of me and my career. Very nice.

June 18, 2018 - Was on a panel of the US Global Leadership Coalition at Grand Hyatt Hotel in DC to celebrate the 15th Anniversary of PEPFAR. On panel was Josh Bolten, Mark Dybul, Deb Birx, Congresswoman Barbara Lee and Sen. Tom Daschle. Josh was clear in giving me credit for putting the program together.

June 19, 2018 – Attended another typical Catherine and Wayne Reynolds dinner at the Jefferson Hotel. Truly the A list there. Chatted and had fun with old acquantances: Colin Powel, Bret Baier (Fox News), Brendan Sullivan, Merrick Garland, Justice Anthony Kennedy, Fred Hiatt, Rick Atkinson, Eric Holder, Sharon Malone, Wolf Blitzer, Rita Braver, etc Amazing entertainer at end of evening – Rhiannon Giddens.

June 20, 2018 – Chris and I did a 2 person "panel" at a reception/fund raiser for the Children's Inn at the Bethesda Country Club. We told the story of our meeting and our NIH experiences.

June 22, 2018 – Was on WTOP talking about the poor efficacy of seasonal flu vaccines. Also, went down to HHS to discuss which of the Zika vaccines we should try to take to licensure. BARDA has run out of money and so we need to either ask for more or push the pharmaceutical companies (PaxVax – DNA vaccine and Takeda - PIV) to pony up more.

June 23, 2018 – Brett Giroir (Assiatant Secretary for Health, HHS) called me and wants me to join him and Bob Redfield in an attempt to put something together to go to Alex Azar with to "End the USA AIDS Pandemic". This is exactly what I tried to do during the Obama administration with Valerie Jarrett and Ceclia Munoz and Doug Brooks. We did not get much traction since it was clear that there was no new money.

June 27, 2018 – Had phone conversation with Brett Giroir and Bob Redfield and George Sigounas (HRSA) and Michael Weahkee of the HIS regarding the End of AIDS plan (see above). I will send them the original plan that we drew up for the Obama administration. I will send the original plan and a 2018 update. Brett gave answers to the rhetorical question of "Why now?": 1) Spectacular success of ART as TasP; 2) Success of PrEP; 3) Epidemiology – small # of USA counties accounting for majority of infections; 4) Proven models – PEPFAR, PMI, Global Fund, etc.; 5) Right people/right time: ASF, Bob Redfield, Dep Sec, Sec. Azar, Joe Grogan in OMB

Met with people that Mark Dybul brought by who are working for a company that is working towards a cure for HIV as well as a vaccine. The lead scientist was Dr. Serhat Gumrkcu, a Turkish physician and Gregory Howell, his assistant (?). The company they work for is Enochian. I gave them some advice for future directions

Also, spoke with Dr. Cameron from Canada who is doing an a4B7 study. He is seeing some diminution of set point virus. The virus rebounds, but at a lower set point.

June 28, 2018 – Received a nice note from President George W. Bush dated June 20, 2018 thanking me for participating in the PEPFAR event in Dallas

June 30, 2018 — Went to Princeton Chapel to give the Eulogy for Adel Mahmoud who recently died [redacted] Others speakers (I was the official eulogizer) were: James Kazura (Case Western), Ken Frazier (Merck), Bonnie Bassler and Tom Shenk (Princeton). I spoke of "Growing up with Adel in academic medicine". Incredibly hot. 100 degrees F in Princeton with no air conditioning in the Chapel.

July 2, 2018 – Met at AAAS headquarters on 12th St, NW and NY Avenue with the ad hoc Working Group – "Rescuing Biomedical Research" led by Harold Varmus, Bruce Alberts, Shirley Tilghman, Keith Yamamoto, etc. They called together a group of IC Directors (me, Jon Lorsch, Nora Volkow, Mike Lauer, Larry Tabak (Deputy NIH Director). Struggling with how to get early stage investigators (ESIs) funded and turn around the anxiety among young scientists about getting funded.

July 9, 2018 – Things have been relatively quiet. Trump still acting erratically crazy about almost everything.

Had a teleconference with HHS (Bob Kadlec) led by Eric Hargan on "Sepsis". I presented what NIH is doing on research on sepsis, CDC also presented. My concern is that Bob Kadlec seems obsessed with the concept of terrorists utilizing tactics that would mimic sepsis (metabolic dyregulators). I love Bob, but from the beginning of this administration he focuses more on bioterrorists than on naturally occurring outbreaks – just the opposite of me.

July 10, 2018 – Delivered my memoir to Rick Atkinson at a private dinner he and I had at Matisse Restaurant. Rick has been amazingly helpful. He

offered to bring copies of the book to his editor John Sterling and his agent Rafe (Raphael) Sagalyn to read without any strings attached.

A couple of days later, I also dropped off a copy of the book to Bill Shultz at his home at

[redacted] Bill will read manuscript during his vacation on Nantucket.

Rick told me a few days later that he really likes the manuscript. He is about 25% through it.

July 18, 2019 – Made presentation at National Press Club on influenza and had a 1 hour Q and A period afterwards. Aired live and archived on C-SPAN. Many good comments. Dropped of books at Ricks house for Rage and John. Rick loves the book, particularly chapters on Jim Hill and Larry Kramer. More later.

July 20, 2018 – Off to Amsterdam for the IAS meeting. Will make 4 presentations including a major plenary.

July 26, 2018 – Highly successful IAS meeting in Amsterdam. My 4 talks went extremely well, particularly my Plenary Lecture on July 25. Back now to catch up.

July 30, 2018 – Bret Giroir has submitted to the small group of Bret, Bob Redfield, George Sigounas, and Mike Weahkee a plan to consider to present to Alex Azar to go to the POTUS with the initiative/plan to end the epidemic in the USA. I modified the plan somewhat and Bret accepted all changes. We are to discuss this week. See plan below:

August 1, 2018 – Did BBC Radio interview on the control of Ae.Aegypti mosquitoes in Australia by Wolbachia infection.

August 2, 2018 – Got realistic assessment of my memoir manuscript from Rick Atkinson and his editor John Sterling. See below note from Rick.

August 6, 2018 – Did Skype TV interview with NBC-2 on Zika vaccine trial. Much craziness going on with Trump who continually denies any Russian involvement in the election despite that fact that all intelligence agencies are openly saying that there is no doubt that Russia interfered.

Met with a group of activists led by Paul Kawata of the National Minority AIDS Coalition. Also, Jesse Milan of AIDS United, Murray Penner of NASTAD, Mike Ruppal of the AIDS Institute, David Harvey of the National Coalition of STD Directors. This is the context of the **Ending the AID Epidemic** that we are doing with Brett Giroir. They have heard about it and are concerned since they have heard that I am not a part of it. They do not trust this Administration and they feel that it cannot succeed unless I lead it. I assured them that I am very much a part of it , but I cannot say much more. The HHS group (Brett, Bob Redfield, George Sigounas, Mike Weahkee, et al) meets with DepSec Eric Horgan next week.

August 7, 2018 – Briefed Secretary Azar on the TB initiative that we (NIH, CDC, FDA, OGA) are putting together. It calls for $~3 billion each for CDC and NIH. Alex likes the initative, but indicated that there was really no new money. I knew that all along. The initative is one of several that are being suggested for possibility to include in the SOTU address.

Francis Collins and Larry Tabak met with Alex right after I did and Francis did not know about the initiative and so got annoyed that I did not tell him since Alex brought it up in the meeting with Francis. I had not told Francis since I knew that it was a non-starter. Also, I thought that NIAID budget people had informed OSD budget people.

August 8, 2018 – Cliff and I met with Jeremy Farrar (Wellcome Trust - WC) at HHS and also had dinner with him and Garrett Grigsby, Rick Bright, and Ed Whiting (Chief-of-staff) to Jeremy) about how NIAID and WC can work together in the future. Clearly our relationship is markedly improved compared to the West Africa Ebola times.

August 10-12, 2018 – Went to Boston to see Jenny (her 32 Birthday!!) and to Provincetown to see Jim Dickson and Vivian. Took PTown ferry from Boston. Great time with Jim who is 94 years old. He was totally delighted that I finally visited him.

August 13, 2018 – Two meeting at HHS. 1) Ebola follow-up with Bob Kadlec and ASPR group. We are in the 2nd DRC outbreak in a few months. Right after the 2017 outbreak was declared over, within days, we have another outbreak in the Kivu section of the country (Northeast) and Beni as opposed to the 2017 outbreak in the Western part of the DRC. 57 cases so far. 2) Meeting with DEPSEC Eric Hargan to present to

Giroir.Fauci/Redfield/Weahkee/Sigounas plan to "End HIV AIDS in the USA". Eric was cautious and although sympathetic to and interested in what we are trying to do, he was concerned that this was potentially dilute and interfere with the ongoing Opioid Crisis initiative of the USG. We will get more budget numbers and meet again, hopefully in anticipation of presenting to Alex. I still feel that we should squeeze Gilead to lower the price of Truvada.

August 14, 2018 – Spoke with Peter Staley by phone to get insight into how to approach the Truvada price question to convince Giroir that we need to do this. Peter wants to be aggressive and either break the Gilead patent, have NIH do "march in" or make Truvada generic now. It officially becomes generic in 2021. Peter mentioned that NY State give free starter packs of Truvada for people coming into STD clinics. They then get hooked up to the health system that assumes the cost of the drug through insurance. I will write to Brett Giroir to discuss.

August 16, 2018 – Busy day. Did 2 segments on WTOP on 1) Food allergy, and 2) Vaccines for children before they return to school in the context of the anti-vax people.

Did a podcast for Michael Morell on his new podcast "Intelligence Matters". Spoke about ID outbreaks – deliberate and naturally occurring. Mike is the Former Deputy Director of CIA and acting Director of CIA under George Bush. Great interview.

Briefed Sec. Azar on Ebola in DRC. Situation getting worse with increase in cases and trouble doing contact tracing due to the danger from terrorists/militias/rebels. Multiple rebellious militia operating around the outbreak area – the city of Beni. We have sent mAb 114 as a treatment. mAb 114 was developed by the NIAID VRC from a patient from DRC who recovered from the 1995 Kikwit outbreak. We brought him to NIH and cloned his B cells to make the mAB. As of yesterday 5 patients treated with 114. Unlike the West Africa outbreak, this time there is good collaboration with WHO and an understanding about what research is.

August 17, 2018 (Friday) – Was supposed to be Keynote Speaker at the Inaugural Richard B. Marchese Scientific Symposium at the University of Alabama (invited by Mike Saag). Mechanical difficulty of plane had me cancel trip and go back to NIH to do the talk by "Go To Meeting". Went

well. Good thing I cancelled since the flight that would have gotten me back to DC that night was cancelled and I would have been stuck in Alabama until Saturday afternoon.

Things heating up in DRC with Ebola. Infections in areas with rebel activity.

August 19, 2018 – Bob Redfield in DRC. Called me at home (Sunday night). He is stuck at Entebbe airport on way home. He described to me in detail the situation on the ground in DRC. Rebel activity is a problem in getting to the exposed and contacts. We are trying to get a randomized clinical trial (without placebo) comparing multiple therapies.

10 people have received the mAb 114 from VRC. Reports are that they are all alive, but we have nothing to compare them to.

August 22, 2018 – Call with me, Cliff and Jeremy Farrar. Jeremy is now in agreement with us that WHO despite their "good intentions" is really an obstacle to getting clinical trials and good information. We are working to get AD26 vaccine also given with the VSV (PREVAC trial that Cliff is now doing in West Africa (Liberia, Guinea, Sierra Leone and Mali). Also, Jeremy agrees we need to do randomized (non placebo) trials for therapies.

Met with Alex Azar 1-0n-1. He wanted a scientific update on AIDS, Influenza, etc. Also, wanted to make sure that I am OK, happy, no one is bothering me, etc. Good man, but he likes Trump and ignores the craziness that is going on in the WH.

August 23, 2018 – Testified at the Senate HELP Committee chaired by Lamar Alexander and Ranking Minority Mike Bennet (D-CO). Other ICs besides Collins were Diana Bianchi, Richard Hodes, Ned Sharpless. Reviewed 21 Century Cure Act. Discussed Chinese stealing our IT and research data via Chinese post-docs getting paid by China at same time they are funded by NIH. Big investigations by FBI on the way. I got asked only 1 question by Bennet regarding "what worries me the most" – pandemic flu.

August 24, 2018 – Trump getting into trouble and many people are flipping and asking for immunity – his Lawyer Cohen, his financial person, etc. Republicans are losing all their dignity by not speaking up against Trump who is acting more and more erratic.

Did interviews with **NPR "Science Friday" with Ira Flatow** on Ebola and TV interview on ABC7 (Local) on timing of flu shots.

Sad and unfortunate occurrence. My old friend and former CDC Director Tom Frieden was arrested and put in handcuffs today in NYC for allegedly groping a woman whom he has known for 30 years in his home after having dinner last October (2017) with Tom's wife, the woman and her husband. The charges are inappropriate groping 3rd degree sexual harassment and 1st degree harassment. Apparently, he was "harassing her" when she decided months later (April) to write a blog about the experience without naming him. That triggered the complaint and arrest. Very sad. Will clearly hurt his outstanding career no matter how this sorts out.

August 25, 2018 – Interview with BBC World Services on the efficacy of mAb 114 now given to 12 people and all are alive. I had to temper the claims (apparently by Tedros of WHO) that this is a Transforming and historic breakthrough. If we declare a "cure", we will never able to definitively show it works in a clinical trial unless almost everyone who gets it does well. Stay tuned.

August 28, 2018 – Had dinner at my home with Jonathan (Jono) Mermin of CDC. He was in DC for some meetings with Congressional staff. Jono is Director of the Center for HIV/AIDS, STD, Hepatitis C, and TB prevention. Just me, Jono and Chris. Great evening. Jono is a terrific guy. We spoke mostly about how we can work together on the "End AIDS in the USA" initiative that Brett Geroir is coordinating.

August 29, 2018 – Has meeting in my office with Raphael (Rafe) Sagalyn who is Rick Atkinson's ong-time agent for his books. Great meeting concerning the way forward for my book. Rafe read it and liked it, but said (as Sterling and Rick have) that it needs an editor if it is to have wide acceptance. He feels strongly that it has the makings of a best seller.

Had call with Bill Steiger (now of USAID) who wants to transfer some USAID Ebola money to me and NIAID since they cannot spend all of the original Ebola supplement from 2015-16. We are now working this out to determine possibility

In the meantime, Ebola still active in DRC. 121 cases and 81 deaths. Security is still an issues with rebels attacking peacekeepers and killing them.

Now 13 people have received mAb 114 and 11 have been discharged. Looking good, but still not in an RCT. Also, 6 have received Remdesivir.

August 30, 2018 – Had conference call with Jeremy Farrar (Wellcome Trust), Yves Levy (INSERM), Cliff Lane, and people from European Commission to determine how we can coordinate our research/clinial trials. Jeremy being helpful, but I sense that the EC is having issues with source of funding.

August 30 – September 3, 2018 – great trip to San Francisco and then to Point Reyes on a "family gathering" with Chris and I from DC, Ali in SF, Megan from NOLA, and Jenny from Boston. Rented a Cabin in Point Reyes/Petuloma. Beautiful hikes, family talks, hot tub, happy hours, restaurants. Great bonding. Unfortunately, Jenny lost her wallet on the last day, but she was a champ about it and did not decompensate.

September 4, 2018 – Outbreaks of meales in Europe (Ukraine, Serbia, Italy, France, etc.) due to anti-vax movement. Did **TV interview with BBC** focusing on Italy, whose parliament just passed law that said families cannot be required to vaccinate their children before they go to school. Bad, bad idea!

September 5, 2018 – I served as the presiding official (Retired Rear Admiral, USPHS) at the formal retirement of my friend and colleague, Colonel Nelson Michael. I gave the laudation and then officially retired him at WRAIR in Silver Spring.

Went to a roast of him at the Army-Navy Club at Farrugat Square in DC

Did **interview on WTOP** on influenza vaccines

September 6, 2018 – DEPSEC Eric Hargan came to Fisher's Lane to the Biovisualization Virtual Reality and Augmented Reality facility for a demonstration. I hosted him with Mike Tartakovsky. Eric was delighted as he virtually "walked into" hemagglutinin and HIV envelope moelcules.

Meet with Skip Virgin and group from Viir including CEO George Scangos in 7A-18. Also present were NIAID Divisions Directors John Mascola, Carl Dieffenbach, Emily Erbelding and several IRP scientists. Very likely and optimistic that we will develop several collaborations with them, particularly in the arena of developing mAbs against various pathogens.

My regular intermittent dinner with Larry Corey (present at Viir meeting) at Matisse restaurant.

September 7, 2018 – Did taped interview for an educational program given by the Council on Foreign Relations at the HQ on 17th and F Streets, NW. Sylvia Burwell also participating in the program.

September 8, 2018 – Chris and I went to the Annual Welcome the Fall affair at the home of Calvin and Jane Cafritz on [redacted] Usual A Crowd there and very pleasant and totally elegant.

September 10, 2018 – Outbreak of Ebola still smoldering in DRC. We have administered 14 treaments of mAb114 – still no deaths. Still trying to get a RCT going comparing mAb114 to Remdesivir and ZMAPP. Cliff will go to Kinshasa on Sunday (Sept. 16) to try and move things along.

Trump still acting crazy. Bob Woodward's book "Fear"Trump in the White House" came out with a splash juxtaposed with the NY Times Op-Ed (anonymous) from a few days ago written by a senior WH Official saying that the Trump WH is totally dysfunctions and that Trump is unhinged.

Did VOA on mAb114.

September 12, 2018 – Did **CBS Radio News** on imminent seasonal influenza.

September 13, 2018 – Had a full day with David Rubenstein (Founder and Co-CEO of the Carlyle Group). He interviewed me at a lunch panel at the annual meeting of Carlyle Investors at the Ritz-Carlton Hotel (22nd St, NW) Also on the the panel were Mary Klotman (Duke) and Paul Rothman (Hopkins). Big crowd of investors at lunch.

That evening, David invited me to a VIP table for a dinner at the Washington Hilton where he interviewed on Stage before 1100 people Jeff Bezos. Jeff had just announced a $2 billion donation for homeless people and for early education. Big push to get Bezos to put a new Amazon Headquarters in Washington, DC. The interview by David of Bezos was amazing. It was an interesting autobiography of Bezos brought out by Danid's interviewing skills. At my table was Judy Woodruff and Candi Wolf, formerly of VP Cheney.

September 14, 2018 – Did **WJLA ABC Channel 7 TV** on the upcomiong flu season.

Gave panel presentation at Congressional Black Caucus at DC Convention Center for Rep. Barbara Lee (D-CA).

September 15, 2018 – Chris and I visited Mark Dybul and Jason Claire at their beautiful home on the Eastern Shore (Chestertown, MD) for a day of relaxation. They built an amazing home right on the edge of the water of the Chesapeake Bay. Mark lives there most of the year despite his appointment at Georgetown. He works from home, travels much and goes to Georgetown 2-3 days per month.

September 19, 2018 – Gave talk and panel discussion on TB at the State Department (Diplomacy Center of the Harry Truman Building). Chris Collins (of Friends of the Global Fund) chaired the session. Other panelists: Irene Goek (USAID), Hank Thomlinson (CDC) and Ed Cox (FDA). Garret Grigsby (OGA-HHS) gave closing remarks. This is all in anticipation of the High Level Meeting (HLM) of the UN Special Session of TB next week, which I will attend.

September 20, 2018 – Made a presentation and served on a panel in the Russell Senate Office Building, Kennedy Caucus Room to celebrate the 15th year anniversary of PEPFAR. Also participating were: Deb Birx, Mark Dybul, Seah Callahan (Catholic Relief Services. Sponsoroed by Senator Johnny Isakson.

Deb made generous discussion of my key role in the creation of PEPFAR.

Received the Leadership Award from the Friends of Cancer (Ellen Sigal) at the Rooftop of the Hay Adams Hotel. Award presented to me by Secretary Alex Azar. Great evening. Other winner was Rick Klausner. Sean Parker was present. Wonderful videos honoring Rick and me. Great dinner afterwards. Embarrassingly flattering of me.

September 21, 2018 – Met with Deputy Director General of WHO Dr. Soumya Swaminathan in 7A-18. Soumya is an old friend from India. We discussed the issues that Cliff is dealing with regarding the sometimes obstructive actions of WHO in the area of research during outbreaks (esp. Anna Maria Restrepo).

September 23, 2018 – (Sunday) – Flew to NYC for a Satellite meeting of the UN High Level Meeting (HLM) on TB. Held at 75 Rockefeller Plaza. It was a Stop TB meeting. I was on a panel with Paul Stoffels. Went very well. I spoke about our TB Strategic Plan. That we will put online on Sept.26.

September 24, 2018 – Had very good conversation with CDC (Nancy Messonnier and Dan Jernigan on how NIH and CDC can develop a consistent message for the upcoming influenza season.

September 25-27, 2018 – Went to NYC for several functions at the UN HLM on TB. On Tuesday night (6:00 PM) went to the CDC Foundation AMR event. Present were Secretary Azar, WHO DG Tedros, among others. Then went to Partners in Health and Unitade Receptions at the Rooftop of the Library Hotel. Met with Paul Farmer and Jim Kim among others.

On September 26 (Wed) I represented the USA and sat in the USA seat for a panel of the General Assembly. I gave a 2 minute presentation describing our research effort and announcing that our Strategic Plan and my JAMA paper on the Plan went online at 10:00 AM. After my presentation, Co-Chair of the Panel, Dr. David Sergeenko thanked me and publicly said that it was "an honor to have Dr. Fauci with us today".

Also, had lunch with Secertary Azar, Jeremy Farrar (Wellcome Trust), Bob Redfield, Garret Grigsby, Ed Whiting (Farrar Chief-of-Staff). Alex trying to foster collaboration between NIAID and WT.

Met with Republic of the Congo Minister of Health Jacqueline Mikolo and discussed potential collaborations with NIAID and ROC. Vincent Munster of RML is already collaborating.

Also, that evening (Sept. 26) was on panel at a CDC Foundation function at the Grand Hyatt. Gave 3 minute presentation on our research agenda and again announced the Plan that was put ONLINE today. Got enthusiastic response from the audience.

September 28, 2018 – Gave Plenary Lecture on final day of "Outbreak Week" symposium given by the Harvard Global Health Institute taking place at the Harvard Law School in Cambridge. Spoke on Pandemic Preparedness. Great audience including the usual global health people. Also, Ron Klain, Mosoka Fallah from Liberia (worked with Cliff on PREVAIL). Very well received.

Several days later, I saw the video of Ron Klain's lunch presentation (I had to leave to go back to DC and so I missed his presentation). Ron spoke about outbreak response and when he came to the issue of communications under stressful circumstances, he said that the White House learned quickly that during the Ebola outbreak they had a special way of handling communications crises. **They call it PTFOT – Put Tony Fauci on television!**

That evening, went with Chris to the Jefferson Hotel for a dinner hosted by Roy Pfautch (Republican Global Affairs Consultant) in honor of Professor Yoshitake Yokokura, President of the World Medical Association (WMA). I had met him in Chicago when I gave Plenary Lecture at the WMA meeting last year. Sat next to Senator Bill Cassidy (R-LA). Friendly conversation, but remember, he is the one with whom I dueled at a Congressional Hearing 2 years ago about his wanting to cut money for HIV/AIDS.

All of Washington (and the country) is ablaze about the Hearing pitting Dr. Christine Blasey Ford against Judge Brett Kavanaugh. Kavanaugh did poorly and even insulted some of the Senators during the questioning.

Oct. 2, 2018 – Gave presentation to the Bio CEOs on Vaccines and public-private partnerships at their headquarters on 1201 Maryland Avenue, SW

This evening attended and made remarks at book signing reception at The Homer Building on 13th Street, NW for Tommy Thompson and his book "Tommy: My Journey of a Lifetime". All of the old crew was there from Tommy's days at HHS: Scooter Libby, Kevin Keane, Joe Grogan, Eric Hargan, Bob Wood, Peter Urbanowicz, Bill Pierce. Also, had nice conversation with Reince Priebus about his tenure in the Trump administration. I told some funny Tommy stories about our trips to Africa, the 9/11 episode of when he told me to go to ground zero and represent HHS, etc.

Oct. 3, 2018 – Went to book signing event at the Decatur House in DC for a book written by Michael Beschloss entitled "Presidents of War". Event sponsored by David Rubenstein, Andrea Mitchell and Alan Greenspan, Kate and Jim Lehrer, Mary Graham, Laura and Tim O'Shaughnessy, and Afsaneh Beschloss. Great reception. Usual Washington, DC "A" list present. Beschloss had been working on the book for 10 years! 700+ pages. Very enjoyable evening.

FBI investigation of Brett Kavanaugh and Dr. Ford ending and Republicans in Senate are ruching to push the vote through. Many people coming forth and telling press that Kavanaugh was a sloppy drunk and that he lied under oath about how much he drank as a youth and other things. Trump publicly mocking Dr. Ford at a rally in Mississippi. Amazing!!

Oct. 5, 2018 – Kavanaugh approved by Senate 50-48. Profound division throughout the country. Trump continues to talk nonsense, inaccuracies and outright lies. Sad state of affairs in the country.

Oct. 9, 2018 - Since Tom Frieden's Court Hearing is on Oct. 11, 2018 (2 days from now) I sent an e-mail to Tom wishing him well and telling him that I am thinking about him. He responded saying how grateful he was that I reached out to him and that he remembers how I stood up for him during the Ebola outbreak in 2014-2015.

Oct. 10, 2018 – Presented the keynote at the NIAID DAIDS "Strategies for a Cure" meeting at the Natcher Building and updated my talk on ART-Free-remissions that I gave at the IAS meeting in Amsterdam in July, 2018. Very well-received by the audience. Am now pushing hard on the concept of antibodies binding with virus after ATIs or after infection (if bNAbs) are present at the time of infection forming immune complexes that induce CD8+ T cells that durably control HIV.

Ebola outbreak in DRC not well controlled with 4-5 cases coming per day (~62% mortality). Security is a big problem (rebel groups attacking responders). Cliff (travelling to Geneva multiple times) still trying hard to get a randomized (non-placebo) trial comparing mAb114 versus Remdesivir versus ZMAPP. WHO and their consultants continue to get in the way of getting the trial going with people with little or no clinical trial experience slowing things down asking for ridiculous limbs on the protocol. Oxford group a big problem (Horby). Jeremy Farrar now becoming a good ally.

Oct. 11, 2018 – Went to Baltimore in a driving rainstorm to give the Key note at the NASTAD HIV and Hepatitis meeting at Renassance Hotel. Audience are mostly providers. I still cannot get over the fact that most look upon me as an "icon" or "legend" – multiple people wanting "Selfies".

Oct. 12, 2018 – Met with Mike McCune (in town for the Cure meeting). He now works for BMGF and wants to see me about a "network" of

thinkers that he wants to put together to re-imagine how we approach HIV research. Also, Bill Gates feels that we cannot continue to approach the masses of HIV-infected people in the developing world the way we do. Bill has always been skeptical about treatment as prevention and PrEP solving the problem. He wants the field to figure out how we can give a single intervention to an infected person (not ART) that essentially "cures" them. Aspirational example is the develop a CRISPR-like approach that would convert a person to CCR5 negative in a single shot. Quite aspirational. I told Mike that I would be interested in further discussions.

Had a very important meeting with Malcom Martin. He sowed me data where he infected NHPs with SHIV and gave them only bNAbs (3BNC117 and 10-1074 and their virus went down slowly and stayed down in 4 of 6 animals whereas untreated animals (as usual) went on to established set point viremia. Another bit of evidence about my theory of immune compelxes being formed and inducing immunity that durably controls viremia.

Oct. 13, 2018 – Had phone call with Larry Corey about the AMP study in Africa and my theory that those who received VRC01 and who nonetheless got infected might actually form the immune complexes with the VRC01 that is on board and the virus that emerges after infection. I told him that we should do a study of an ATI on all these infected people (from the untreated versus the trerated VRC01 group) to see whether those who received VRC01 had developed an immune response that controls the viremia. Also, in future vaccine studies that induce bNAbs, but the subjects nonetheless get infected, we should definitely do ATI studies on them and see if vaccination that did not protect against acquisition of infection actually induced immunity that durably controls virus. I will be pursuing this approach in our lab.

Important event this afternoon/evening - **Christine Grady** gets formally inducted into the National Academy of Medicine (NAS), formerly the Institute of Medicine (IOM). A much-deserved honor!!!

Oct. 16, 2018 – First child dies of Influenza this season (in Florida – Influenza B). Also 127 cases of Acute Flaccid Myelitis (AFM) reported now in 127 children in 22 states thus far this year. First outbreaks in 2014 and 2016. First felt to be due to Enterovirus D68. However, really no definite etiology. Thought to be post-infectious. Incidence 1/1,000,000.

For both of these, I appeared on **WJLA Channel 7 local TV** and tomorrow (Oct. 17) on **WTOP Radio.**

Oct. 17, 2018 – In addition to the **WTOP** appearance, I did **FOX Channel 25 local TV** on AFM. Also taped a segment for tonight with Doreen Gentzler at **NBC News** on AFM. Also, **SPUTNIK** (Russion News Service) print.

Oct. 18, 2018 – Much press interest in AFM. Did **FOX 5 TV** for the early morning show today on AFM.

Did **FOX 5 TV again**, this time on influenza, for the evening show.

Key issues evolving around the Ebola outbreak in DRC. Currently 220 cases and 142 deaths. Fifty percent of cases are not linked to a contact and this is very disturbing since it means that we are not able to do proper contact tracing. This relates to the very difficult security issues in the North Eastern region of Beni where rebel groups are attacking Health Care Workers.

Cliff Lane is developing a protocol to test in a non-placebo randomized trial a comparison of ZMAPP versus mAb 114 versus Remdesivir. WHO still delaying things and getting in the way. Cliff going to Kinshasa over the weekend with a team to train Congolese in the conduct of trial and collection of data.

Continued problem with MSF in that they refuse to administer IV fluids since they claim that their results have indicated that people do just as well (or badly) with IV versus oral – which is preposterous.

Oct. 20, 2018 – Leaving for Madrid for the HR4P meeting. Was supposed to be on CNN today before my flight to Madrid to talk about AFM. However, while I was in the chair, the IFBs throughout CNN went down and they cancelled the hit. Then went to **PBS NewHour** to tape for tonight on Ebola. Again, there was technical problems, but we finally go it right – very good and long interview.

Oct. 20-23, 2018 – Went to Madrid to deliver the Opening Plenary Lecture at the HIVR4P meeting. Spoke on "Ending the HIV/AIDS Pandemic: The Critical Role of HIV prevention Science". Very well received. Big crowd – 1400

Oct. 24, 2018 – Went to NYC to receive the Visionary Award from DNDi (Drugs for Neglected Diseases Initiative). Ceremony at the Bowery Hotel on East 2nd and Bowery. Very "cool" and elegant affair. Award presented to me by actress Sharon Stone. She was wonderful in her introduction of me. She had tears in her eyes as she described what I did early in the epidemic. She said "when few people cared, Tony Fauci cared and led the way". Dikembe Mutombo (Basketball player from Goergetown and the NBA) sat my table. Really good person. Built a hospital in his home country of DRC.

Pct. 25-26, 2018 – NIH Leadership Forum at the Cloisters. Am very tired from Spain and NYC trip.

Oct. 26, 2018 – Brand new anti-influenza drug just approved by FDA – Beloxavir (Xofluza). Good for people 12 years and older. Must be given within 48 hours of symptoms. Wholesale $150. I went on **WTOP** this AM to discuss.

Oct. 27, 2018 – Summary of important issues! The Ebola outbreak in Northeast DRC is getting out of control in that contact tracing is being severely hindered by the rebel activity which is now attacking health care workers. It is possible that it will spread out of DRC and into other countries in the region such as Uganda, Rwanda, and South Sudan. The latest count of cases is 266 cases and 168 deaths. Some form of anti-Ebola medication has been given to 93 of these people. Great frustration on our part (with Cliff) in the delay in getting an RCT going with ZMAPP as the "control" since it is the only countermeasure that has been shown to be safe and that has shown some efficacy (albeit not statistically significant) against a placebo. Obstacles are MSF that is inherently against the design of the study thinking incorrectly that we are trying to show only that ZMAPP works, which could not be further from the truth since we believe (but need to prove) that mAb 114 is probably the best of the 3 drugs being uses (ZMAPP, Remdesivir, mAb 114) (also possibly Regeneron mAb). Also, USAID are being obstructionistic claiming that we should not be doing "research" during an outbreak and that we should concentrate on vaccinating contacts. In typical USAID fashion, they are being self-serving and in this case obstructionistic. In contrast, Bob Redfield and CDC are offering to help us in any way possible to get the RCT going. Also, Paul Stoffels and Janssen (J & J) are manipulating to get their Ebola vaccine into play (Ad26Ebola + MVA boost). We are testing their vaccine in our

PREVAC trial, which is a placebo controlled VSV versus Ad26Ebola in West Africa. Paul is a good guy and a friend, but he is likely getting pressure from his board to get the vaccine tested in the outbreak. This is somewhat of a contradiction since the vaccine is a 2 dose (prime/boost at day 56) that is not appropriate for an outbreak and is only suited to pre-vaccinating HCWs and at-risk people. Nonetheless, Paul is agitating to get the vaccine in play. We will try to work it out since he is a good guy.

MSF remains a problem. They do not appreciate the nuances of clinical trials and they want to have the option if someone does not want to go into the trial in a given Ebola treatment Unit (ETU), then they want to option of giving compassionate use administration of their drug of choice. This violates all the pricniples of an RCT. In any given ETU, it is either all RCT or all comnpassionate use. I had a conversation with Joanne Liu (President of MSF) at the DNDi event in NYC and although she means well, she insists that MSF have that option. Also, she believes that since we are making ZMAPP the "control" for the reasons given above, that we are favoring ZMAPP. It is tough getting through to her. Cliff is extremely frustrated in dealing with MSF since he feels (and I agree) that MSF are very brave in going into dangerous areas, but they do not give optimal care (they refuse to give IV fluids to Ebola patients since they believe that patients do as well or not with oral!!!!) This is totally nonsense. Also, they really do not understand clinical research. Since we need to deal with them, this is really a difficult situation.

October 30, 2018 – Travelled to NYC for the day to participate in a panel discussion during the celebration of the 15th Anniversary of the ICAP Program of the Columbia Mailman School of Public Health and to honor the founding director Wafaa el-Sadr. Event included an elegant dinner in the lobby/atrium of the Low Library at Columbia University at 116th Street and Broadway. Claire Shipman (TV personality and author) moderated the panel made up of me, Deb Birx, Wafaa el-Sadr and Rejoice Nkambule from Swaziland (now Eswatini). I took Amtrak back after the event and got home at 2:00 AM – Ugh!

Nov. 1, 2018 – Lancet did a telephone interview of me in preparation for a Profile that they will be doing on me in a future volume of Lancet

Nov. 2, 2018 – Had a phone conversation with Howard Zucker who is Commissioner of Health of the State of New York. I knew Howard from

when he was at HHS during the Bush 43 administration. They are having a problem in NY with measles outbreak among the Hassidic Jewish community due to only a 60-80% vaccination rate. Apparently, measles was brought into the community from travelers from Israel. Howard was asking advice about what to do about it. I strongly suggested that they mount an aggressive public awareness campaign to vaccinate the Hassidic community to get the rate to >90% otherwise measles will continue to spread throughout the community.

Nov. 5, 2018 – Had courtesy visit today in 7A-18 with Dr. Chen Wang, President of the Chinese Academy of Medical Sciences (CAMS). He wanted to firm up collaborations between NIAID and CAMS. Of note, he mentioned that these were difficult times related to the tension between USA and China regarding the letter from Francis Collins to 10,000 grantees and contractors warning of foreign sources (hinting strongly that these are Chinese) are stealing intellectual property and other trade secrets when their post-docs and trainees come here. I got along very well with him, but it is interesting that even though all the Chinese delegation spoke good English, the conversation between us including my presentation was simultaneously translated Chinese-English-Chinese. Gray Handley feels that this is a signal that they are not happy with the situation of being accused.

Went down to Humphrey Building to brief Alex Azar on Influenza for 1.5 hours. Also, there were CDC's Nancy Messonnier, Bob Redfield, FDA's Peter Marks, BARDA's Rick Bright. Alex is turning into a really good HHS Secretary. I gave him a transcribed copy of HPIM-20

Nov. 6, 2018 – Had my annual meeting with GSK (started years ago with meetings with Rino Rappuoli when he was at Novartis) staff to foster collaborations. They had a full-day meeting with NIAID staff.

Nov. 7, 2018 – Mike Saag (UAB) visited today to discuss with me the potential role of the CFARs in the emerging initiative to "End the HIV/AIDS Epidemic" in the USA. Mike is well positioned in Alabama since 52% of the new cases of HIV are in the South. Flew tonight to Atlanta to give Plenary (Bob Redfield was the other Plenary Speaker) at the Annual CFAR meeting held in Atlanta this year. Had good conversation with Carlos DelRio from Emory. He, like Mike Saag, is enthusiastic about playing a role with his CFAR in the initiative.

Nov. 8, 2018 – Gave Plenary in Atlanta on "Ending the HIV/AIDS Pandemic: The Role of Prevention Science". Very well received.

Nov. 14, 2018 – Busy day. Met with Malian Ambassador to the USA. AMB Nimaga. Good guy.

Participated in Press briefing (me by teleconference) hosted by the NSC to explain to reporters what the USG is doing about the Ebola outbreak in the DRC. The press has been questioning and even criticizing the USG for not doing enough since our USG staff (CDC, NIH, USAID) have been confined to Kinshasa instead of being able to go up to Beni in the Northeast where all the action is. Reason is that the rebels are making the security issue untenable. They are attacking HCWs and burial teams. State Department will not clear USG personnel to go to Beni. I announced that we will start the RCT (no placebo) of ZMAPP versus Remdesivir versus mAb 114 in a couple of days. Let us hope that the bureaucracy of WHO and the reticence of MSF do not get in the way. We shall see.

Went to White House (EEOB 230A) with the "end the HIV/AIDS epidemic" team to present our case to OMB (Joe Grogan) and Katy Talento (White House). We propose that this could be a legacy for the POTUS. CDC and HRSA are asking for more money. I did not put in for more money since I can do what NIH needs to do with the CFARs in the South. If we need more money, we will pressure OAR. This could be the PEPFAR for the USA. Team was: Brett Giroir (ASH), Bob Redfield, George Sigounas (HRSA), Michael Weahkee (HIS). I am not sure that OMB will buy into this. We shall see.

Nov. 15, 2018 – Gave Rafe Salagyn and his wife Anne a tour of NIH – VRC, Tae-Wook Lab, SCSU, 5SE. We will talk soon about pursuing the editing of my Memoir.

Nov. 19, 2018 – Had lunch at Daily Grill in the Bethesda Hyatt Hotel with Scooter Libby. He wanted to "catch up". We discussed what is going on in biodefense, which he was so much involved in during the Bush 43 administration. We spoke a lot about his misfortune in being indicted and convicted of perjury and obstruction of justice. It seems like he was really set up. Prosecutor Fitzpatrick really wanted to get Cheney. I believe that Scooter actually got screwed. He told me that he did not remember the sequence of things precisely when they questioned him and they turned it

into perjury. It really hurt him and his family. You could see the pain on his face, but he did not express any bitterness, even though it was clear that he must be feeling it. He is doing "Think Tank Stuff", mostly with the Department of Defense. He has been offered to join the Trump administration, but his wife is very bitter about the USG and really does not want him to do this. He thanked me for sticking up for him with my letter to the Judge. BTW, his attorney's license was restored in 2016 and Trump pardoned him last year.

Nov. 21, 2018 – Did interview African TV – CGTN Africa Live on the initiation of the RCT in DRC. First patient enrolled today after much effort of Cliff's part. Unfortunately, Peter Salama of WHO made an extremely hostile phone call to Cliff Lane accusing him of being unethical and responsible for the deaths of people in DRC by doing the RCT, which Salama misinterpreted because of an incorrect statement in the announcement that said that all the ETUs would now not have compassionate use of drugs through MEURI, when in fact the statement meant to say that the ETU where the RCT would be taking place would not do compassionate use – which is actually part of the protocol, i.e. that if you are and ETU for the RCT, there is no compassionate use since everyone has access to some drug – through randomization (no placebos here). In any event, Salama's e-mail and conversation was egregiously inappropriate. Cliff wrote and e-mail to all parties and explained the situation and apologized for any misunderstanding. However, Salama's e-mail went to many people. What an ASSHOLE!!

Nov. 22, 2018 – Thanksgiving Day. **Did CNN "New Day"** on 2 topics – E.coli contaminated Romaine Lettuce – 32 people sick (13 hospitalizations_ in 11 states. Also discussed the 36 cases of Chickenpox in Ashville Waldorf Elementary School in Ashville, NC. Due to "religious exemptions" from vaccinations. 68% of the children in that school were not vaccinated against chickenpox.

Nov. 26, 2018 – Dr. He Jiankui (China) did a CRISPR editing of twin embryos editing out CCR5. The father was HIV positive, but the sperm was washed and the father was on ARVs with undetectable viral load. Mother uninfected. Therefore no chance of children (twins in this case) becoming infected in utero. The purpose of the editing out of CCR5 was declared by the authors to be the protect the children throughout life from

getting infected with HIV. I consider this egregious unethical. There was a groundswell of push back from the scientific community. I was quoted in **Science** by Jon Cohen as saying: "The underlying purpose of doing the experiment was obviously to show that they could do gene editing on an embryo, but the purpose for the party involved does not make any sense," says Anthony Fauci, an HIV/AIDS researcher who heads the U.S. National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases in Bethesda, Maryland. "There are so many ways to adequately, efficiently, and definitively protect yourself against HIV that the thought of editing the genes of an embryo to get to an effect that you could easily do in so many other ways in my mind is unethical."

Nov. 27, 2018 – Was on **WTOP radio** discussing the University of Maryland Student who died from infection of Adenovirus. She was immunocompromised due to treatment for Crohn's disease. This in light of the outbreak of Adenovirus that killed 11 children in a facility for compromised children in New Jersey.

RCT in Africa enrolling patients.

Nov. 29, 2018 – Went to White House – EEOB – Indian Treay Room to celebration of World AIDS Day. Hosted by Deb Birx. Deb recognized me as usual as her mentor and key player in PEPFAR. **Vice President Pence** was featured speaker. To his credit, he spoke for 20 minutes, but spent most of the time talking about faith-based organizations and how important they are to PEPFAR. He did, however, call me out during his speech. Afterwoods, on the hand-shaking line, he thanked me for all my good work with HIV/AIDS.

Nov. 30, 2018 (Friday) – Sad day. President George H.W. Bush passed away at age 94. He had been frail for some time with "vascular Parkinsonism" which interfered with his walking. I watch over the next 2 day (Sat. and Sunday some wonderful tributes to him on TV, mostly CNN. I had an interesting reaction. When I heard, I thought this was coming and was inevitable. The next day (Saturday, Dec. 1) while driving to NIH I just spontaneously burst into tears. He was so very kind to me, during his Vice presidency, his Presidency, and beyond

Dec. 3, 2018 – Just received an invitation to the Service at the National Cathedral on Wed., Dec. 5. Will attend with Chris (they allow 1 guest).

Dec. 5, 2018 – Extraordinary day! Went to the **funeral service of President George H. W. Bush at the National Cathedral.** I was given extremely good seats (the "green" section of the Cathedral, in front of a lot of people who were important in government. Not sure who recommended me to this level, but I suspect that it was the Bush family who knew how much Bush 41 liked me. Anita McBride and Tim McBride, who were there, mentioned how much 41 "loved you". It was quite moving. Ther ceremony was amazing – pure Bush 41. Some very moving moments including Bush 43 bursting into tears on the last sentence of his Eulogy when he said that Bush 41 was the best father anyone could have and how he is in heaven now hugging his daughter Robin (died of leukemia at age 3 years) and holding his wife Barbara's hand. Jon Meacham gave an amazing eulogy. Alan Simpson also was amazing – typical funny. He had great 1-liners including something along the line of: "If a brave soul in Washington decides to travel the highway of humility, he will unlikely run into much traffic".

Dec. 10, 2018 – pre-taped an upcoming segment of the PBS NewHour on AFM.

Lots of activity about the administration trying to halt all fetal tissue-related research. The WH ordered HHS who ordered NIH to not renew a UCSF contract that supplies humanized mice to some of our investigators. The press is all over this causing Alex significant anxiety since he is definitely not at all against fetal tissue research, so long as women do not abort for the purpose of supplying fetal tissue, which never happens.

Dec. 11, 2018 – Interesting day!. Gave opening remarks ant the Annual Meeting between the BMGF and NIH. Bill Gates attended for my session. Bill and I have developed a good relationship ovedr the years. In a private chat with me, Francis Collins, Bill Gates, Chris Carp, Trevor Mundel and Diana Bianchi, Bill was interested in my views on the "Cure" proposal that Mike McCune (who now is retired from UCSF and works at Gates) is trying to convince Bill to support

Later in the day, I went to the National Harbor to give a Plenary Address (together with Alex Azar and George Segounas at the annual meeting of the Ryan White program. I followed Alex. My topic was "Ending the HIV/AIDS Pandemic: Follow the Science"

Dec. 12, 2018 – Went to "A List" Holiday party at the St. Regis Hotel on 16th Street, NW. Given by the CEO of the Motion Pictures Industry. Festive affair with the usual crowd. Highlight of might was meeting Robert Duvall who lives in Virgina horse country. Owns a horse farm. He is 87 years old and a bit off his game. Had nice conversation. His favorite restaurant in DC is 2 Amys! Nice guy.

Dec. 13, 2018 – Much interest in AFM. Went to Rayburn Building (Room 2123) to give a formal Briefing/Hearing (hybrid of the two) to the Health Subcommittee of the House Energy and Commerce Committee chaired by my old friend Rep. (Dr.) Mike Burgess (R-TX). I testified with Anne Schuchat. Bob Redfield was out of town. Anne not doing much publicly since Bob became CDC Director. Good session.

Dec 16. 2017 – Another gala event at the Academy of Achievement given by Wayne and Catherine Reynolds. Am very fortunate that they have befriended Chris and me. Usual incredible cast of A List characters. The function was to honor Secretary of State Mike Pompeo and his wife Susan. Elegant dinner. Had nice conversation with Brent Kavanaugh. Spoke about his and my high school basketball careers in a Jesuit High School. He went Gonzaga here in DC. He, like I, was Captain of his team. Also spoke with Secretary Pompeo about basketball. To my surprise, both Kavanaugh and Pompeo knew very well who I am and what I do. Both were very complimentary. Other folds whom I have gotten to know were there: General James Jones, Chris Wallace, Wolf Blitzer, Rick Atkinson, Robert Langer, Brendan Sullivan, Steve and Jean Case, etc.

Also, there was Kellyanne Conway among others. Surprising entertainment at the end of the evening was the amazing Diana Ross. She brought the house down. Great evening!

Dec. 19, 2018 – Time for review and catch-up on the **Ebola situation in DRC**. Situation continues to smolder with 542 cases and 306 deaths concentrated in the NE part of the DRC around Beni. The security issue (multiple attacks on convoys and vaccine/contact tracing teams as well as random innocent civilians) is greatly complicating the response with contact tracing. More than 50% of new cases have no identifiable contact, which means infections are occurring without an identifiable source. There have been 48,000 vaccinations with VSV-Ebola. This is likely responsible for preventing an explosion of cases, while not being able to stop the continual

smoldering. The RCT with ZMAPP, mAb114, remdesivir, and most recently regeneron continues with 32 patients enrolled. **Stewart Simonson** has been to Beni since he is responsible for assessing the security situation for WHO in his capacity as Assistant Director-General for Administration. He came to DC last night an I took him and Cliff Lane to Cactus Cantina to discuss the situation. Peter Salama (WHO person responsible for "response" continues to be an asshole in his arrogant obstructionism regarding carrying out of clinical research. As described above, he was inappropriately hostile and insulting to Cliff Lane. Interesting that now that the RCT is up and running, WHO and even Jeremy Farrar (who actually has been helpful) are claiming credit for doing research in an outbreak, even though they fought Cliff all the way.

Discussion coming up tomorrow at a White House meeting that I will attend regarding how many doses of VSV vaccine we should keep in the strckpile for domestic use. The CDC model says 33,000, which I believe is far too much since it accounts for vaccinating the HCWs in the "200 hospitals" that ASPR has designated capable of screening and holding for 48 hours Ebola patients before that get to the 10 designated ETUs. That whole system is overblown. I recommend giving the doses to DRC who needs them and keeping 3000 to 5000 doses here.

Dec. 20, 2018 – Sad day at NIH –
[redacted]
[redacted] .

Had meeting of Deputies in the **White House Situation Room** to determine the supply and need for the VSV Ebola vaccine internationally and for the homeland. I represented HHS together with Deputy Secretary Eric Hargan. Bob Redfield was on video with Inger Damon from Atlanta. Lu Borio and Bob Kadlec there. Bod Redfield and I do not believe that we need to hold on to very many doses for us here in the USA, but Eric Hargan said we needed 60,000 doses, which surprised Bob and me. There is a lack of agreement about how we should handle Ebola cases that get shipped here. I have always held that the cases should rotate to 3 hospitals: Emory, Nebraska and NIH. Yet, ASPR people feel that the person should go to one of the 200 hospitals that is near where they live, which I feel is ridiculous since although those hospitals have gotten money to "prepare", they have no experience at all with Ebola.

See below PDF for summary of meeting:

Dec. 21, 2018 - Taped the John Catsamidas Radio Show to be aired in 2 days (on Sunday) about infleunza.

Met with Rafe Sagalyn about my memoir. He has been extremely kind and helpful.

Dec. 23, 2018 – Funeral for Steve Katz at the Temple Shalom. Many people attended.

Dec. 24 – 31, 2018 – Jenny, Megan, Ali, Sammy and Lucca home for the week. Had wonderful time with them – going out to dinner, cooking at home, going on long walks, watching TV, hanging out.

2019

Jan. 1-7, 2019 – Government in partial shutdown (some agenceies including HHS have received their appropriations, but several have not). Trump insisting on $5 billion for his wall on Mexico border. He is acting more and more bizarre. Should be impeached, but Dems are rightfully concerned that this will galvanize his base.

Much violence in DRC interfering with the Ebola response. Our RCT for therapies still proceeding with >40 people on trial

Met on Jan. 7 with Mark Feinberg and IAVI to discuss potential collaboration on TB vaccine.

Had appointment with [redacted]

Jan. 8, 2019 – appeared on **NPR Marketplace Morning Report** on subject of influenza

Jan. 10, 2019 – Things getting hot in DC. Government partially closed (several agencies have not yet gotten their 2019 budget appropriations – NIH has) because of Trump's insistence on putting $5 billion in the DHS budget for a border wall at Mexican border.

Mueller probe findings coming out soon. White House is in lying chaos.

Looks like the initiative to "End the HIV/AIDS Pandemic" that we have been working on with Bret Giroir, Bob Redfield, and George Sigounas will actually go into the SOTU address (so says Bret). Francis Collins is acting out a bit as he called me in and expressed concern that I did not tell him about this and he was surprised when Bret mentioned it at a meeting down at HHS today. In fact, I did tell Francis and Larry Tabak that there was this initiative that did not really involve NIH since we were not asking for new money. I was involved because of my history with HIV. I never thought this would actually go to the SOTU address and it may not. But Francis was

upset. Also, he brought up that he was concerned that I did not tell him about the Chinese guy (He Jiankui) who did germ-line editing for HIV, when I knew about it 1 week before the guy announced it at an international meeting. This is paranoia. I had no idea the guy was going to announce this egregiously unethical experiment at a meeting. My involvement was that 1 week before the announcement, Marilyn Marchionne (AP) called me and asked for a comment on a paper that she heard was going to come out on germ line gene editing to "prevent the child from getting HIV". I told her this was totally unethical and I wanted no part of it. No reason to tell Francis since I thought that was the end of it. When the guy announced it at an international meeting 1 week later, Francis now tells me that I knew about it 1 week before the meeting and should have told him. Really??? I had not idea it would be announced at a meeting.

Jan. 11, 2019 – Gave Keynote Lecture on Malaria at an NAS symposium at the NAS headquarters in DC. Extremely well-received. I ad lib-ed a lot. Also, was supposed to go to White House to discuss Ebola vaccine situation, but was cancelled due to "pressing issues" see above and the chaos in the WH.

Did an interview on **Sirius Radio with Marc Siegel.** Was on with Scott Gottlieb (FDA Commissioner) range of topics on public health – influenza season, food safety, AFM, etc.

Jan 14, 2019 – Had major snow storm yesterday (Sunday) – 8 to 12 inches. Government closed today. Was on **CNN** today in an interview **with Elizabeth Cohen** on universal flu vaccine. Prep-recorded it last week.

Preparing the roll-out for the (hopefully) announcement of the Ending the HIV/AIDS Epidemic in the USA initiative at the SOTU address on Jan. 29. POTUS is getting into more trouble. The USG has now been closed for 23 days due to Trump wanting $5 billion for his wall. Longest shutdown in history. Also, NY Times published story that FBI has been investigating Trump as an agent of Russia by acting on their behalf. Yikes!

Appeared on **The Hill TV** on this season's flu

Jan. 16, 2019 – Meeting at NIH Natcher SCIF for teleconference of the PHEMCE. It is clear the Bob Kadlec, whom I like very much< is re-fashioning the PHEMCE to be a top secret discussion as much for terrorist threats as for naturally occurring threats. We discussed at the highest top

secret level that the Chinese were stealing our technologies for Ebola vaccines and therapies. I cannot see why this is so secret. This stuff is in the literature and in clinicaltrials.gov. We also discuss the need for more VSV-EBOV vaccine for DRC.

The civil unrest and terrorism in DRC is clearly interfering with our ability to do ring vaccination as well as implement the RCT for treatment. The recent election to replace President Kabila has caused major unrest. Kabila's favorite was Emmanuel Ramazani Shadary. Everyone was afraid that the election would be rigged by Kabila to make ERS win. The opposition candidates were Felix Tshisekedi and Martin Fayulu (who was favored and who the Catholic Church and independent observers said actually won). However, the election went to Felix and now there is unrest. All this not helping with the outbreak that continues to smolder with 668 cases and 410 deaths. We are having trouble getting patients on the RCT because trained investigators (Congolese) cannot do the trial since they can barely do care. MSF continues to not cooperate and give drugs under MUERI ad lib without RCT.

Jan. 17, 2019 – Had meeting at the **White House EEOB-Room 374 with the NSC** to discuss the amount of vaccine that we need to order for the outbreak and for future threats. HHS suggest ordering 1,000,001 doses since the model (Inger Damon) says that the DRC will run out by July/August, 2019. However, that is if we do geographic + ring. Not so sure that Congolese with accept geographic. OMB at the meeting (Joe Grogan), also Tim Zeimer (USAID) and others from ASPR (Kadlec) and BARDA (Gary Disbrow) and NSC lead – Jim Morrison. Also, Lu Borio and Hillary Cater from NSC Also present Bob Redfield and Inger Damon by teleconference, Jonathan Margolis and Jon Harrison of State, Jennifer Healey and Richard Greene of USAID, Mark Swayne and Curtis Williams of DoD and Tara Campagna of ODNI. We will keep 10,000 doses for homeland. GAVI cannot order or pay for vaccine from Merck unless it is approved (by FDA or other reg authorities). Likely will not be approved until end of 2019.

Jan 18, 2019 – Things really shaping up for the Ending HIV initiative. Looks like I will be playing lead in the rollout. I have written today a Perspective for either the NEJM or JAMA to explain the initiative to the medical audience. Will likely write an editorial for the Washington Post or

NY Times with Alex Azar or as a ghost writer for him. Brett Giroir said he will try to get us more money for our CFAR component of the initiative. Also, my insistence that PrEP play an important role in the initiative has come to fruition. Brett told me today that Bob Charrow (General Counsel at HHS) is going to sue Gilead for infringement of patent on Truvada even though the CDC has been hesitant about this. This will allow us to give free PrEP as part of the program. with the money we get from this.

Jan. 22 - 25, 2019 – Did a long filming shoot with **National Geographic** on Ebola for a **documentary** that they will show in March or May. I will likely have a major role.

Also, consistent level of press interest on AFM, Ebola, the current flu season (which seems light so far) and so I have done press on **CNN Blogs (Susan Scutti), local NPRs, AP, STAT, Korea Radio** several print, etc.

USG still closed for record shut down. Mueller probe closing in on Trump. Giuliani lying and lying on press intervierws. Appears to be mentally off a bit.

The Editorial that I wrote for the "Gang of 5" or "Fab 5" (Redfield, Giroir, Sigounas, Weakhee) for **JAMA** to explain the "Ending the HIV Epidemic: A Plan for America" has been accepted by Howard Bauchner without even seeing it. Jan. 25 is day 35

Big fight between Trump amd GOP versus Dems, particularly Pelosa about Trump wanting to build a wall for $5 billion. Jan. 25 is day 35 of the shutdown.

Government reopens on Jan. 25 after 35 days. Trump caves in and re-opens without wall money. Pelosi wins for now. The thing that triggered the caving in was the really bad press it was getting and mostly the FAA flight controllers saying that with all the sick call-ins, that they could not guarantee the safety of the airways, which forced a ground-stop at LGA and at LAX. Mitch McConnell finally told the POTUS that he had to re-open the government for 3 weeks. Trump promises that if he does not get the $5 billion for a wall in negotiations, that he will either shut down the government again or declare a national security emergency and build the wall with other government funds. Yikes!!

Jan. 26, 2019 – The segment on measles that I taped for **CNN** last week came out today (Saturday). Doing all the rollout prep for the SOTU address

containing our Ending the HIV Epidemic initiative. All this while there is chaos in government. Roger Stone of Nixon "dirty tricks" and a good friend of Trump was arrested tody for lying to Congress and the FBI. He is defiant saying that he will never "flip" on Trump. This is like a ganster movie.

Jan. 27, 2019 (Sunday) – Another outbreak of anti-VAXX related measles in Washington State. I appeared on **PBS NewHour "Face Book Live"** with Hari Sreeniwasan and a big segment of it appeared on the **PBS NewsHourWeekend Edition** segment on Sunday night.

If the Ending the HIV Epidemic initiative comes off, it could be a Domestic PEPFAR. The administration does not want to call it that since they do not want to reflect credit on another (Bush/Obama) administration.

Jan. 28, 2019 – The PBS NewsHour piece over the weekend was so well received that Murrey Jacobson (Producer at PBS) played the entire Face Book Live interview on the **PBS NewsHour show on Monday evening**. It got widely circulated and I received several congratulatory e-mails about it. The measles anti-VAXX issue is getting hot again with another outbreak in Washington State.

Jan. 30, 2019 - Again with measles, I did an interview by phone for **CBS Digital Radio.** The SOTU address now decided for Feb. 5, 2019. We are preparing for the rollout of the HHS plan to end HIV.

Feb. 1-3, 2019 – Went with Chris to Naples to visit JoAnne and Jim Huskey and fish off Marco Island. It was Chris's belated birthday present to me. Wonderful time. Catch lots of fish – Lady fish (form of trout), see trout, catfish, snapper. Went to an extension of everglades on a hydroplane and saw amazing birds and many alligators.

Preparing for the SOTU. Should hear soon about how it will roll out re: our plan to end AIDS.

On Feb. 3 (Sunday) was on **CBS Sunday Morning** for peanut allergy (taped months ago).

Feb 4, 2019 – Things are starting to come together for the announcement of the plan to end HIV epidemic in the USA. My editorial to JAMA was accepted in 12 hours. I submitted it late at night on Feb. 4; Phil Fontanarosa editing it at mid-night and I had it back to them and accepted the following AM (Feb 5)

Big roll-out is planned as it looks like the POTUS will announce the initiative at the SOTU address on Feb. 5. NIH roll is through the CFARs that will do the implementation science to inform best practices for the initiative.

Feb. 5, 2019 - Did **C-SPAN** this AM on anti-VAXX movement and measles oputbreaks. Spent almost all day preparing for the roll-out of the initiative to be announced at the SOTU address. Am playing major role with Bob Redfield, Brett Giroir, and to a lesser extent George Sigounas and Michael Weakhee (HIS).

Initisative is based on what I have been lecturing and talking about for some time now. Involves concentrating on geographic and demographic "hotspots". Focus on 48 counties + DC + Puerto Rico where >50% of infections occur and 7 states with increases of infection in their "rural" areas. I am not asking for new money. Will supplement CFARs with $750K to $3 Million to do implementation science.

We pre-briefed 3 select reporters: Robert Pear (NY Times), Amy Goldstein (Washignton Post) and Ricardo Alonzo-Zaldivar (AP) and they posted good stories right after the SOTU

The POTUS mentioned the initiative and so it is now on with the program. The White House wants me to add at the end of the JAMA piece a statement that "We call upon Congress to,,,,,,". I do no think that Howard Bauchner will allow this, but we shall see.

Feb. 6, 2019 – Howard did not accept the White House insert and I agree with him. Am sending the page proofs back to JAMA without the White House change.

Today will be a day of wall-to-wall press and stakeholder briefings.

Spent all day at HHS in press briefings and outreach to stakeholders and faith-based organization. Major uptake by press with explicit referrals to my role in the initiative: virtually all print outlets, Mike Gerson in Wash Post, Jon Cohen in Science. Excerpts from my press conference today run on **PBS NewsHour**

Feb. 7, 2019 – JAMA article out ONLINE. Major favorable responses to roll-out. One recurrent issue is the skepticism of the community that as

Trump administration would really do this. Also, there is no budget that is publicly out and so people are skeptical as to whether it will actually happen.

All-in-all, very positive situation. I have been talking about this goal of ending the HIV epidemic in the USA for many years and some of the press are pointing that out. Much printed pres coverage.

I had an acute attack this evening of norovirus with vomiting and diarrhea. Chris had the same thing starting onSaturday night in a restaurant when we went last weekend to Naples, FL to fish and stay with the Huskey's. She is still not completely better. Hopefully this does not last long.

Feb. 8, 2019 – Had to stay home from work today and cancel our Winter Program Retreat due to nausea. Did telephone link to **TV with WJLA Local Channel 9** on flu in the virgina, DC, Maryland area. Still widespread.

Feb 9, 2019 – The CROI people, who rarely invite me to the meeting to talk now want me to give an Opening Session Plenary on the Ending HIV initiative in Seattle on Mar. 4. I will go.

Continued intense print press about initiative, giving much credit to Bob Redfield and me.

Feb. 11, 2019 – Did **BBC TV** on Measles outbreaks; Also did **Bloomberg TV News** on the Ending HIV initiative. Did **CSIS Filmed interview** on HIV

Feb. 13, 2019 – Went to meeting in the **Situation Room of the White House** to meet with the NSC staff led by Charles Kupperman. Our HHS "team" led by Dep. Sec. Eric Hargan; also there were Bob Kadlec, Bob Redfield. NSC people were Jim Morrison and Lu Borio. Topic was the Executive Order of the POTUS on influenza and our preparedness. Eric had us put together a propose budget and plan of how HHS would fit into the plan in the Exec.Order. ASPR asked for $5.3 billion. I asked for $3.6 billion, mostly on universal influenza vaccine. Let us see if we get any money from this.

Feb. 14, 2018 – Real busy (wall-to-wall) with meetings and preparations for upcoming Hearings on Ebola, measles, House and Senate Approps, and briefings on the Plan to End HIV Epidemic.

Did **BBC World Service Radio** on our RCT for Ebola in DRC.

Feb. 15, 2019 – Had dinner with Gary Nabel, Dabid Baltimore and his wife Alice Huang at San Lorenzo Restaurant in DC. Never been there before. This in anticipation of tomorrow when Gary, David, Nancy Messonnier (CDC) and I will do a session at the Annual AAAS meeting on Influenza.

Feb. 16, 2019 – Press conference (much print stories) in AM and Session in afternoon at AAAS on Influenza (see above).

Feb. 18, 2019 – Did **Podcast** interview with **Diane Rehm** on the anti-VAXX measles situation that is still getting much attention. I used to be a regular on her show before she retired. Her show has been replaced with "A-1", a mostly political show. I was on once about 1.5 years ago, but never since.

Political situation still "hot and heavy" with everyone waiting for the Mueller report. Trump still egregiously lying about everything. Congress did not vote money for his wall and so he has declared a "National Emergency" to use other government funds to build the wall without approval by Congress. States suing and calling this unconstitutional.

Many Dems now throwing their hats in the ring for the Democratic nomination for President: Kamala Harris, Bernie Sanders, Amy Klobachar, Kirsten Gillibrand, Elizabeth Warren. Still waiting on Joe Biden.

Feb. 20, 2019 – USG closed due to snow storm. I am the "Lone Stranger" in my office today.

Feb. 22, 2019 – Went for the day to the University of Pennsylvania Perelman School of Medicine to be the John Morgan Visiting Professor and give Grand Rounds. I gave my "5 Presidents". It was extremely well-received. Was told that it was the largest crowd ever to attend grand rounds. People sitting in the stairwells. Saw a bunch of old friends: George Shaw, Beatrice Hahn, Alain Rook, etc. I was "on my game" and it was a very enjoyable visit.

Chris having a bad month first with norovirus [redacted]

[redacted] She is off to Boston this weekend to visit Jenny.

Feb. 25, 2019 – Did **VOA radio** interview on Ebola. Also **BBC News Facebook** interview on Measles and anti-VAXX movement. The measles

issue is getting a lot of play since there are reports of outbreaks throughout the world. Many in Europe, 900 deaths due to measles in Madagascar (due to low vaccine rates); 212 dealth in the Philippines.

Feb. 26, 2019 – Did **Senate briefing** sponsored by Sem. Ed Markey and Congreswoman Rosa DeLauro on influenza znd universal influenza vaccine. Ed and Rosa co-sponsoring an influenza vaccine bill to authorize $1billion over 5 years starting in 2020. I gave opening talk in a group including Florian Krammer, Jesse Bloom, Scott Hensley, Ian Wilson, Gary Nabel, among others. Chaired by David Baltimore and Simon Wain-Hobson.

That evening went to Children's Inn **reception at the Rayburn Building**. Debbie Dingel and Roy Blount shouted me out during their speeches. Chris came since she is on the Board of the Children's Inn.

Feb. 27, 2019 – Testified at a **Hearing of the House Energy and Commerce Oversight and Investigations Subcommittee**on measles and anti-vaxx movement. Testified with Nancy Messonnier of CDC. Good hearing except that it was intermittently disrupterd by anti-Vaxx activist who kept shouting that we were liars and in bed with drug companies. Chairperson Diana DeGette had to warn that she would clear them from the Hearing is they did not stop. Also, I was asked whether measles vaccine caused encephalitis. I thought for a moment and said "no". The activists started screaming. Nancy quickly joined in and said in a rare case, in a situation when someone is immunosuppressed, there can be encephalitis associated with vaccine. I then said "Yes, in a rare case". The activists then started tweeting that I perjured myself and lied under oath. In fact I corrected myself and when I got back to the office, Greg Folkers found a paper that showed in a case controlled study of over 2-3 million children there was no association of measles vaccine and encephalitis. Noneheless, I still got e-mails that night from activists (5 or 6) saying I perjured myself. The e-mails were identical word-for-word. Crazy people.

Mar. 1, 2019 – Did a filming of an upcoming (September) **PBS documentary** on HIV/AIDS with a folcus on Ryan White and the new initiative to end HIV in the US.

Some people still sending e-mails and tweeting about the measles hearing. I have drafted a response to send to them saying: "Thank you for your note to Dr. Fauci regarding his testimony at the February 27, 2019 hearing held

by the House Energy and Commerce Subcommittee on Oversight and Investigations regarding the resurgence of measles in the United States. Dr. Fauci's initial response when asked whether the measles vaccine can ever cause encephalitis was based on a published report that failed to find an increased risk of encephalitis after measles vaccination in a study of more than 2 million children (Ray et al., https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/16940831). However, Dr. Fauci immediately agreed with the clarification offered by the other witness from the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, who noted that in fact there have been very rare occurrences of encephalitis after measles vaccination. This very rare occurrence, in the context of hundreds of millions of children vaccinated, is noted on the CDC website (https://www.cdc.gov/vaccinesafety/vaccines/mmr-vaccine.html) and on the package insert. Dr. Fauci regrets any confusion that his initial statement may have caused. We will work with the Committee to clarify this point in the hearing record."

Will have dinner with Gepi Pantaleo tonight at Fiola Mare. He is in town on hs way to the CROI meeting that I will go to on Monday.

Mar. 2, 2019 – Still getting e-mails from the anti-Vaxxers regarding the briefing. Now they are asking questions that they clearly know the answers to in order to find some discrepancies.

Went on **Canadian TV (CTV)** to discuss measles and the anti-Vaxx movement. Did it by Facetime. Off on Sunday to Seattle to present at CROI the Ending HIV Plan.

Mar. 4, 2019 - Flew to Seattle in AM**.** Presented Special Lecture at Opening Session of the CROI meeting in Seattle. 4000 people in audience. Extremely well received and much interest in the issue. I flew back on red eye flight that night. At the meeting was presentation (embargo broken) of 2nd BM transplant with CCR5delta 32 to HIV-infeceted person with Hodgkins. Press blowing it out of proportion. Spent most of day on **Mar. 5** after flying in on red eye giving 2 Senate staff briefings on he plan and then doing media all day to discuss the transplant. Spent most of the time downplaying it since people are claiming it as a major breakthrough.

Was on **NPR "Morning Edition"; WTOP; MSNBC; NBC Nightly News; multiple print (Reuters, Rolling Stone); BBC TV; WJLA (Channel 9 Local); Fox News TV (Local)**

Mar. 6, 2019 – Continue to have much press about the "London" patient presented at CROI. Did interview today on **(CBC) Canadian Radio; Sirius Radio.** I have been trying to keep this in proper context since the press starts off by having me comment on this "incredible breakthrough" with a cure around the corner. Also, **ABC NewsOnline.**

Mar. 7-9, 2019 – A lot of print and other press that I am involved in around the "London" patient. I have written at the invitation of **The Washington Post** an Op-Ed about the relevance of the London patient. Currently being "cleared" through the White House. Let us see what happens.

Continue to do blog and lower level media almost on daily basis: **Contagion** interview on HIV/TB; **VOA TV** on Ebola; **World Radio Podcast** on AMR, all on Mar. 8

Mar. 10, 2019 – White House approves my Washington Post editorial with virtually no changes except 1 word.

Mar. 11, 2019 – Did **Hill TV interview** via skype on the London Patient. My **Washington Post Op-Ed** went ONLINE today. Will come out later in print (never did come out in print).

Mar. 12, 2019 – Did an **Interview on Stage with David Rubenstein for the Lasker Lessons in leadership** function. The OXCAM students at NIH asked for me as their speaker and Mike Lenardo decided to have David do an interview. Nice evening. Always like bright, enthusiastic students, who (not to self-agrandize), idolize me (truly).

Mar. 13, 2019 – Did **TV interview for VOA with Greta Van Susteren** on HIV cure.

Mar. 14, 2019 – Busy day today. Testified before the **Senate Appropriations Subcommittee Hearing** on Ebola and other emerging ID threats – **C-Span**. Then presented the Plan to end HIV in USA to the **PACHA** – Also, televised.

Mar. 15, 2019 – Went to the **Indian Treaty Room of the EEOB** to brief the Domestic Policy Council (Joe Grogan and Katy Talento) and OMB people (DeAngelo and Mark ?)about the "plan" to wend HIV in the USA. The "gand of 5" were there: me, Bob Redfield, brett Giroir, George

Sigounas, and Mike Weakhee. I stressed to OMB that the plan will fail if we (CDC and HRSA) do not get the out year increases that were promised. Brett Giroir was rather afraid to bring this up, but I did after he left for another meeting.

Mar. 18, 2019 — Went to Atlanta to give plenary lecture at the National HIV Prevention Conference. Massive crowd (about 3000-4000). Gave the lecture of the scientific basis for the "plan". Also on program — Bob Redfield, Jono Mermin (Chaired), and Laura Cheever (HRSA).

Did TV interview for KABC Los Angeles

Mar. 20, 2019 — At his request, I had breakfast with Mike Gerson, columnist for The Washington Post. As mentioned before, Mike and I have become friends since his stint as speech writer and counsel to President George W. Bush and his involvement with me in the PEPFAR development and rollout. Mike just wanted to catch up and so we had breakfast at the Daily Grill in the Bethesda Hyatt Regency Hotel. Mike has been writing highly critical columns about Trump about whom he feels very strongly in a negative way. We spoke about Trump and what is going on at NIH in HIV, Ebola, TB, etc. Mike has always been interested in Global Health and besides HIV/PEPFAR, he has visited me at NIH a few times to discuss issues like malaria. He was very much involved years ago with me in the development of the President's Malaria Initiative (PMI). He also since joining the Post has called me for ideas of stories and to fact check what he is writing when he does health columns. Our discussion this AM also focused on him.

[redacted]

Mar. 21, 2019 — Had interesting experience on Jury Duty today. Was picked to proceed to voir dire. The judge recognized me but did not let on. Case was a young black man arrested for carrying a concealed handgun without a carry license. His counsel was a distinguished-looking black lawyer. Prosecuting attorneys were very young and handsome: young woman (Ariel) and young man who looked in his late 20s. Right after I approached the bench for voir dire and returned to my seat, I heard and saw a commotion at the judge's bench. Ariel had a syncopal attack. I immediately ran to the front of the court and tended to her. She was cold

and clammy and pulse bradycardy and barely palpable. The judge cleared the courtroom. She soon recovered but was quite nauseated. Norovirus has been presenting this way in several people this month. I was crouched on the floor with her for about 10 minutes. The judge then addressed me as Dr. Fauci and the male prosecuting attorney said he recognized me from when he worked as an intern in the Bush 43 White House. Ina funny end to it, the judge (Justice Steven Berk) said that the defense and/or the prosecution may or may not have their reasons to disqualify/excuse me as a juror, but as the judge he has to excuse me since we cannot have a juror who is the private physician to the prosecuting attorney. Everyone smiled. After I left the judge told the returning jurors that the woman was taken care of by a "world-famous physician". The Washingtonian magazine reported this the next day. I did not talk to the magazine because of patient confidentiality and the magazine mentioned this in their story.

Mar. 22, 2019 – Appeared on **Turkish TV (TRT)** to discuss the anti-VAXX issue.

Mar. 24, 2019 – Went to book party at the home of Jane and Calvin Cafritz ([redacted]) to celebrate Bill Haseltine's book World Class. Book on the success of the NYU Langone Medical Center. Ran into David Pearle who was a few years behind me at Cornell and NY Hospital. He told Chris that I was a legend at Cornell even before I was Chief Resident ☺

The Mueller report came out yesterday with a blast. Found Russians definitely interfered in our 2016 election, but there was no collusion of Trump with Russians. Also, although the report could not confirm a crime obstruction of justice, the report could "not exonerate Trump regarding obstruction of justice". However, as soon as the report came out, Trump claimed compete exoneration of both collusion and obstruction of justice. Typical!

Mar. 26-27, 2019 – Republicans now demanding apologies/resignations of CNN, Washington Post, Congress officials. Much debate about AG Barr's interpretation of Report. Dems demanding to see the entire report. Mistrust of Barr's interpretation of report in his 3.5 page letter. Something strange going on here.

Intersting side bit**. Bob Cousy** received the **Presidential Medal of Freedom** from President Trump. Trump got on the phone with Cousy to congratulate him and inform him of the Medal and Cousy told the POTUS: Another Holy Cross graduate received the Medal and he really deserved it since he has saved millions of lives. His name is Anthony Fauci

Mar. 26, 2019 – Had video meeting in the SCIF with Bob Kadlec, Laura Caliguiri, Kyle Johnson (CDC). Here again, Bob Kadlec is talking about "believable intell" on "bad actors" (China, Russia; possibly Iran and North Korea) pursuing bioterror activities with agents that are mutated and escape vaccine/drugs. Also, deadly metabolic inhibitors that are "untraceable". I have heard this story multiple times over the years (since 9/11 and anthrax – see above), and they have never panned out under close scrutiny. Problem is that now we will begin again in investing considerable resources to defend against these "threats"

Mar. 27, 2019 – Measles situation heating up, particularly in Rockland County, NY with Hassidic Jewish community. Now 153 cases. In USA, now have 314 cases in 2019, more than double the entire year of 2017 (120 cases). Did interview on **BBC World News Radio.** Also, did interview on **Fox News Radio from NYC** on the officials in Rockland County calling an emergency, not allowing unvaccinated children (1 to 18 years) in public places and imposing civil penalties ($500 or jail time) if they do not comply. Also did a Skype interview with the online program **Now This** on the ebola outbreak in DRC

Went tonight to a reception/buffet ggiven by the Lerner Family and George and Mari Will (at their home – [redacted] to **celebrate the 2019 season of the Washington Nationals.** Clearly the Triple A social group. Every media person that you can think of was there – to name a few: Chris Matthews, Chris Wallace, Jon Karl, Gloria Borger, Wolf Blitzer. Many pols – Ted Cruz, Chris Van Hollen. Supreme Court justices – Sam Alito, Brent Kavanaugh. Ted Lerner (Owner of Nats); Edward Cohen (Principal owner and Vice Chairman of the Nats). Ed was the one who invited me. I helped him with a health problem some time ago. Jeff Wilpon (son of Mets owner Fred Wilpon). Nats are playing Mets on Opening Day tomorrow.

Mar. 28 , 2019 – Nats lose 2 – 0. Max Scherzer strikes out 12 and still loses. Nats not hitting. Still much buzz about measles outbreaks. Did interview with **Axios (**Eileen O'Reilly).

Mar. 29, 2019 - Did **interview** with journalism students from **University of Missouri** on HIV history.

NBC TV local (WRC) interview on adult vaccine schedule versus children vaccine schedule. Recent outbreak of Mumps in Philadelphia – waning immunity.

Visit from Karen (Kingry) Olsen who brought her 29 year old gay son Dillan and his partner to my office to give them a history of the gay community and HIV and my role in the process from the 1980s.

Mar. 30, 2019 (Sunday) – Situation has been brewing for a few weeks and coming to a head. **Issue is the use of more widespread vaccination in DRC with the VSV product as well as the Janssen Ad26/MVA.** The epidemic borders between smoldering and going completely out of control. Right now, there are 1069 cases and 665 deaths. Over 20+ health zones are involved and >50% of new cases are untraceable to a contact and many are identified after death. Security issues are serious with rebel groups, including Mai Mai bruning ETUs. More than 90,000 doses of VSV vaccine have ben administered in both a ring approach and somewhat (limited) geographic approach. VSV running low and need for Ad26. However, Ad26 requires 2 doses 56 days apart, making it more appropriate for geographic pre-emptive use than contact use. **The epidemic is really out of control.** Of late, Bob Redfied has been urging WHO to utilize the vaccine in a much broader public health approach. This is being delayed by a number of factors including bad advice that Tedros (Director-General of WHO) is getting from his internal people. Interestingly, they (who had been against research) now want to do a clinical trial (cluster randomization) of the VSV versus Ad26. There is no research question here regarding efficacy that can be answered by such an approach. Anna Maria Restrepo (WHO) and her crew are doing the usual WHO delay in getting a protocol started and this is delaying the deployment of the vaccines for public health versus research. Also, for reasons that I cannot understand, Anna Maria is telling Tedros that there are ethical issues in distributing the AD26/MVA vaccine. Tedros (good guy) is concerned about safety, when Cliff maintains that we have ample data on safety and immunogenicity of both VSV and Ad26/MVA

from the PREVAC study that is already fully enrolled. PREVAC is a placebo-controlled trial of VSV and AD26/MVA in Guinea, Sierra Leone, Liberia and Mali. Bob Redfield arranged a conference call today between me, Bob, and Jeremy Farrar to join forces in convincing Tedros to go with broader geographic vaccination with both products: VSV for contacts and Ad26/MVA for broader pre-emptive. I called up Stewart Simonson in Geneva and explained situation to him and he will explain the issue to Tedros. Also, he will arrange for Tedros and Bernhard Schwartlander (WHO) to call me today or early next week. Other players involved are Peter Piot from London School and Richard Hatchett of CEPI who want to do the research trial; yet I hear that Peter is also with us on broader use. The latter is the typical two-faced problem that we have faced with Peter (see below) and even with Jeremy. It is a complicated situation.

A series of subsequent calls took place on this Sunday. Stewart arranged for Bernhard Schwartlander to call. Stewart called a few times and I spoke with Cliff multiple times (he was driving to and from soccer match for his daughter). I had a good 40 minutes conversation with Bernhard over the phone. The situation is complicated. Berhard and Tedros really want my involvement in this discussion because of my global credibility. They need to be careful in what they do and say because "they are WHO". They are concerned about saying that the epidemic is "out of control" since this creates complex issues for them. They are afraid of acting too boldly and afraid of being criticized (as with the West Africa outbreak) of not acting quickly enough. We discussed the pros and cons of vaccine trials (that really will not provide efficacy data) to distribute vaccine versus just distributing it in a public health exercise. Bernhard referred to the advice he is getting from Mike Ryan, who he considers an expert of these issues (Cliff completely disagrees even though he likes Mike Ryan). Bernhard is also concerned that he does not want WHO to look like they are playing favorites with a company, in this case Janssen. Remember, Paul Stoffels is pushing hard to have his vaccine (Ad26/MVA) used in any way (trial or deploy) in DRC. Peter Piot in my mind is playing both ends. He believes that we must distribute vaccine yet he is getting money from CEPI to do the cluster randomization trial. Yikes! Very complicated situation. More to come.

Apr. 1, 2019 (Monday)– Busy day regarding whether or not to employ wide vaccination in DRC versus sticking with ring/contact vaccination. I have spoken to Bernhard, Jeremy (by phone on Sunday and today via

teleconference from Geneva). Jeremy is at Global Preparedness Monitoring Board (GPMB) meeting in Geneva that I was supposed to attend. However, I have 2 Congressional hearings and a House member briefing today and tomorrow.

The situation is as follows. Bob Redfield, Jeremy Farrar, Cliff Lane feel that the Ebola outbreak in DRC is out of control (100 cases last week). And even though WHO is claiming that the VSV ring vaccine approach is working, the outbreak still progresses. It has not spread into other countries and so WHO is reluctant to call it a Public Health Crisis of International Concern. They are very conservative. I spoke to Bernhard and Mike Ryan and will speak with Tedros tomorrow. Bottom line – WHO people want to stay the course and are concerned about widespread vaccinations in geographic manner. They talk about "ethical" considerations that puzzle me. Geographic vaccine would require using the Janssen Ad26/MVA vaccine since they have millions of doses (2 million for now and more coming). They would have to distribute this on a protocol since they do not have an emergency use authorization. To get it, they have to declare an emergency, which WHO is reluctant to do. However, DRC could declare their own emergency. Both sides want me to weigh in because of my "gravitas" and credibility. I think that they should do widespread since they have been doing the same thing for months and the outbreak is still out of control. As usual Anna Maria Restrepo is the obstruction.

Apr. 2, 2019 – I **spoke this AM with Tedros** who really wants my opinion. I told him that he needs to be more proactive and not get caught like Margaret Chan and be left behind. He is torn since he listens to his people (Mike Ryan and Anna Maria, yet he knows that I, Cliff, Jeremy, Bob Redfield among others want to be more proactive with vaccine distribution.

Met in person with Sec. Azar in usual Ebola update meeting (I usually do by phone, but was downtown for Hearings). I explained to Alex the vaccine situation in DRC. He totally supports our approach of proactive vaccine. We will both meet with President of DRC on Friday

Had **House Appropriations Subcommittee Hearing** today as well as **House Energy and Commerce (Diana DeGette) briefing on Ebola**. Both went very well. Also gave remarks at Japanese Embassy (4000 Nebraska Avenue, NW) on occasion of Cherry Blossum Festival celebration of 50+ years of US-Japan Bilateral Program.

Appear on **FOX News TV with Laura Ingraham** discussing Measles and AFM. Went well. Greg did not want me to go on program since he hates Laura. She was great with me.

Apr. 3, 2019 – Discussions continue about trying to convince Tedros to listen to us rather than his staff concerning vaccine plane for DRC. Jeremy Farrar asked Bob Redfield and me where the FDA comes down on this issue. I spoke the Phil Krause and Bob spoke to Peter Marks. They understand the unusual nature of the current circumstances in DRC and completely understand what we are suggesting regarding a wider vaccination effort. As expected, they have no "official FDA position" on the issue since it does not involve them. The only implications for FDA would be if J & J wanted to use data from the vaccine distribution for regulatory purposes. However, that does not impact the public health rationale for moving ahead with a more widespread distribution of the vaccine. They agree that under emergency circumstances the public health requirements should drive the decision making.

Bob putting together a letter (that I edited) from Alex to Tedros explaining all this to him. Alex to have phone call with Tedros today. We meet with DRC president tomorrow at HHS.

Apr. 4, 2019 – Did TV interview on measles outbreaks with **Canadian National TV (CTV)** via Face Time (new way to do TV interviews. Also spoke with Jeannie Baumann **Bloomberg Law** about our opioid-infectious diseases paper in JID. Also did interview with **Susan Scutti of CNN** on the press release of starting the phase 1 trial of Barney Graham's nanoparticle-stem-group 1 universal flu vaccine.

Apr. 5, 2019 – Culmination of the tension between HHS (me, Bob Redfield, Alex Azar; also Jeremy Farrar) and WHO on whether to be more aggressive in a geographic vaccine program for DRC. Azar had an "uncomfortable" conversation with Tedros this AM since Tedros is apparently balking at the widespread use of the J & J Ad26/MVA vaccine and Azar is pushing it. Apparently my conversation with Tedros on Apr. 2 did not convince him, or so I imagine. The Tedros/Azar phone call took place immediately before we all met in Conference Room 607G at HHS with **DRC President Felix Tshisekedi and his team of advisors.** Azar pushed hard to convince Tshisekedi to embrace the widespread use of J & J vaccine. Tshisekedi was non-commital, but indicated that he wanted to

work closely with the USA and dissociate DRC from China. Both China and Russia have Ebola vaccines that they are pushing, but they are way behind the J & J product that has gone through Phase 2 in Cliff's trial. Azar relied heavily during the meeting on Bob Redfield and me to convince Tshisekedi. WHO is afraid to be aggressive since they are afraid of adverse events with the vaccine used widely. U.S. Ambassador to DRC Mike Hammer was at the meeting and gave me some insight that the Congolese really do not trust white people who come into their country and get excited over 1100 cases of Ebola when thousands of Congolese are dying from other diseases and starvation. We do not help them with those problems; then why are we so concerned about Ebola. They feel we are looking out for our own interests.

Apr. 6, 2019 (Saturday) – The saga continues. I **spoke on the phone today with Bob Redfield, Stewart Simonson (from Geneva) and Tedros (who was with Stewart in Geneva).** There seems to be some **misunderstanding** that I will hopefully help to straighten out. After talking with Tedros this AM, he does not feel that there is any serious disagreement with Azar in that Tedros (as he indicated to me on previous phone calls – see above) is in favor of an "aggressive" vaccine approach with J & J product in surrounding areas in addition to continuing the ring approach with VSV in contacts. The disagreement seems to be on how we are describing the situation. Azar (and Bob) want to say that the outbreak is "out of control" and therefore that is why we need to expand vaccination. Tedros disagrees in that he feels that in certain areas of DRC, the outbreak has been well controlled and it has not spread to other countries. He agrees that in certain areas and in the fact that there are around 10 new infections each day, often without link to contacts, that it is dangerously not controlled in certain areas and there is a "risk" that it will get out of control. Tedros is afraid that if we say that the epidemic in generally "out of control" that this is not only factually incorrect, but it would demoralize the 700 WHO workers who are there under dangerous circumstances trying to contain the outbreak. In the end, whatever you call it or however you characterize it, the solution is the same, namely that we need to mount an aggressive vaccine campaign to prevent it from spreading further and to extinguish it. **I will contact Alex Azar** and try to mediate this with him.

Spoke with Alex (he called me in response to my e-mail to him) and explained my conversation with Tedros. I told Alex that we really were not in disagreement. Alex felt better about this.

Apr. 8, 2019 – Spoke on 3-way **call with Bob Redfield and DRC Minister of Health Oly Ilunga Kalenga** encouraging him to go with the aggressive vaccine program that we had been discussing. He appears to be on board.

Did **CBS Radio (NYC) interview** on outbreak of Candida aures

Apr. 9, 2019 – Spoke with Stewart Simonson in Geneva and explained my conversation with Minister Ilunga Kalenga so that Stewart can brief Tedros so as not to catch him off guard.

Did **Reuters TV** on measles outbreak

Apr. 10, 2019 – Did a **podcast** for Dan Diamond **at Politico.** He was the reporter that broke the Sec. Price travel scandal at HHS. It was largely a praising of my career.

Have been intensively busy (and fatigued) with measles, Ebola (see about), AFM, Candida auris, Hearings, etc.

Apr. 11, 2019 – Did **Fox Morning News** this AM (7:30 AM) on Candida auris and measles.

Testified before **Senate Appropriations Subcommittee Hearing** on the FY2020 NIH budget. Went well. Got asked the predictable questions about: measles, Candida auris, HIV plan to end the epidemic in USA, and sepsis

Apr. 12, 2019 Did interview with **Sanita Informazione (Italian Health News Website)** on measles in NYC

Did interview with **WTOP Radio** on Candida auris and measles

Apr. 13, 2019 – Appeared on **Fox America TV** to discuss the measles outbreak. Warm Saturday. Enormous traffic downtown as I went to and from the Fox studio on 400 North Capitol Street. Due to Cherry Blossum parade diverting traffic from Constitution.

Apr. 14, 2019 – Intensifying interest in more measles outbreaks. Did **Canadian TV on Global News Network.** Did **Bloomberg News TV**

interview (taped) with David Rubenstein on the braod subject of infectious diseases.

Appeared on **FOX Business TV** for Measles and Candida auris outbreak in hospitals.

Tragedy – Notre Dame Cathedral is on fire and burning down. Cause unknown.

Apr. 16, 2019 – Did 30 minute interview on **Sirius Radio – "Doctor Radio"** on influenza and specifically the Phase 1 trial of our universal flu vaccine (Barney Graham – stem of Group 1 on a ferritin nanoparticle)

Also did **CNN New Day with Alisyn Camerota and Sanjay Gupta** on measles outbreak in NYC

Taped (for tonight) and **NPR All Things Considered** with Lisa Chang interview on measles

Did **FOX Business TV with Cavuto Coast to Coast** on measles

Apr. 17, 2019 – Measles frenzy continues. 555 cases so far in 2019. 25 hospitalizations and 2 children in intensive care. Epicenters are still Williamsburg Section of Brooklyn and Rockland, NY in Hassidic Jewish communities. Two cases now in Pikesville, MD. I did interview on **WTOP radio** this AM (6;10 AM)

Also did **The Hill TV** – streams online at their website.

Also did **Politico** print interview; did interview with **Israel National TV** via skype

Did interview with **Wired** on people who volunteer for vaccines

Taped interview for **NBC Nightly News** with Lestor Holt/Anne Thompson on measles complications in the context of an Israeli Flight Attendant who developed measles and encephalitis and now is on life support

Finally, did interview with **Fox Nightly News** on measles

Apr. 22, 2019 – Measles still front and center. Did interview with **Betsy MacKay of Wall Street Journal**

Apr. 23, 2019 – More Measles – **MCM (Montgomery County Media) TV**

A Cameroonian physician working in an ETU in DRC was killed by terrorists who are now giving warnings that they will kill anyone who says that Ebola exists in DRC and will kill those working in the clinics. Very bad scene!

Apr. 24, 2019 – Did another Measles podcast – **What's Trending Podcast (Neurology)**.

Also, did the Larry O'Connor Radio Show — 790 KABC Los Angeles again on measles

Also did BYU Radio Interview on measles

Also did WUSA Channel 9 Local TV on measles

Also did WMAL Radio on measles

Apr. 24, 2019 — Last night went to "Shiva" for David Hamburg at Peggy Hamburg's home on [redacted] . David was a remarkable man who died at 93 years old [redacted] . "A" list of friends at the Shiva — Jamie Gorelick, Merrick Garland, Howard Fineman, Tom Donilon (NSC under Obama)

Apr. 25, 2019 - Met with Dr. Sabue Mulangu who is the person running the PALM therpy trial in DRC for us. He is a Congolese physician who was actually trained in the VRC and helped develop mAb114. I gave him a signed Harrison's Infectious Diseases Sectional Book

Did Fox News on measles — the anti- VAXXERS demonstrating in Sacramento, California against the court order saying the Public health officials as opposed to private MDs should give exemptions.

Apr. 26, 2019 — Went to Boston to give Keynote Lecture at the Ragon Institute 10th Anniversary celebration. While in Boston, PBS NewsHour with Judy Woodruff called and wanted a taped interview on measles, and so between my lunch with the Ragon Post-docs at 12:00 noon to 1:30 PM and my lecture at 4:00 PM, I took an Uber to Watertown, MA to a TV studio to tape the PBS show. Quite a day. SAlso, almost got stranded in Boston airport due to horrendous weather.

Apr. 28, 2019 — More measles with appearance on CNN Newsroom. Was asked to be on This Week with George Stephanopoulos and MSNBC,

but this was cancelled because of breaking news on the terror attack on the Jewish Synagogue in California.

NAS Garden Party today. Usual cast of characters and mingling. Had dinner with old (47 years) and dear friend Charles Dinarello and Chris at Chef Geoff's. Charles is in for NAS meeting.

Apr. 29, 2019 — This is Childhood Immunization Week and HHS setting up interviews. Coincides with the underlying issue of measles that we have been dealing with. Today did CNBC Squawk Box. Also did WTOP Radio.

Also did WATS/WAVR "The Choice" Radio in Pennsylvania

Also did WPHT Radio in Philadelphia Went to dinner at the Jefferson Hotel (Wayne and Catherine Reynolds). Guest of honor was Stefano Pessina, CEO of Walgreens Boots Alliance (worth $11 Billion). Also guest was Nadia Murad the Hazidi girl who was taken as a sex slave by ISIS and then escaped and won the Nobel Peace Prize. Usual cast of friends at dinner: David and Holly Petreaus, Justice Anthony Kennedy and wife Mary, Roy Blount and wife Joan, Debbie Dingell, Steve and Alice Rosenberg, Martine Rothblatt. Terrific evening. Bonded a bit with David Petraeus.

Apr. 30, 2019 – Measles continues to dominate. Did **NPR "Morning Edition" radio.** Also did **KYW Radio in Philadelphia.**

CBS Radio Chicago; and **CBS Evening News**

KYMA NEWS 11 Radio Yuma, AZ

Southern California Public Radio – NPR

Had Deputies meeting (I did via SCIF) that took place in the Situation Room of the White House on the DRC Ebola situation. I described our RCT for therapeutics. We now have 197 people enrolled in a 500 person trial (4 arms – mAb114, Regeneron, ZMAPP, Remdesivir)

Got e-mail from **Bono** that [redacted] have chronic Lyme disease. He wants my help. Seems he has gotten under the influence of the fringe group.

May 1, 2019 – Janet Tobias was with me all day filming different scenarios for her documentary on me. She did the Goergetown O'Neill Law Center talk, our Cytokine meeting, a manuscript meeting with me, Tae-Wook and Mike Sneller and then she filmed me driving home with Chris and then Chris and I cooking and eating at home.

May 2, 2019 – More measles. People talking more about getting boosts. Did **WISR Radio – Pittsburg**

PG County TV

WJLA-Channel 7 TV (David Lucas)

May 3, 2019 – Partner 2 study on U = U in 76,991 condomless acts in 783 sero-discordant MSM couples and no linked transmissions. Did long intervierw on **BBC Radio.**

Multiple low level print outlets of measles and Dow Jones (background) on universal flu vaccine.

Science News print story on measles Spent much of today still doing interview with Janet Tobias for the documentary

May 5, 2019 – Got call from Bob Redfield. CDC now has data from Zuckerberg Institute and Columbia (Ian Lipkin) that enterovirus D68 is in fact the cause of AFM. He wants to partner with us in developing a pilot vaccine. He feels that the VRC is best positioned to do this (I agree and am pleased that CDC is not off trying to develop a vaccine themselves). I will set up a meeting/call between CDC (Bob and Nancy Messonnier) and us (Mascola, Erbeling, me) tomorrow.

More violence in DRC hindering the Ebola response.

May 6, 2019 – Did interview on measles with **WKNU Logan, UT Radio**

Got call from Jon LaPook from CBS to ask my advice on a piece he is doing on anti-Vaxxers. He wanted to give a number of how much great a chance of dying from measles there is than from dying from measles vaccine as a dramatic end to his piece. I convinced him that this was not a good idea since someone would take issue with the calculation and this could smear his whole piece. The anti0-vaxxers are nuts and they would pursue this.

May 7, 2019- Did another measles in infants intrerview on **WUSA TV Channel 9**

This evening went to Capitol WBJ Room for the ACT for NIH reception. As usual, Nancy Pelosi, Nita Lowey, Rosa DeLauro, and Roy Blount came and spoke. All called me out. Good to see Tom Harkin, who retired from Senate a few years ago. We reminisced.

Then went to Fig and Olive for going away party for Scott Gottlieb (FDA) and incoming party for Ned Sharpless (Acting FDA). Party given by Friends of Cancer Research (Ellen Sigal)

May 8, 2019 – Measles persists.

Constitutional crisis eruopting with AG Barr refusing to testify before House committee and refusing to hand over unredacted Mueller report to the House.

Did interview on CURE for **Contagion Live**

May 9, 2019 – Great trip to NYC for combined reasons of doing a "Fireside Chat" with Regis High School President Daniel LaHart at the St. Regis Hotel for a Gala Dinner for supporters of Regis. Got standing ovation. Also went to Regis and spent an hour talking with students interested in science and medicine. They loved it.

Other reason for the trip was to continue the filming by Janet Tobias and her crew for her Documentary of me. She filmed me in front of 1669 – 79th Street, Our Lady of Guadalupe that is no longer a Catholic school and in front of Fauci Pharmacy at 8302-13th Avenue. She will also use the film from the Regis dinner. All around great day!!

May 10, 2019 – Interview with **PhotoMag** on outbreaks

May 13, 2019 – Went to the home of **Bob Woodward and wife Elsa Walsh** who threw a book party for **Rick Atkinson** and his new book on the Revolutionary War entitled "The British Are Coming. [redacted] . Relatively small crowd of friends of Rick: Fred Hiatt, Scooter Libby and wife, Donald E. Graham (Son of Katherine Graham of Washington Post), David Ignatius, among others. Rick gave an extraordinary and passionate description of the soul and spirit of the American colonials in response to a question from Bob Woodward about what his research on the book taught him lessons that are apllicable today in our current crisis in government. Bob told me that he feels the Trump is truly a danger to the nation.

May 14, 2019 – In the weekly conference call with Secretary Azar on the Ebola outbreak in DRC (now >1700 cases), Azar is frustrated with WHO (Tedros) who is saying that the outbreak in "not in control, but not out of control". This is prompting Merck to back off on the schedule for

delivrering VSV vaccine. The Secretary is going to confront Tedros at the World Health Assembly (WHA) next week and tell him to say it straight or Azar will embarrass him at the Assembly saying that WHO is getting in the way instead of helping. I disagree with this approach and after the call I called Laura Caliguiri (COS to Eric Hargan – she is running the calls) and mentioned that I believed that this was too harsh and Azar might make matters worse by a direct confrontation at the meeting. I suggested that she tell Azar to call Tedros way ahead of the meeting to give Tedros a chance to sleep on this ultimatum.

Had conference call with Vince Ventimiglia MITRE team with Mike Leavitt who is being contracted by Bob Kadlec to give them feedback on the biodefense plan. I explained candidly that I was not happy with the fact that we (VRC or our grantees) develop a concept and even an early product such as a vaccine for Zika or Ebola and we scrounge around for development money and then BARDA gives away hundreds of millions of dollars to a company that never developed anything to essentially start from scratch and try to develop the same thing that we have already developed instead of giving us the money to do some intermediate and advanced development, or even to take us to the point where we can partner with a company.

May 15, 2019 – Ebola in DRC still continues with 1847 cases thus far and 1223 deaths (as of May 21). Violence still interfering with response.

Did a **Podcast for JAMA** associated with my Viewpoint on ART-free remissions

May 16, 2019 - Did after dinner panel at the National Museum of American History held at the Smithsonian Castle. Also, did **Podcast for Montgomery County Media**

May 17, 2019 — Had big interviews and filming of a new Washington Post Video on universal flu vaccine and other activities of the VRC. Reporter was Anna Rothschild. Will go online soon.

May 18, 2019 — Did Commencement Address at Penn State College of Medicine. Had dinner with faculty and Cat Paules.

May 19, 2019 — Went to Jenny's graduation for her PhD at Boston College. Megan, Ali and Chris and I were all there. Had an amazing time.

Jenny was exuberant and glowing. Great to have the entire family in one place. We all crashed at Jenny's place in Sommerville, MA

May 22, 2019 — Did Podcast for the NEJM measles paper that I wrote with Cat Paules. Also taped for CBS Sports Channel a discussion on West Nile Virus neuroinvasive disease for a story about a young college woman (Jenna Kessler) who was a volley ball star in college, got WNV encephalitis, went into a coma, recovered and went on to be the Volley Ball "Setter" player of the year in NCAA Division III.

My Podcast interview with David Rubenstein on Bloomberg aired widely today. Many comments and e-mails already. David indicated to me the extremely wide distribution of these podcasts (on airplanes, TV, etc.)

May 23, 2019 — Got a note from Leslie Schwerin of National Geographic mentioning how much she like the interview I gave for the upcoming documentary on Ebola. The documentary will be a companion piece for the release of "The Hot Zone". Looking forward to seeing the film.

May 24, 2019 — Bono had sent me records of [redacted] who are felt to have post-lyme disease syndrome. They have gotten into the hands of some "fringe' people who have them on an array of questionable interventions. He has asked me to take a look at the situation and help out if I can. I will try to hook them up with the NYC group of Scott Hammer (Columbia) and Ian Lipkin (Columbia).

She 1s very nice and always send me beautiful orchids afte I help her. She has done this on 4 or 5 occasions over the past several years.

May 28, 2019 — Measles outbreak still going strong. There have been 940 cases from

January 1 through May 24, 2019. Almost as many as peak year of 963 in 1994. This is 25 year high. I appeared this AM on CNN New Day

Trump continues to act weird, now refusing to have any executive branch people respond to requests from Congress to testify Meet with Bruce Gellin and people (Casey Wright et al) from the "FLULAB". Casey represents Lucy Page (wife of Larry Page - Founder of Google) to discuss collaborations with Lucy's philanthropic organization and NIAID in development of a universal influenza vaccine (UIV).

Also met with Glenda Gray (South Africa MRC) and Francois Dabis (ANRS) together with Carl Dieffenbach and John Mascola to discuss possible collaboration with NIAID on passive transfer on bNAb (VRC-07-LS) to babies to prevent MTCT via breast feeding. Carl was cool on the idea.

May 30, 2019 – I was featured briefly in a **documentary on National Geographic** that was shown in conjunction with airing of "The Hot Zone"

May 31, 2019 - Measles now at 971 in 26 states. I again appeared on **WTOP** to discuss the problem.

Trump still acting insane, pathologically egotistical, and sociopathic liar.

June 4, 2019 – Interesting busy day. Did my usual presentation to the annual meeting of the HPTN at the Marriott Wardman Park Hotel – very well-received. Then took taxi to CSIS headquarters at 1616 Rhode Island Avenue, NW to do 3 things: 1) give presentation together with Bob Redfield followed by interview of both of us with Steve Morrison on the Ending HIV Plan; 2) did podcast with Steve; 3) was guest at lunch at CSIS answering questions.

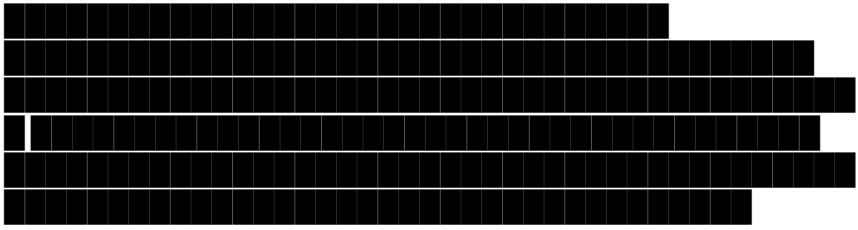
Then went to Trump Hotel to meet with Kathy Ireland (Super model for Sports Illustrated). See above. She has been an avid admirer of me and my work with HIV/AIDS. She was a good friend of Elizabeth Taylor and that is how she got involved in AIDS. Also, I have been helping her by telephone for years [redacted]. I finally got to meet her today at her request since her business brought her to DC. She is stunningly beautiful and very, very nice. She was wondeful in that she asked if I would do her a favor. I said "Sure, what is it". She said: "Can I please take a selfie with you". Who knew???? The dream of hundreds of millions of men ☺

The White House has ordered the refusal to renew the procurement of **fetal tissue** contract for the intramural research program and indicated that extramural grants and contracts that use fetal tissue would now have to be reviewed by an ethics panel before approval. Of note, **Secretary Alex Azar called me** to say he was sorry that this happened and he did his best (which he actually did) to stop it from happening. He wa under the impression

(from Brett Giroir) that this would bring all HIV vaccine research to a halt and when I told him that was not the case, he was greatly releaved.

Tom Frieden's case of sexual assault of an acquaintance in his Brooklyn apartment was settled with Tom pleading guilty to "disorderly conduct" as opposed to a sexual offense. He got no jail time and the charge will be expunged from his record after 1 year. All in all a good outcome for Tom in what could have been a complete catastrophe for him. He was not fired from his important job in NYC.

June 5, 2019 — Saw



June 6, 2019 — Did a bunch of filming for upcoming 2-part series on PBS NewsHour on influenza and pandemic preparedness (mostly in VRC), focusing on universal flu vaccine.

Meales now 1022 in 28 states!

June 7, 2019 — Did VOA TV Interview on cluster of HIV cases in children in Pakistan due likely to re-use of contaminated needles and transfusions. Also, interview with Alice Park of TIME magazine on PrEP getting Category A recommendation for USPSTF

June 8, 2019 — West to annual Garden Party at home of Jamie Gorelick and Rich Waldhorn. Usual "A list" there. Lots of fun.

June 10, 2019 - Had my every 4 year BSC review of my lab. Went very well. Official results on June 12

June 11, 2019 — Spoke with Winnie Byanyima, former MP in Uganda who wants to be considered as candidate for Executive Director of UNAIDS and wanted to learn from me about the key issues of HIV. I spoke to her for 30 minutes on the phone.

Went to The Washington Post for online interview by Lenny Bernstein in a program called "Washington Post Live — Transformers: Health". Highly advertised event. Also, Scott Gottlieb and Nancy Messonnier.

June 12, 2019 — Official report from BSC review of LIR. "Totally outstanding", a "Gem", "one of the best, and probably be the best lab of its type in the world". Review could not possibly be better.

Ebola has now finally spilled over into Uganda. 5 year boy infected in DRC crossed border with his family to Uganda. He died as did his grandmother (wife of the index case from DRC). Another case (total now of 3) is being cared for in Uganda.

Did long interview on BBC Radio on the Uganda cases

June 13, 2019 — Visited Sen. Ed Markey (D-MA) in his Senate hideaway office (he was going back and forth to the floor for votes) to update him on our progress toward a universal influneza vaccine. He has led a bill to authorize $5 billion over 5 years. He had a bad cold, but was a trooper in listening to us. I went with Barney Graham and showed Ed some 3D models of vaccine platforms (nanoparticles).



Now total of 4 cases of Ebola in Ugand with 27 contacts being traced.

June 14, 2019 — The WHO did not declare a Public Health Emergency of International Concern (PHEIC) is response to the cases in Ugand. I did interview on China Global Television Network America to discuss this. I agreed with WHO

June 15, 2019 — Went to Book Party for Jeffrey Blount "Emancipation of Evan Walls" — a thinly veiled autobiography at the home of John Sachs at [redacted]. Story of young black man who 1s ostrasized by his black friends because he 1s very smart and wants to get ahead in life and they accuse him of wanting to be white.

June 18, 2019 — Ebola still raging. Did NPR on Ebola. Also, did intial phone interview for a Documentary on AMR for Discovery Channel.

The annual Heads of International Research Organizations (HIRO) meeting took place at NIH today. Jeremy Farrar and I made a 2 person presentation on Ebola.

Connected by video with the Aspen Institute Health Strategy Group with Tommy Thompson and Kathleen Sebilius. Spoke about AMR

PBS NewsHour played the 1* of their 3-part series on Influenza. I was heavily featured in tonight's segment. More to come.

June 19, 2019 — Jeremy Farrar (Wellcome Trust) gave the Barmes Lecture in Masur. I am gradually becoming close to Jeremy.

June 21-22, 2019 — Went to the Aspen Ideas Festival. Was on panel (ending AIDS) with Mark Dybul, Jim Curran and Claire Sterk (President of Emory University). Also, did Podcast with Dr. Sterk and Facebook Live with Olga Khazan of Atlantic Magazine Usual A list of notable at meeting. Had dinner discussion at the Wild Fig Restaurant hosted by David Blumenthal President of The Commonwealth Fund.

June 25, 2019 — Met with Bill Gates and the BMGF team (Chris Carp, Dan Wattenberg, Trevor Mundel; Mike McCune on the phone from Israel) at the Hay Adams Hotel to discuss a Gates-NIH agreement to collaborate (50/50) on a project to develop gene therapy for cure of Sickle Cell Disease (SCD) and HIV. Purpose is to develop single shot protocol to cut out with CRISPRCas9 the HIV provirus and to correct the defect in SCD. No oblation, not exvivo manipulation of cells. Single in vivo injection, likely delivered by a viral vector.

June 26, 2019 – Participated in a conference at Natcher Center organized by OGA (HHS) to discuss ending the HIV epidemic in the USA – lessons from PEPFAR. Sec. Azar introduced the meeting. I gave plenary of HIV science and then was on a panel with Redfield, Sigounas, Sharpless, etc. Also met with Ned Sharpless beforehand to discuss strategy to get him confirmed as FDA Commissioner.

Did **on stage interview with Steve Clemons (Editor-at-Large for The Hill)** at a Summit organized by The Hill – "Future of Healthcare Summit". Impressive array of Speakers including Senators Joe manchin (D-WV) and Bill Cassidy (R-LA), Elias Zerhouni and Zeke Emanuel.

June 29, 2019 – Went to memorial service for Dorothy McGowan at Sheraton Reston (VA) Hotel. Moving ceremony.

July 2, 2019 – Gave interview to **The New Yorker** (Nick Paumgarten) on measles in NYC. All of my talks for the IAS Meeting in Mexico City are done.

Gave ionterview to Amy Maxmen of **Nature** about the USG response to the Ebola outbreak in DRC.

Truimp still acting completely crazy. Defying all attempts to get information from him and his staff on the part of the Congress. He is actually begging to be impeached since he feels that this would solidify his base.

July 7-13, 2019 – Went to La Jolla, CA for the "big" HPIM-21 meeting. Meeting went well.

While in La Jolla did press regarding announcement of start of MOSAICO HIV vaccine trial. Did **Bloomberg interview** that went viral.

July 15, 2019 – Much press around CRISPR-Cas9 editing out of provirus in mice (Nature Communications paper by Howard Gendelman). Did **BioCentury Interview.** Also, did **Living Radio (Boston and Woods Hole)** interview on Ebola vaccine trials.

Also, did interview with **Bloomberg Law** on MOSAICO**,** also, interview with **Washington Times** on MOSAICO. Also, **TheBody** on MOSAICO

Also, met with Democratic Congressmen/women of the "New Democrats" in the Children's Inn. I spoke with them about Ebola and universal influenza vaccine. The group was:

•Rep. Angie Craig (D-MN)

•Rep. Bill Foster (D-IL) •Rep. Chrissy Houlahan (D-PA) •Rep. Lucy McBath (D-GA)

July 16, 2019 – Did **TV Interview withUtah WKTV** on the first case this year of West Nile virus infection in Utah

Did **interview with Healio** on the neurocognitive impairment in persons with HIV who are virally suppressed on ART, but who have proviral DNA in CSF.

July 17, 2019 – WHO finally declared a PHEIC (Public health emergency of International Concern for the Ebola outbreak in DRC.

Did interview with **WTOP** on the strange outbreak in a Retirement home in Virginia. 63 out of 263 people afflicted including 19 staff. 3 have died. Respiratory illness of unknown etiology. Strange that the CDC has been investigating for 1 week and have not identified the cause.

July 19, 2019 – Ebola outbrek still raging. Much political tension among Congolese and otherside groups as to whether to deploy the J & J vaccine since things are not going well. MOH Ilunga is under pressure from Peter Piot, Jeremy Farrar and others to deploy the J & J (Janssen) vaccine. Argument by Ilunga and others (I do not disagree) is that the vaccine has no proven efficacy, it requires 2 shots (56 days apart) that will be problematic for follow-up for 2nd shot and it will confuse an already suspicious public about why we are using 2 vaccines.

Visit to NIH of new Deputy Chief-of-Staff for policy to Alex Azar – Peter Mango together with the new HHS Counsel for NIH Danielle Steele. Both very nice. It seems that Peter Urbanowicz has been pushed out by Joe Grogan (Domestic Policy) and Mick Mulvaney (COS).

July 20-23, 2019 – Went to **Mexico City for the IAS meeting** on Science. Gave multiple talks, panels, and **many press interviews**. Stories in **NY Times** and **Science.** My talks (especially my Special Lecture on July 22) went extremely well. **Much print press coverage of my talks.** Also, **Janet Tobias** came to Mexico City and followed me around with her camera crew shooting for the documentary about me that she is making.

While in Mexico City, President Felix of DRC created a leadership group to run the response to the Ebola outbreak in DRC with Professor Myumbe as the technical head. This precipitated the resignation of MOH Ilunga. Heavy politics in DRC.

July 24, 2019 – Did **BBC World Radio** to discuss the ebola situation inDRC – see above. We discussed the conflict regarding introducing the Janssen vaccine or not.

July 26, 2019 – Attended PCC (Policy Coordinating Committee) at the White House (EEOB-445) to discuss Ebola. I have not regularly been going to PCC or SubPCC meetings (Cliff and Hilary have gone for me). I likely

will now go to the PCCs and let Cliff go to the SubPCCs. Things heating up at the USG level given the recent activity of persistence of cases, the PHEIC, the resignation of Ilunga, etc. Soon, I will have to indicate to the group that the fear of an outbreak in the USA is unfounded. They are probably not aware of this.

Did interview on the **China Global TV Network (CGTN) America** on Ebola.

July 27-31, 2019 – Ebola continues to gain attention as the outbreak smolders. 2600 cases in DRC with 1800 deaths. This has kindled more press interest and USG meetings with PCC and subPCC. I will now attend all the PCC meetings and Cliff and/or Hilary will asttend the subPCC meetings.

August 1, 2019 – Did interview with **Katy Kay of BBC TV** on an Ebola Update. Did interview with Ben Ryan of **POZ** on the HIV MOSAICO vaccine study.

Did tele-press-conference organized by Bill Hall (HHS) on Ebola together with CDC BARDA, and FDA. Not many questoons for me (PALM trial). Mostly CDD questions on outbreak.

Did TV Interview at **TRT Turkish TV on Ebola**

Aug. 4, 2019 - E-mail between me and denis McDonough:

On Sun, Aug 4, 2019 at 9:40 AM Fauci, Anthony (NIH/NIAID) [E] <afauci@niaid.nih.gov> wrote:

Denis:

Very nice Op-Ed in the Post yesterday. I hope that all is well with you. I miss our Situation Room meetings, putting out the Ebola and Zika fires. Those were the days, my friend....

Warm regards,

Tony

August 5, 2019 — The USG is coming under criticism for not helping to respond adequately to the Ebola crisis in DRC. See piece from Bloomberg from 08/01/19:

Aug. 9, 2019 — Attended PCC meeting in EEOB-445 from 8:30 AM to 10:00 AM. Chaired by Anthony Ruggiero. Discussed the Ebola situation in

DRC. Representation from multiple agencies. Tim Ziemer from USAID, Bob Redfield by teleconference, Anna Abrams from FDA; also DoD, DHS, CIA, Ambassador Mike Hasmmer from Kinshasa by teleconference, also Rwanda by teleconference, etc. Issue is the availability of vaccine (VSV). Also, the desire of WHO (David Gressly) to have more CDC help, but security issues are preventing State department from allowing this. Seems that there might be some loosening up of this soon. I discussed the recent deal of GSK and Sabine for the Chimp Ad vaccine that VRC helped develop.

Did Alhurra TV (Mid-East) interview on Measles.

IMPORTANT – The DSMB for the PALM study in DRC stopped the study since the REGN arm passed the threshold of efficacy over ZMAPP. Also, mAb114 was close behind and it looks like bothe REGN and mAb114 are significantly better than ZMAPP and Remdesivir is worse than ZMAPP. Will commence with the press announcements. This is a big dealin that it validates what Cliff and I have been saying through both EBOLA outbreaks that you can and must do RCTs in the context of san outbreak in order to definitively show what works and what does not. We will now continue the randomization to mAb114 versus REGN.

August 12, 2019 – We did the press release and the press teleconference today to announce the results of the PALM trial. **Over the top press interest, almost all print NY Times, Washington Post, AP, Reuters, scientific journals, etc. NPR and a few BBC World News Radio.**

This night I did **3 BBC radio interviews** late into the night for the Lonon morning shows

Of note in today manner, no TV. Years ago would have been on every network and Cable.

I had a major disagreement with Cliff who did not want to explicitly say that REGN-EB3 crossed the threshold to stop the study and wanted to say merely that both REGN and mAb114 would continue while ZMAPP and Remdesivir would drop out. His understandable reason was that since the data were preliminary and since there likely would ultimately be no difference between REGN and mAb114, then people would jump to say the REGN was clearly better since it was the one to trigger the stop. I was concerned that it would look like we were favoring the NIH (VRC) candidate (mAb114) by being reluctant to give REGN its due. I argued that

we could tell it as it is and then give the caveat that although REGN triggered the stop, there really was no significant difference between REGN and mAb114. I first listened to him and then it welled up in my mind how misleading that would be. I changed both my oral statement and the written statement. It was a good thing since virtually all the questions asked for the raw data. If we were not forthcoming, we would have looked like we were covering up.

See PDFfor data:

Spoke with Bob Charrow today about my memoir. He thinks that I can do it while in the USG as long as I do not list my affiliation. He will check with Ethics people and get written statement for me.

August 13, 2019 – Much Ebola press today following the announcement yesterday: **Time Magazine; BBC Radio; Canadian Broadcasting TV; Reuters TV; AP TV; CTV; CBC Radio; Al Jazeera TV** (on measles)

August 14, 2019 – Today is dsughter Jenny's 33 birthday! Amazing how the years have flown.

Another important victory for NIAID – study just showed that combination of Pretomanid/Linezolid/Bedaquiline cured XDR-TB in 6 months. NIAID helped develop both Pretomanid and Bedaquiline through the TB Alliance

Ebola treatment buzz still going. Did **CNBC AFRICA TV** by Skype from my home today at 6:15 AM. There is now an APP on th iPhone that always easy performance of Skype from anywhere.

Ebola numbers – 2837 cases and 1891 deaths

Did **Cox News TV** on recent paper by Ian Lipkin on EV-D68 antibodies in CSF of AFM patients

Did **Israeli Radio** on Ebola as well as **New Zealand Radio**

Although measles issue is dying down, there is concern that when children come back to school in the Fall there will be another surge. Also, the ElAl flight attendant who got measles encephalitis a few months ago has died:

August 15, 2019 – Although I initially told Alex Azar and Garrett Grigsby that I would not join Alex on his trip to DRC on Sept. 11 – 18, 2019 because I have other commitments such as Academy of Achievement event

in NYC and DDCF meeting and a potential UN meeting, I have decided that I really must go since I have been at the forefront of what is going on there , particularly the recent announcement of the success of the PALM trial.

Aug. 19, 2019 – Had a very difficult conversation with Leonard Schleifer, CEO of Regeneron who ranted on the phone accusing the NIH (not me – he was probably hesitant to do so) of not giving Regeneron enough credit in the rolling out of the press announcement for the PALM trial. He said we did not emphasize the REGN-EB3 was better than mAb114 since it was REGN thsat triggered the stopping of the trial. Actually, there is no difference between the mortality of REGN and mAb114. He accused Cliff of not understanding primary endpoints in trials when in fact he is completely wrong (we check with Debra Birnkrant, Head of the Division of Antiviral Products at FDA. He also accused us of conflict of interest in favoring mAb114 since we developed it at the VRC (Nancy Sullivan) with Muyembe of DRC. He really yelled and ranted saying that our press release was a lie. He kept saying he knew I was of good faith, but the NIH and the press department (and Cliff) were biased. Weird guy. Cliff assured him that when he sees the actualy data, he will see that he is incorrect.

Aug. 20, 2019 – Ebola still hot and heavy. Did **"The Takeaway" Radio show WNYC** from New York of Ebola.

Starting to think about the trip to DRC.

Had telephone conversation with **Mohammad Ali Pate** Global Director for Health, Nutrition and Population at the World Bank Group and Director of the Global Financing Facility for Women, Children and Adolescents. In light of the PALM trial success, he was inquiring how the World Bank could help NIAID in the distribution and accessibility of therapies for Ebola in DRC. I told him that the World Bank would serve NIAID best if it supported the development of clinical research capacity in DRC so that with future outbreaks of Ebola or other diseases, we could hit the ground running. I mentioned how we have done this in Liberia and in Mali.

August 21, 2019 – Had a wonderful day. Flew to NYC and fist went the photo studio

[redacted]) of **Howard Shatz** (world famous photographer) who is doing photo shoot of "famous and/or interesting people". He interviewed me for 1 hour and then did about 1000 shots over 2 hours with me in business suit, casual clothes and running outfit. He does exhibits in art museums and has won just about every photo prize (won Paris Gold Medal multiple times). He captures what he feels in the essence of the person by a variety of photos. He spent about 10 hours prior to the shoot reading everything about me.

After that went to the Outloud studio at [redacted] to do a 90-minute interview with **Alan Alda** who is doing an audio history and commentary of the NIH Clinical Associate program. Alan was amazingly charming and a wonderful person. He also had read everything about me, and the interview was about my experiences as a clinical associate and my feeling about things like the Viet Nam War, access to health care etc. He also had interviewed Harold Varmus, Mike Brown, Joe Goldstein, Stanley Pruisiner, Bob Lefkowitz. It was a great experience spending time with Alan.

August 23, 2019 – Cloudy and muggy day. Had a **PCC at the White House** (EEOB - 445) to discuss Ebola and the worsening situation and how to get better USG involvement with a CDC person serving as senior advisor to Mr. Gressley, the UN/WHO lead in the DRC response. Interesting issue – if the CDC person is "detailed" to the WHO, then the person remains an employee of the USG (CDC/HHS), and in that case the State Department is responsible for his/her security. Apparently, Sec. Pampeo want no such responsibility (? Afraid of another Benghazi). The only alternative is to "second" the person to WHO, which would mean that the CDC person would have to actually resign from the CDC/USG. No way any CDC person would do that. Big unresolved dilemma.

Also, Anthony Ruggiero (leading the PCC) asked me to explain to the group the risk:benefit consideration of getting the VSV Ebola vaccine by the HHS team who are part of the upcoming delegation to DRC with Sec. Azar. They are asking a lot of questions of whether they should get the vaccine (Cliff and I are not, and I advised Azar not to because of the low risk of Ebola what we will be doing in DRC). I explained this to Phil Ferro in an e-mail and Phil/Anthony liked it so much that they asked me to present it at the PCC. I did and Elizabeth Fitzsimmons (Deputy Assistant Secretary for African Affairs at State) wanted me to brief her people who feel concerned

that HHS is travelling to DRC and are worried about vaccination and her people live in DRC and nobody has approached them as to vaccine. I explained to her that they really did not need it. Anthony like the discussion so much that he asked me for a "due out" to create a brief document explaining all of this to share with HHS and State. I did so and the WORD document is below:

Aug. 28, 2019 – Continue to do print press on a variety of subjects including Ebola, universal flu vaccine, Measles, etc.

The number of **Ebola cases in DRC has now reached 3000** with the deaths at 1999

Inteview with **Emily Baumgertner of LA Times** on HIV vaccines

Aug. 29, 2019 – starting heavy preparation (Patty doing advance team calls) for the trip to DRC on Sept. 11-18. Also, preparing for UNGA meeting that I will attend with the US Delegation Sept. 25

Did Nextstar TV on measles. WHO report just cam out that number of "reported" cases of mealses this year is 365,000, which is 3X what it was this time last year. Clearly an underreport since the correct number is likely 6 – 7 million. USA will lose its Measles-Free status in Sept. if cases keep coming in. Total now is 1215 in 30 states

Aug.31, 2019 – An aside. Went fishing with Chris on the Potomac with Capt. Kenny Penrod III. We caught a whole bunch of catfish 3 to 4 lbs each. Very fine fishing day. The night before (Aug 30) we went to the Nationals/Miami game. Anthony Rendon homered X2 and Juan Soto X1.

Sept. 3, 2019 – Getting ready to go to DRC. Did **Yahoo Finance News TV** on Vaccine misinformation. Ebola still raging. 3045 cases and 2049 deaths.

Sept. 4, 2019 – Met with Wendy (CEO) and Wayne (COO) Holman of Ridgeback Biotherapeutics. They now have license for mAb114. They are concerned that we said in the press release and it is now going into the NEJM paper that REGN met the stop criteria for the study when they claim that this is not the case – it did not occur and the DSMB never said it did. They want it out of the paper. They are nice about it, but it is exactly opposite of what Len Schleifer who claims we should only mention the stop situation and not that there was no difference between REGN nd mAb114.

It is confusing since strictly speaking REGN did not meet the pre-determined stop criteria, which was a certain amount of efficacy at 28 days. The DSMB was so concerned that the investigators in the field were seeing that Remdesivir was inferior to the others and they wanted the DSMB to look at the data and stop the study. And so the DSMB used a "surrogate" of 10 days and not 28 days. At 10 days REGN had met the stop criteria; however, meeting the criteria at 10 days was not the pre-determined point. However, when the DSMB saw all the data, they realized that BOTH REGN and mAb114 were significantly better than Remdesivir and ZMapp and so they said no more Rem and ZMapp and contiure with REGN and mAb114. The different parties still disagree.

Sept. 5, 2019 — Went to the Annual Meeting of the U.S. Conference on AIDS (USCA) (Paul Kawata) and had 'Talk Show-like" interview on stage. 3000 people in audience. Bob Redfield did similar, separate interview. The activists (James Krellenstein — PrEP4ALL) protested on stage against Bob and CDC regarding the Gilead patent for Truvada. They went too far with Bob and were really in his face. He handled it quite well.

During my interview, I got annoyed (I did not show it) since I used the terminology — "People infected with HIV" instead of "Persons with HIV" and a small group in the back started shouting about it. I did slip and use the non-politically correct words, but it really pissed me off that they interrupted me with shouting instead of perhaps sending me an e-mail as others have in the past when I say something publicly that they do not agree with. I probably am responsible for saving most of their lives and they do not realize it. Oh well...

Just found out this afternoon that I will go to the White House tomorrow where President Trump will sign an EO on infleunza preparedness and response. It will be the first time that I will have met him.

Sept. 6, 2019 — White House visit postponed (not surprising)

Sept. 8, 2019 — Annual Welcome the Fall reception and buffet at Jane and Calvin Cafritz home on [redacted] . Usual A crowd there. Bob Barnett coming on strong to be the agent for my book. Also, he strongly urges me to retire from NIH, write the book and go on a speaking tour, which he promise will make me very wealthy, very quickly. Interesting conversation.

Getting prepared to go on trip to DRC (and then quickly to Rwanda and Uganda). Only issue is safety given the terrorism and violence in the ab utembo area of DRC.

Sept. 11, 2019 — We take off this evening on a USAF let C40B, which is actually a 737-800 series whose cabin has been reconfigured. The more I read of articles coming out of DRC, the more I am impressed with the importance and negative impact of the violence and terrorist activisty. It is really like the "Wild West" and even worse. I am surprised that we are even going into the Butembo area. The article emphasize an important point that the Congolese are very suspicious about outside groups coming in and getting all excited about Ebola and investing money when the DRC has so many other problems such as measles, malaria, malnutrition, violence and terrorism and no one cares about that. They suspect (and they are partially correct) that the outside world (including the USA) cares because we are afraid that Ebola will come to us.

Sept. 11-18 2019 – Trip to Democratic Republic of the Congo (DRC), Rwanda and Uganda.

Extremely interesting trip taken with Secretary Azar, Bob Redfield (CDC), Adm. Tim Ziemer, Garrett Grigsby (OGA), the agents that I have known for some time (Mike Lunetto, Pat Salazar, etc), several HHS/OS staff - Brian Harrison (COS to Azar), Caitlin Oakley (OS/ASPA), Matt Apple, John Toomey, etc. Also Betsy MacKay (Wall Street Journal) and Mil Arcega and one other person from VOA.

Left Joint Base Andrews (JBA) at around 8:00 PM on 09/11/2019. Very convenient and organized. Stopped at Rota Spain for refill and then off to **Kinshasa** arriving at around 5:00 PM on 09/12/2019. Much collegiality evolved with the group over rthe trip. Stayed at Hotel Kempenski and met with **U.S. Ambassador Mik Hammer** and the country team. Then met with Minister of Health **(MOH) Eteni Longondo.**

At 11:00 AM met with **DRC President Felix Tshisekedi** and his staff including Dr. Pratime Raghunathan (very knowledgeable). Tshisekedi was rather "stiff" and formal. Although he is President, he actually did not "win" the election. Someone else won the most votes, but he was chosen as President. The other candidate was a desciple of former President Kabila who succeeded Mobutu (all bad news). Kabila still wields a lot of power and

so Tschisekedi is having some trouble consolidating his government and his power. He is going is right direction.

Then went on the meet with CDC site people (Kyle Jessop) and the MONUSCO people (Sec. Gen. Leila Zerrougui). MONUSCO supplies security.

At 2:45 PM met with **Jean-Jacques Muyembe** who has now taken over as the leader of the effort leading to resignation/firing of MOH. **Former MOH Oly Ilungo** was fired and while we were on the trip and in Rwanda he was arrested for fraud and skimming money from Ebola funds.

6:30 PM – Had buffet/reception given by Amb. Hammer in honor of Azar. Hammer is a good guy.

September 14, 2019 – Big day. In hotel lobby at 4:30 AM to take UN flight to **Goma**. Joined by Pedros and Stewart Simonson. From Goma, took **UN helicopter crewed by Ukrainian soldiers to Butembo**. Tedros comes with us but Stewart stays in Goma.

The experience in Butembo was transforming. It is primitive without paved roads. All dirt with ruts everywhere making the motorcade go 5 miles/hour. Tough looking young men on motocyles everywhere. Was told that many were Mai Mai who had attacked the ETUs and now melt into the population. Homes were shacks with latrine gutters in the ground flowing along the sides of the streets. The motorcade consisted of SUVs that were highly armored and bullet-proof. We were accompanied by several armored UN vehicles with UN troops and many 50 caliber machine guns showing. The UN troops were mostly from Ecuador. Also truck-loads of Congolese soldiers.

We stopped into several units (screening; treatment; recovery, etc.) in the grounds of this ETU. Saw the recovering patients who had been on the PALM trial and who had benefitted from mAb114 and/or Regeneron. 27 day old baby – mother had Ebola, did cesarean section; she got Ab that passively trasnfered to child. She died, child lived and is uninfected. Amazing that we could do a trial under these conditions.

Left Butembo by same convoy route in SUVs. Going through the dirt roads areas passing thousands of people was like nothing I have ever seen. Took helicopter back to Goma and then swithed to MILAIR to Kigal arriving in evening. RON at Marriott hotel in Kigali

September 15, 2019 – Met with **Ambassador Peter Vrooman** and his team (good guy) and then met with Rwansdan MOH Diane Gashumba.

Highlight of Rwanda visit was meeting in his Presidential Palace **President Paul Kagame**. He recalled my meeting him in 2003. He commented that at that meeting his son was only 3 years old and now he is away in the USA in college. In fact, he has 4 children (3 boys and 1 girl) and all have gone to school in the USA (Williams, Columbia, etc.) He is lean, mean and clearly a person in charge. He warmed up when talking about his children.

We visited the **Rwandan Genocide Museum**. I recalled the visit in 2003 when Richard Holbrooke gave an amazing speech bemoaning that we did not do much to stop the genocide. Always a moving experience to see what people can do to each other. Photos of scores of slaughtered people including children, most killed by machete.

End of day flew on MILAIR to Entebbe. Spent fun night at the Serena Hotel in Kampala – amazingly loud tree frogs that I recorded and sent to Chris and the girls. Turns out MILAIR plane had mechaniscal difficulties that actually forced us to fly from Goma to Entebbe on 1 engine without our knowing it. Ring on oil filter distintegraded.

September 16, 2019 – met with **Ambassador Malac** (used to be Amb. In Liberia during the 2014-2015 Ebola outbreak. Had been very helpful to Cliff). One of problems is the Ugandans are using USA money for their own issues as opposed to health for which we gave them money.

Chinese building roads; USA investing in human capital by training Ugandans. Some issues that we learned: Museveni elections coming up in 2021. He is President for 33 years. In 2018 opposition leaders were tortured and phones tapped.

Chinese have advantage since we hold Ugandan officials accountable (fraud) while the Chinese and Russians do not. 1.3 refugees in Uganda, mostly Congolese

Met with **Ugandan MOH Jane Aceng** and visited Ugandan research/health facilities – Ugandan National Institute of Public Health Emergency Operations Center. Then went to Refugee Transit Center, Central Public Health Labs. And National TB Reference Lab. She is outstanding!

Uganda making progress with HIV on track for 90/90/90. TB is a problem – 80,000 new cases/year. Malaria 9% prevalence.

In discussions, I thanked Ugandans for being my inspiration for PEPFAR. Met Cissy from my prior meeting with Peter Mugyenyi.

Did press briefings of local press.

Word that Tanzania may be covering up an Ebola case – 22 year old Tanzanian Medical student studying in Makerere medical school in Kampala. Died in Tanzania. Authorities disposed of her body and would not let WHO or anyone else have access to samples. Bob redfield dispatched to Tanzania to check it out. I strongly argued against Azar going to Tanzania since he most certainly would be stonewalled and that would be embarrassing. His staff agreed with me.

Throughout the trip, the Secretary and his staff continually deferred to me regarding decisions of policy

Great dinner at Ambassador Malac's house with the Ugandan Prime Minister Ruhakana Rugunda. He is a pediatrician who did part of training in USA (Berkeley). Davis Serwadda there. Much praise of me. Dr. Andrew Kambugu called me "a living legend". Jane Aceng said that I am a "hero" in Uganda.

September 17, 2019 – Drive to Entebbe to visit Uganda Viral Research Institute (UVRI), which I had visited in 2003. Met with Steve Reynolds from my group (Tom Wuin).

In the afternoon before returning home we met with **President Museveni** in his Entebbe Presidential Palace. He was dynamic, sarcastic and friendly. When Azar requested that he intervene with the Tanzanian President, Museveni brushed it off and said that he did not want to disturb a good relationship and if the person was infected with Ebola, and had exposed Ugandans, then Uganda could handle it. He said DRC was essentially a basket case without any government for decades. That is why they have the problem in Northeastern DRC right now. Good meeting. I explained to him how Uganda was the model for PEPFAR. He was pleased.

That night we took off on commercial (Sabena/United) for home since MILAIR was still out of action due to waiting for mechanical part.

September 19, 2019 – Went to **White House and met with President Trump** (first time) in the Oval Office for the signing of the Executive Order (EO) on Influenza. Present were Azar, Bob Kadlec, Brett Giroir, Kellyanne Conway, Joe Grogan, Chalie Kupperman and others. Azar deferred to me to answer all the questions. The POTUS was "all over the place" asking about out trip to DRC, HIV, Flu. Said he never got vaccinated until he got to WH. As the meeting ended and we were walking out of the Oval Office, his staff called me alone back into the Oval and the POTUS signed a copy of the front page of the EO with "Tony: Great Job!" and signed with his charateristic signature. He was actually quite charming.

Great evening! I was inducted into the Government Executive Inaugural Class of the **U.S. Government Hall of Fame.** The ceremony was extremely elegant in the National Cathedral with a reception in the tower and dinner in the Cathedral. Other inductees were: The Apollo ASTRONAUTS, Clara Barton, Hubert Bell, Robert Gates, Grace Hopper, Dwight Ink, Katherine Johnson, Norman Minetta, Constance Berry Newman, Frances Perkins, Colin Powell, Elliot Richardson, Alice Rivlin, Theordore Roosevelt, Donna Shalala, Susan Solomon, and Paul Volcker.

That evening Chris and I went to a memorial reception in honor of Cokie Roberts at the National Press Club. Cokie died of complications of breast cancer at the NIH a few days ago.

Sept. 24-25, 2019 – Went up to **NYC** as part of the USA Delegation led by Sec. Azar for the United Nations General Assembly **(UNGA).** Participated in two sessions. On Sept. 24 , had a bilateral meeting with the Minister of Health of South Africa (RSA) Zweli Lawrence Mkhize. He was very complimentary of my work with RSA. On Sept. 25, Bob Redfiled and I backed up Azar who chaired a meeting of the regional MOHs of countries threatened by Ebola. DRC President Felix Tshisekedi was present as was MOH of Uganda (Jane Aceng), MOH of Rwanda (Diane Gashumba, MOH of Republic of Congo (Jacqueline Lydia Mikolo)Deputy MOH of South Sudan (?name), MOH of DRC Eteni Longondo; also J.J. Muyembe. Good discussion.

It is now looking like **Tanzania is actually covering up** cases of Ebola in Tanzania. Unclear what the epidemiologic origin of the cases is.

Sept. 26, 2019 – Attended a **PCC** by teleconference from the Natcher SCIF. PCC led by Anthony Ruggiero of NSC. Somewhat disturbing. Since

Tanzania is not being transparent or cooperative regarding he possible Ebola cases in TZ, the NSC is (in my mind) overreacting. They are talking about having the POTUS or HHS Secretary declare a PHE (Public Health Emergency) and imposing travel conditions (requiring people to give forwarding addresses, cell phone numbers, etc for 21 days following arrival)on people coming to United States not only from TZ but also from the tier 1 countries of DRC, Uganda and Rwanda. I did not speak up on the call since I was not asked. Anthony was focusing on CDC and DHS's opinion. After the call Brian Harrison called me up to get my opinion of the PCC. It was then that I told him what a disaster it was and clearly going in the wrong direction. I explained the folly of penalizing the tier 1 countries (who are behaving well) because of the misbehavior of TZ. I also called Phil Ferro and told him my opinion. He was sorry that I did not speak up at the PCC and said he would explain this to Anthony and have me definitely give my opinion at the next PCC. There is another PCC tomorrow AM, at which I will speak up.

Sept. 27, 2019 – PCC today. No need to speak up sicne I alreadt spoke offline to Bob Redfield and Garrett Grigsby and told them my opinion. Garrett sent me a letter in which the TZ government asked for $9.9 million in USG aid for Ebola preparedness.

Garrett asked my opinion of how to respond. I wrote back to Garret with the following statement:

Garrett: My take on this is as follows. In the context of not rewarding bad behavior, I suggest that we respond positively that we are willing to help with the requested financial aid ONLY on the condition that they become transparent about the ongoing situation in TZ regarding the woman who died and the supposed contacts of that woman. The absolute condition for financial help is that they allow us access to samples to confirm or identify the diagnosis in the expired woman. I would make our letter private at first, since if we make it public, then they will surely take that as a public accusation of their bad behavior, which I am sure will only have them double down on such behavior. I have a feeling that they are using this request as an implicit suggestion of a quid pro quo. "You (USG) give us help ($) and we will start cooperating and be transparent". However, if we go public with our response, we run the risk of embarrassing them and shutting down further negotiations. Bottom line: Respond privately with an offer to

provide the requested resources under the conditions that I mentioned above. Hope that this is helpful. Best regards, Tony

Garrett totally agreed with me. More to come.

Sept. 29, 2019 – Went to dinner at the Top of the Hay at the Hay-Adams Hotel. Invitation from **Catherine and Wayne Reynolds.** Dinner in honor of Princess Reema bint Bandar bin Sultan bin Addulaziz Al Saud , daughter of former (1983-2005) Saudi Ambassador Prince Bandar bin Sultan Al Saud to USA. Remember, I had dinner over his home following 9/11. She is now the Saudi Ambassador to the USA. The usual "A" crowd was at the dinner (Sec. Pompeo, Ted Olsen, Brett Beier (Fox), Brendon Sullivan, Debbie Dingle, etc.)

Impeachment talk intensifying with the White House whistleblower statement that the POTUS offered over the phone a quid pro quo to President Zelensky of Ukraine. Potus wanted Zelensky to dig up dirt on Joe and Hunter Biden for dealings in Ukraine or else he would hold back hundreds of millions of dollars in military aid to Ukraine. Dems are going wild about this since if proven, this is clearly an impeachable offense.

Sept. 30, 2019 – EEE (Eastern Equine Encephalitis)heating up. 12 cases in Massachusetts with 3 deaths. Did **TV interview with Cox News** on the subject.

Oct. 1, 2019 – had subPCC today led by Phil Ferro. Continue to discuss the frustrating case with TZ. State Department has now issued Level 2 travel alert ("heightened awareness". We are not doing this with the other tier 1 countries (DRC, Uganda, Rwanda, South Sudan since they are transparent. The alert for TZ is in response to their lack of transparency.

Oct. 2, 2019 – Was honored today by the AIDS advocacy organization AIDS United (Jesse Milan – President) at a reception in the Gold Room of the Rayburn Office Building. They celebrated my 35 years as NIAID Director and as the leader of the AIDS effort. **Nancy Pelosi** heard I was in the building and was being honored and she came down and said some wonderful things about me and our relationship over several decades.

Oct. 6, 2019 – Gave closing plenary lecture at **ID Week** at the DC Convention center on Vaccines for Emerging Infectious Diseases. Great crowd for a closing session. Many nce tweets. After session, flew to Boston

to give Opening Keynote at the PEPFAR 15 Year celebration at Harvard Global health Institute in Cambridge.

Had drinks with **Jenny and saw Lucca** that evening before dinner at Benedetto's Restaurant at the Charles Hotel in Cambridge with the Speakers (Ashish Jha, Debbie Katz, Bruce Walker, etc.). Before dinner, Mark and I met with **Barbara Bush** and her husband Craig at the Red House bar in Cmbridge for a brief hello.

Oct. 7, 2019 – Gave Opening Keynote at the PEPFAR meeting on "The Birth of PEPFAR" where I told the story of my and Mark Dybul's involvement at PEPFAR. Very receptive, young Harvard-like audience.

After talk took plane to Paris-Lyon for the Global Fund Meeting

Oct. 8-11, 2019 – Went to **Lyon** at invitation of Francoise Barre-Sinoussi to give Keynote Scientific talk before the meeting of the **Replenishment of the Global Fund** in Lyon Convention Center. I was disappointed that I agreed to do this since they did not plan well and my talk wa really separate from the Global Fund activities and not well-advertised at all. Small crowd. When people saw me at the reception after the Opening of the Replenishment, they were surprised to see me and did not even know that I was going to be there. Back planning on part of Barre-Sinoussi, whom I really like and cannot be angry with.

Oct. 11, 2019 – Did a bunch of media with **French TV** on HIV denialism and with **Spectrum News TV** on the recent Report from the GPMB (Global Preparedness Monitoring Board) of which I and one of 15 members.

Oct. 15, 2019 – Washington Nats win NL Pennant. On to World Series. Trump continuing to act very bizarre. Withdrawing USA troops from Syria and now the Turks will come in an slaughter the Kurds who have been our allies for decades. Also, Russia and Syria now crushing free Syrian Army. ISIS fighters escaping from Kurdish jails. A real Trump-induced mess.

Oct. 16, 2019 – Got invited to **White House East Wing reception for Italian President Sergio Mattarella.** I was invited likely due to influence of Anita McBride, whom I saw at the reception together with my old friend Tim McBride from George H.W. Bush days. POTUS called outn a bunch of living and dead Italian-American notables, not me.

Oct. 17, 2019 – Impeachment inquiry closing in on Trump. Mulvaney admitted at press conference that there was a quid pro quo with Ukraine – either investigate the e-mail server/Clinton (and impliedthe Bidens) or you do not get $400 million in military aid to defend against Russia. Mulvaney said this type of political involvement with other countries "happens all the time.....get over it".

Oct. 18, 2019 – continue to have sub-PCCs and PCCs on Tanzania and DRC situation with Ebola. Today we had a sub-PCC. Discussion of setting up a lab in Goma. Merieux wants to be involved (self-interest to use their products)

Oct. 21, 2019 – Did **taping for a PBS Series** on influenza. Will air in the next couple of weeks. Impeachment activity escalating. Trump acting more bizarre.

Went to Café DeLux in Bethesda for dinner with Chris and Danny Hultzen to celebrate and congratulate him on reaching the Major Leagues with the Chicago Cubs. Amazing story of comeback from severe shoulder injuries.

Oct. 22, 2019 – Attended in tne NIH Natcher SCIF a **Disaster leadership Group (DLG)** meeting with CDC, HHS, Embassy Kinshasa (Amb. Mike Hammer) to discuss the DRC (J.J. Muyembe) desire to deploy the Janssen (J & J) vaccine in DRC. We (NIH, CDC, ASPR) have been asked for our opinion, but we are not in favor of this since it would confuse the issue of vaccines with the deployment of the Merck VSV. I suggested that we remain Neutral since we have already expressed the USG opinion that the Janssen vaccine should not be deployed in the outbreak zone.

Oct. 23, 2019 – Busy day on Capitol Hill. Did (together with AlexAzar, Bob Redfield, and Garret Grigsby) multiple briefings of Members of Senate and House Committees on our trip to DRC/Rwanda/Uganda. First we briefed the Senate HELP Committee with Lamar Alexander (R-TN), Patty Murray (D-WA), Richard Burr (R-NC) (we reminisced about 15 years ago when we started BARDA and Project Bioshield), Bob Menendez (D-NJ) among others. Briefing in Dirksen SD-430 I described the vaccine (VSV) and importantly the PALM therapy trial. Then, we went to Rayburn 2322 to brief the House Energy and Commerce and Foreign Affairs Committee Leadership on same topic. Present were Mike Burgess (R-TX), Chris Smith

(R-NJ), Greg Walded (R-OR), among others. Then went to visitors center of Capitol (HVC-215) to brief Members of House E & C committee, Subcommittee on Health and Oversight and Investigations. Fred Upton (R-MI), Susan Brooks (R-IN) and many staffers.

Between the first and second briefing, I ran back to the Humphrey Building and participated in a **Press briefing by teleconference** to announce the NIH-BMGF Collaboration on gene therapy (in vivo) for HIV and Sickle Cell Disease.

Oct. 24-26, 2019 – Went to RML to visit the team and to give a "Public Lecture to the population of Missoula. Was going to go fly fishing, but the weather in Hamilton, MT on Oct. 26 was high of 41o F, low of 23o F and sleeting. And so I went home.

Chris went to Pittsburgh to receive the Lifetime Achievement Award of the American Socity for Bioethics + Humanities.

Oct. 28, 2019 – Impeachment activities hot and heavy. GOP refusing to cooperate with supenas. NSC people might testify that Trump pressured Ukrainian President to investigate Joe Biden and his son Hunter under threat of withholding money for defence ($400 million).

Continue to do print press and online stuff

Oct. 29, 2019 – Was on a panel for universal influenza vaccine at the Milken Institute Health Summit at the Ritz-Carlton (22nd Street, NW). Panel moderated by Michael Spector (The New Yorker). Panel was Rick bright, Peggy Hamburg, Casey Wright, Bruce Gellin.

Also, did much press on some scientific article that came out – Measles immunosuppression. Did **AP (Lauren Neergaard0, LA Times (Melissa Healy**)

Oct. 30, 2019 – The TV interview that I did some time ago for **RETRO – PBS** aired yesterday on various channels. I received the clips today. Also, I did long interview with **Elizabeth Cohen from CNN** on universal influenza vaccine, to be aired in the next couple of weeks.

Washington Nats win the World Series against Houston Astros – Heros – Max Sherzer, Patrick Corbin, Anthony Rendon, Juan Soto, Howie Kendrix. MVP of series – Stephen Strasburg. Hopefully Anthong Rendon with get National League MVL

Oct. 31, 2019 – Had dinner at **Café Milano** at invitation of NAIF via Anita McBride. Elegant evening with Franco Nuschese. Had conversation with **Kellyanne Conway** who complimented me on my service. She is half Italian. Her mother is 100% Italian. Good to re-connect with Tim McBride, who was responsible for giving me major access to Bush 41.

Nov. 3, 2019 – Had **brunch over home of Adrienne Arsht,** philanthropist who lives in a truly amazing mansion at [redacted]. She is the major benefactor of the Arsht Center for the Performing Arts at Miami-Dade and her home is loaded with beautiful creative artiofacts and works of art. She supports the Ethics Program at Univerrsity of Miami and she was very interested in Chris's work. Wonderful woman, very gracious. Met interesting people in the arts, politics, etc. at the brunch including the new U.S. Ambassador to Russia – John J. Sullivan

Nov. 4, 2019 – Just learned that on November 2 a **Congolese journalist (Paluku Mahamba Papy) was beheaded by Mai Mai** in Mambasa territory (Ituri), DRC near where we travelled to check out the ETUs. He was murdered because he was broadcasting how to response to the Ebola outbreak.

Nov. 7, 2019 – Gave Keynote at the National CFAR meeting at UNC. I have been travelling too much lately and although these are all friends who ask me to give keynotes and it hard to say no, I need to re-think my travel schedule. These past few weeks have been particularly bad.

Nov. 8, 2019 – The producer who is doing the **Alan Alda documentary** on the NIH Clinical Associate Program came to NIH to physically see what the place looks like and to have me narrate a déjà vu of what it was like when I first came as a clinical associate.

Nov. 12-15, 2019 – Went to **Amsterdam for the big honor of delivery the Anatomy Lesson ("De Anatomische Les") at the famous Concert Hall ("The Concertgebouw")**. It was the big event of the day in Amsterdam. The concert hall was an amazing venue. 2000 people in the audience with seats behind the stage, 2 balconies, a mezzanine, and a large orchestra. I spoke on my "6 Presidents" talk. Peter Reis of the University of Amsterdam was my host. It was a memorable event. I also gave a Keynote talk at the Dutch AIDS meeting, which just happened to be taking place the day before. Also, I did a tutoring session listening to presentations by Dutch

pre- and post-docs – mostly strikingly attractive young Dutch female scientists.

Nov. 18, 2019 – Had long interview (together with Rick Davey) with **Lenny Bernstein of the Washington Post**. Preston Gorman (our Ebola patient from 2015) decided to go public with his story and is allowing Lenny to write it for the Post. Lenny interviewed me and Rick and we showed him around the SCSU where we took care of Preston. This could be a big story in the Post. We shall see.

Nov. 20, 2019 – Testified before the **House Committee on Science Space and Technology on Influenza**, particularly universal infleunza vaccine. Testified with Dan Jernigan from CDC. Committee chaired by eddie Bernice Johnson (D-TX) who stayed for a few minutes. She mangled pronunciation of my name. Chair taken over by Ami Bera (D-CA) and old friend who has visited NIH. Good hearing, very friendly.

Nov. 22, 2019 – Went to Hopkins in Baltimore to the Bloomberg School of Public Health to give **Keynote together with John Brooks (CDC) a symposium on "A Conversatuion with the Architects of the proposed 10-Year Federal Inisitative to End the U.S. HIV Epidemic".** I was very impressed with the young women Hopkins Post-docs who presented their work to John and me in a meeting before the start of the symposium.

Had conversation with Jim Tartaglia from Sanofi since the Sanofi people were worried about the Executive order on Influenza. They felt that it diminished the importance of egg-based vaccine production, and that is what they do. I mollified their concern and told them that the EO is really a symbolic call to action and not a detailedplan of what we are going to do, even though it is true that we will have to transition out of egg-based and go to other platforms.

Nov. 25, 2019 – Gave panel talk with Deb Birx at a **World AIDS Day celebration** at the National Academy of Medicine. Good crowd of international and domestic advocacy groups including several Ambassadors from Aftican countries (Zambia, Uganda, Malawi, etc.) to the USA.

TV Interview aired today with GZERO WORLD by Ian Bremmer on responding to panemics

Nov. 26, 2019 – Appeared on CNN for discussion on infleunza and universal flu vaccine with Elizabeth Cohen

Nov. 29, 2019 – Featured again on **CNN with Elizabeth Cohen** discussing the universal influenza vaccine.

Impeachment activities heating up. Rudy Giuliani may get into legal difficulties given his activities with Ukraine in trying to smear the Bidens.

Dec. 1, 2019 – Did World AIDS Day **TV Interview with Chinese TV – CGTN America**

Dec. 2, 2019 – Trump people and GOP originally said that the impeachment process was a witch hunt because it would not allow Trump to call his own witnesses. Now that the Dems say OK, the GOP and Trump can call their own witnesses, **Trump will not allow himself or his immediate staff to participate in the process** since he feels that it will legitamize the impeachment process. Amazing! The impeachment process is legitimized by the Constitution!

Dec. 3, 2019 – Met in 7A-18 with Ken Staley the relatively new Executive Director of the President's Malaria Initiative (PMI). Seems like a really good person interested in working closely with NIAID and me. I told him the story (which he did not know) how PMI got started.

Dec. 4, 2019 – Testified before the **House Energy and Commerce Subcommittee on Investigations** chaired by Diana DeGette (D-CO) with Ranking Minorities Greg Walden (R-OR) and Brett Guthrie (R-KY) on Influenza.

Impeachment proceeding now before the House Intelligence Committee. GOP insisting the POTUS did nothing wrong. The Dems say that it is incontrovertible that he committed bribery with Ukraine.

Dec. 5, 2019 – Did **Congressional briefing on EHE at the Rayburn Building** for the National Minority AIDS Council (NMAC) with Paul Kawata. Congresswoman Barbara Lee introduced me.

Did **interview on AFM for Healio** and an interview via Skype for **Turkish TV – TRT WORLD CHANNEL** on global measles.

Dec. 6, 2019 – Unusual meeting in the **NIH SCIF with the NSC** (Erin ?, O'Neill, Phil Ferro) and people from State Department China Desk. Issue is

the role that the Chinese are playing in building a large genetics capability in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia, which is the "seat" of the African Union (AU). Apparently, there is a movement to create an African CDC and genetics capability will be an important part of it. There is great concern that if the Chinese take the lead in building the genetics facility in Addis, then they will control the enormous amount of information on human, plant and animal genetics in Africa. Chinese genetics – Chinese Genetics Institute (CG I). NSC sees this as a security risk for us and the discussion is how we can stop this and figure out other ways to building that building such as paying for it ourselves. The Chinese originally offered to build it , but with a couple years delay. The Western nations were asleep at the wheel and let the agreement go forward without realizing the potential downside. Now everyone is exercised that we need to stop this. Deb Birx is particularly concerned from her vantage point as head of PEPFAR. I was called to the meeting because of my "knowledge and standing and because I am Tony Fauci". We will have additional meetings about this.

Dec. 7, 2019 – Attended a reception at the home of **Tim Shriver** and Linda Potter (she was not there). Reception also sponsored by John (Hedge) and Maureen Bridgeland. It was to celebrate the accomplishments of **Malaria No More and to honor former President of Tanzania Jakaya Kikwete.** Also present was Mark Green (Adminsitrator of USAID) and various African Ambassadors to the USA> Tim and Hedge were extremely gracious to me in their remarks pointing out that I was the architect of PEPFAR and also played a major role in the creation of PMI. Also, Tim spoke to me at length about his concern regarding the anti-VAXX activities of his cousin RFK, Jr. Tim said it is causing real problems within the Kennedy family.

Dec. 8, 2019 – Weent to annual **Christmas party at home of Nina Totenberg** and David Reines. Usual DC crowd there. Had nice discussion with Scott Simon (CBS) and his wife (Scott did a feature on me a few years ago. Also, discussed thepolitical situation with Marrick Garland

Dec. 9, 2019 – Did an interview on **Canadian Radio (CJAD)** on the HIV vaccine trials that are ongoing, and an overview of HIV in general.

Also, did **podcast** on Ebols for "United for Medical research"

Found out that I have PCR-proven **Influenza A 2009 H1**. Scheduled to go to Miami tomorrow to give Keynote for the HIV persistence meeting. Have taped the talk today and sent it to the organizers. Have cancelled my trip – am too sick and do not want to spread influenza.

Dec. 10, 2019 – After a phone call with **Mike Gerson** yesterday regarding measles outbreak in Samoa, Mike quoted me prominently in his **Washington Post editorial** on that subject.

Dec. 13, 2019 – Cancelled my trip to Cold Spring Harbor to celebrate Harold Varmus's 80th birthday at a symposium in his honor due to presistencce of sxs from Influenza

Dec. 14, 2019 – Went with Chris to the **Inn at Little Washington for the annual Catherine and Wayne Reynolds Holiday Party.** It was amazingly elegant: 6 course meal specifically cooked personally by the famous owner chef Patrick O'Connell. The entertainment was – opera diva Denyce Graves singing Christmas Carols; Gladys Knight singing her old songs from Gladys Knight and the Pipps. Chris and I were seated at a table for 6 with Wolf and Lynne Blitzer and Ted and Lady Olson. The usual crowd of A list were there. Had conversation aith David Petraeus about the security in DRC. As he told me last year, he still thinks we should send a Unit from the 101st Airborne to provide safety. We took a limo back and forth since the trip waa 1.5 hour drive to Washington, VA

Dec. 18, 2019 – TRUMP IMPEACHED – Impeachment voted in the House purely on Party lines. GOP not defending Trump, but screaming about the "unfairness" of the "process". Even though the GOP Senate (who will try the case) much swear under oath that they will be fair and impartial in judgment, Mitch McConnell has publicly said that he will work with the White House Lawyers at every step of the process and Lindsey Graham has said publicly that he is making no pretense about being impartial. He has already made up his mind. Hence, both have already violated the oath that they must swear.

Dec. 20, 2019 – Had 6th Annual joint meeting at NIH of the BMGF/NIH collaboration. Many people from BMGF came from Seattle. Chris Carp again for 2nd year in a row played beautiful piano at the receptions dinner last night (Dec. 19) at the Cloister. At the meeting today

in the Porter Building, I gave a talk on "Ebola: A Tale of Two Outbreaks". Very well received.

Dec. 21-23, 2019 – Jenny, Megan and Ali arriving for the Holidays. Ali brought her boyfriend Cole to stay with us for a week. We met him before when Chris and I went to San Francisco this past year. They live together now in her apartment on Utah Street.

Dec. 24, 2019 – Traditional birthday (79th) meal, now over Joli Fekeci's house (Denise's daughter) instead of Denise's house. Denise is now 81 years old. Yikes!

Dec. 27, 2019 – Janet Tobias spent the morning with her film crew interviewing Jenny, Megan, and Ali for the documentary that Janet is doing on me. The girls were at first reluctrant to do the interview since they did not like the artificiality of having breakfast while being filmed. Also, Jenny was worried about the anxiety this might cause Megan. It all worked out well as they were individually interviewed by Janet 1-on-1. Janet was terrific.

I am starting to collect Cacti in my home office.

Dec. 30, 2019 —
[redacted] I recommended in Medicine Dr. Elizabeth Virginia Ratchford and in Surgery Dr. James Hamilton Black. Also, [redacted] wanted me to put on my calendar for June 13, 2020 a ceremony at [redacted] where they are dedicating a building to [redacted] They want me there as their guest.

Also, Jon laPook was interviewed on CBS Morning News and mentioned me several times since he e-mail me over the weekend to prep him for his interview on Universal Flu vaccine and HIV vaccines.

2020

Jan. 2, 2020 — Met in my office with Dr. Olivier Tshiani who was and is a main player in our PALM trialin DRC. Also present were Cliff lane, Rick Davey and Lori Dodd. Olivier was right there on site when the Mai Mai burned the ETUs at Katwa and Butembo and his car was stoned as he was travelling at night from the ETU to his compound where he was living in Butembo. He related stories of the very difficult security issues while doing the PALM study. Heis areal hero. He had also previously spent 5 years in Nancy Sullivan's lab. Here at VRC.

Did TV interview with Cox TV this year's influenza situation. Interviewed by Samantha Manning

Jan. 3, 2020 — Influenza is heavy in the media. Did an interview with Elizabeth Cohen of CNN for her Blog. Also, did a live radio interview with John Catsimatidis for his "Cats Roundtable" from NYC.

Also, yesterday the US via a precise drone strike in Iraq outside of Baghdad airport killed the leader of the Iranian Quds Force General Quassim Souleimani. There has been over the past few days attacks on the US Embassy by Iranian backed Iraqi militia as a result of the fact that the US armed forces attacked and killed 25 Iranian backed Iraqi militia who had killed a USA contractor and wounded several USA soldiers in Iraq. This will certainly lead to major escalation of tension and even retaliation from Iran.

Also 44 unusual cases of pneumonia in Wuhan, China opver the past couple of days. Etiology still unknown. Said to be a "viral pneumonia' of unknown etiology. Flu ruled out. Cases linked to a seafood market. No human-to-human transmission documented at this time.

Jan. 6, 2020 – Chris and I went to a **book party for our friend Ruth Marcus** (Washington Post columnist), fo her book "Supreme Ambition" about Justice Brett Kavanaugh. Party at the home of David and Katherine Bradley at 2211 30th Street, NW. Elegant home. Super A list at party:

Senator Mark Warner, Kellyanne Conway, Andrea Mitchell, David Ignatius, David Frum, Zeke Emanuel, etc., etc. Rafe Sagalyn is Ruth's agent and was there. Also, ran into Sylvia Burwell. Really great to see her. Realized how much I miss working with her. Nice evening.

Jan. 7, 2020 - Just because of the sudden preduction of 1-3 inches of snow, OPM shut down the USG at 1:00 PM and everyone rushed to get off campus at the same time that Walter Reed personnel are trying to leave. This has created a total nightmare traffic jam on campus. It is taking almost 1 hour to get off campus from time you get in your car.

Did TV **interview with Canadian TV (CTV) on the viral outbreak in Wuhan, China**.

Did **interview (print) with HealthDay** on the influenza season

Jan. 10, 2020 (Friday)– Infleunza is hot and heavy. Vaccine match is OK for H1N1, but not so good for B and H3N2. Did **WUSA local TV on flu** as well as **interview with Elizabeth Cohen of CNN** that went on her blog with multiple references to our conversation.

Appeared on **Voice of America** to discuss the new Wuhan virus documented to be a **novel coronavirus.** Interesting that ovewr the past several years we have had 3 emerging novel coronaviruses that have caused serious disease in humans: SARS, MERS, and now the Wuhan virus.

Chinese publish sequence of the virus on public data base

Jan. 11, 2020 (Saturday) – Barney Graham ordersd the constructs using credit cards.

Jan. 13, 2020 – Went to a function at the **National Cathedral where David Rubenstein** was interview in the naïve (similar to my interview a few years ago) by the Dean of the Cathedral in association with David's book – "The American Story". David was his usual hilarious self.

Jan. 14, 2020 – Barney Graham's team starts work on GMP vaccine in collaboration with Moderna

Did taped interview for the **Islam Radio Breakfast Show** about anti-vaxx movement. Very good interview.

Also, did another **interview with Eileen Reilly of Axios** Apparently, **CDC is upset** because I am saying that this is on a course to be as bad a year

as 2017-2018 and 2014-2015. In fact, the flu infection "numbers" are exactly on tract with those years. However, there are less total deaths and hospitalizations. This is due to the fact that Influenza B has predominated early that this hits kids more severely. Since the elderly account for most of the deaths and hospitalizations, the total of these are down; however for this time compared to other years, the number of pediatric deaths is way up. And so it depends what you mean by a 'bad' season. I say it is a bad season and CDC says no. There was a discussion between Azar and Nancy Messonnier of CDC about this and about my statements, but no one thought of getting me on the conference call. Not good. Typical CDC!

Jan. 15, 2020 - Did **interview on WTOP Radio** on the number of pediatric flu deaths. I explained the issue of predominance of Influenza B and children and the poor match of the vaccine to circulating virus with Influenza B Victoria.

Jan. 16, 2020 – The situation in Wuhan, China continues. Now have 2 deaths and 2 cases in Thailand and 1 in Japan. Was in on a **PCC meeting via the NIH SCIF** with the NSC chaired by Anthony Ruggiero. CDC and DHS have decided to do entry screening at 3 USA airport in people coming directly and indirectly from Wuhan: Kennedy in NYC, LAX, and SFO. Tomorrow night at 10:00 PM a 747 from Wuhan will arrive at Kennedy and will be the first to get screened.

I appeared this evening on a **PBS NewsHour segment on Ebola** with considerable exposure in the piece.

Jan. 17, 2020 – appeared on radio with **NPR "Here and Now"** on the **pediatric Influenza** B situation. **Influenza B predominating yet the Victoria B in the vaccine is only a 58% match and so children are getting a double whammy** with B predominating early in the year and continuing and the vaccine is not well matched. In this regard, there are more pediatric deaths (39) thus far at this point in the season compared to most other years. The infection slope is high for all infections yet the total deaths and hospitalization are not that high, likely because there is little H3N2 and that is the virus that affects the elderly the most and the elderly accound for most of the hospitalizations and deaths.

Jennifer Ashton of ABC World News Tonight called me in a panic about 15 minutes before she is to go on the air about the Wuhan virus

(2019nCoV). She wanted to get my take on the airport screening and the potential seriousness of the situation. I emphasized that we need to take this seriously and the airport screening is entirely appropriate.

We are now doing entry screening at JFK, LAX and SFO of flights from Wuhan. There are a couple of direct flights per week from Wuhan to JFK and SFO

Jan. 18, 2020 – Situation starting toheaten up re: 2019nCoV. There are now 17 more cases in Wuhan and the LSTMH has estimated that there may actually be several hundreds of cases that have not yet been recognized. It is starting to look like there is some low grade close contact transmission person to person**. I appeared on CNN Newsroom with Fredricka Whitfield** to discuss the 2019 nCoV situation and the recent screening at 3 airports.

Jan. 19, 2020 – Things evolving rapidly with the 2019 nCoV. Now there are 198 confirmed cases, all in China except for 2 in Thailand and 1 in Japan. Cases now in Guangdong Province with suspected cases in Beijing and Shanghai.

Did **TV interview (pre-taped) for CNN International** at 10:00 PM to be shown internationally through the night and tomorrow,

Jan. 20, 2020 – Now there are >220 cases of n-CoV with a travel case in South Korea and 14 transmissions to health care providers. Clearly, this is a rapidly expanding situation with no question about person-to-person transmission.

Did **print interview for Caixin Media Company**, which is the most influential political and business news organization in China.

Also did **interview for CBS Evening News** and for **FOX 5 Local TV**

Also, conversation with **Elizabeth Cohen of CNN.** Problem with her is that she tends to dramatize things, which can get me in trouble not matter how many caveats I give her.

Jan. 21, 2020 – n-CoV situation continues to evolve. Now 298 cases with 6 deaths. Very fluid.

Did ointerview with **Eileen O'Reilly for Axios**

Interview with Chinese Radio Free Asia

CDC announced today that the first case of n-CoV has been identified in Seattle. A 35 year old otherwise healthy Chinese man visited Wuhan, came to USA on January 15 (before airport screening), developed sxs on Jan. 16, tested on Jan. 19, test sent to CDC and positive on Jan. 20. He walked into a clinical with fever and respiratory sxs and was smart enough to mention that he just came from Wuhan.

Other press today – **VOA News; WSJ with Betsy MacKay; WCBS Radio; TV NewsMAX; TV FOX Business with Lou Dodd; Biocentury with Steve Usdin; Bloomberg Law with Jeannie Baumann; Washington Times; Time Magazine (Alice Park)**

We are having daily PCCs with Anthony Ruggierro. He is his usual prickly self.

Jan. 22, 2020 – Now 400 cases and 9 deaths. Chicago ORD and Atl airports added to entry screening with JFK, LAX, and SFO. Soon to funnel all flights with people from Wuhan (indirect) through these 5 airports.

Another PCC with Anthony being hostile that the orgs (CDC, DHS, CBP) have not worked out how to get 100% of people coming from Wuhan screened. We are in Phase 1 (Screening at JFK, LAX, SFO). We are almost fully ready for Phase 2 (add ORD and ATL). Phase 3 is to funnel people who originate at Wuhan and want to go to USA through one of the 5 airports. Phase 4 is to screen individuals coming from many cities in China. Big argument between CDC (Redfield) and CBP/DHS regarding have 5 versus 12 USA airports do the screening. Marty Cetron was trying to explain how difficult doing 12 USA airports would be since CDC does not have staff in a few of these cities.

To complicate it all, while we were in the PCC, China announced that it is cutting off all public transportation (air, ferries, train, buses, out of Wuhan City) Essentially a quarantine of the entire city of 11 million people except for absolute emergencies. This complicates the USA airport screening strategy since people will not be able to get out of Wuhan and to the USA easily. May try other means. Some confusion about what the best way to prevent establishment of infection in the USA. Anthony (with his attitude) is making matters worse.

On the interview below (FOX Business with David Asman) one of the panel asked me to comment of a clip he played where Trump said that everything is under control. Xi Jinping told him everything is under control.

I had to answer that we are taking this very seriously and that Americans should not be frightened or worry, but we are taking it seriously. **Let us see if this pits me against the POTUS.**

552 cases – 17 Deaths Cases now in Hong Kong and Macao

WTOP Radio on Seattle case; **The Morning Goods (local radio talk show); TRT World Turkish TV; Reuters TV; Fox Business (Cavuto); Bloomberg print; FOX Business with David Asman; Italian TV (Mediaset); Taped CNN in the VRC talking about the vaccine; Hong Kong Phoenix TV; Univision TV (Spanish-American TV); Bloomberg TV Asia; 24 NEWS Israeli TV over the phone**

Jan. 23, 2020 – China shuts down public transportation in 3 additional smaller cities – Huanggang, Ezhou and Chibi.

After 2nd Advisory Committee meeting WHO still does not declare PHEIC. Very controversial decision. They are getting some criticism about this. On several of the media that I did (see below) I was asked my opinion of this. I said I did not want to outguess the WHO and demurred.

Press still heavy. Did **FOX Business TV (Varney and Company); FOX News (Sandra Smith); CBS Radio;Shanghai Media TV via Skype; Politico (Sarah Owermohle); Shanghai Media TV; Science News print; CNN Newsroom (clip shown by Sanjay Gupta); FOX News Rundown (Radio); COX Media TV; John Catsimatidis Radio Show – Cats Roundtable; CNBC Asia Squawk Box; BBC radio; FOX Business News (Lou Dobbs);Canadian Broadcasting System (Kelly Crowe).**

Jan. 24, 2020 – More cities shut down by the Chinese. Now >800 cases and 26 deaths. State Department issued Level 4 (no travel at all) for Wuhan. Had meeting at EEOB381 (Anthony's office) to discuss the evolving siautaion with 2019-nCoV. Derek Kan (Deputy Director, OMB) was there with other OMB folks to determine what the budgetary needs would be for our response. I will put together some budget numbers. I was supposed to be on this coming weekend (it is now Friday) This Week With George Stephanopoulos and Face the Nation; however, these were bumped because of impeachment trial that is onging.

Call from **Lena Sun (Washington Post)** trying to verify (I said I knew nothing of this) that people in the USG were saying that the Chinese got to

Tedros to convince him not to declare a PHEIC since it would harm their reputation. I told her that was nonsense and I probably stopped her from writing the story. She said since I am in all the important meetings that I would know.

CNBC Squawk Box; CBS Radio New York; Massive press interactions prior to and after my briefing of the Senators; Clip of me on CBS This Morning from the briefing

Jan. 25, 2020 – now more than1400 cases and 42 deaths. President Xi Jinping essentially sutting down the entire country. Schools closing in Beijing. Suspicion that the Chinese are telling us everything that is going on in China. Why are the Chinese reacting so dramatically by essentially shutting down the entire country?

State Department evacuating all USA personnel from consulate in WUHAN

New York Times interview; CNN International

Jan. 26, 2020 – GAME ON!!! Things are changing rapidly. Dr. Ma Xiaowei, the Chinese Minister of Health gave a press statement saying that the incubationperiod of nCoV is 1 to 14 days and that the virus is being transmitted when people are asymptomatic! This has enormous implications for how we handle people from Wuhan (like our diplomats who are now on the way back from WUHAN, having been ordered to evaculate). Should we quarantine them. I am very skeptical about the Chinese interprepation of their data. I spoke with Mike Ryan (WHO) from Geneva and he and Tedros are going to Wuhan soon. Mike is very skeptical that aymptomatic spread is present or at worst is a major driver of spread. Mike Osterholm also feels this way. I spoke with Nancy Messonnier and Bob Redfield this AM to coordinate our responses. Bob and I feel (and I told Elizabeth Cohen this) that we should be allowed to send our CDC epidemiologists to China to work with them so that we see the data first hand since we will base important response activities and strategies based on whether this is true. It would require our quarantining for a period of time even asymptomatic people who arrive from Wuhan.

It now appears using epi data and genomic data that the first infection was in early December and was not connected to the market. The infections spread among people weeks before the Chinese reported that they were

dealing with a new infection and that gave the virus time to establish itself in multigenerational (sustained) spread. Remember, early on the Chinese were saying that there is no human to human transmission and all the original 27 cases were from the market. Now we know the market was not the source, it was the amplifier. Having said that, somewhere the virus jumped from animals to humans.

There is complete chaos in China now with president Xi Jinping declaring an emergency situation. The Chinese are building within days 1000 and 1300 bed hospitals and flying in hundreds of medical personnel from military. They have shut down travel within most of the country and have called off many Lunar New Year events. Schools closed at least until mid-February. Running out of supplies such as PPE.

Had 8:00 PM call with Anthony Ruggiero, Phil Ferro, and Bob Redfield about the evolving situation. The deputiers and White House are pushing to close the borders for any traffic from China. Bob and I are against that. Anthony said that he heard that I wa in favor of that. Will have 11:00 AM meeting tomorrow from SCIF with Deputy National Security Advisor Matthew Pottinger regarding possibly closing borders from China entry.

CNN phone interview with Elizabeth Cohen; CBC Canadian TV; CNN with Fredricka Whitfield (cancelled because of tragic accidental death of Kob Bryant in helicopter crash in LA); NewsHour from UK

Jan. 27, 2020 – Packed day today. Council and multiple important non-corona-virus meetings.

Busy day – two meeting with White House via SCIF. First at 11:00 AM led by Deputy Director NSC Matt Pottinger who still wants to stop all incoming from China. Bob Redfield, Phil Ferro, Mart Cetron, Peter Marks etc.

Second White House meeting via SCIF was on same subject withMick Mulvaney Chairing and visit to meeting by VP Pence. Still discussing the pros and cons of shutting off China. I tried to squeeze in my opinion, but it was touch since I was remote. I briefed Azar beforehand by phone as to the down side (historically) in shutting out a country. Also at the meeting were Joe Grogan, Matt Pottinger, Alex Azar, DHS

Multiple print media including Washington Post, Maggie Fox, Los Angeles; NPR Morning Edition with Rachel Martin; WTOP radio; John LaPook with CBS – taped interview to run with face to face interview tomorrow with Norah O'Donnell; VOA; CNN International; Bret Baier FOX; WTOP again; Sean Hannity (FOX);

Jan. 28, 2019 – Big day at White House. Major discussions at Deputies on how to handle the 200 US Citizens (diplomats and families and others) who are being air-evaculted form Wuhan. They are on a plane from China to Alaska to California. Concern about whethernor not to quarantine them for 14 days when we did not and do not quarantine Chinese who pass screening on entry. Marty Cetron had argued that the American were very recently in the "hot zone" whereas the chines who are coming in now are not really coming from Wuhan since Wuhan has been shut down by the Chinese. Also, political concern of what it looks like to quarantine or "imprision" US citizen versus what happens if we let them in and they start infecting people. Finally decide to do a sft verion of bringin them in to a military airbase – the March Air reserve Base in Riverside County. CA, and consider them all not a low risk. They are either medium or high risk based on their exposure. They all will be tested (nasal swab PCR) and detained at the base for up to 72 hours until the tests come back and then released. The "high" risk people majr get more intense investigation Discussed for hours in the Situation Room. The meeting was chaired by Mick Mulvaney and most Deputies were present together with Matt Pottinger, Kellyanne Conway, Ken Cucinelli, Dr. Navarro, Biegun, Blair, Eisenberg, Szabat, Lidell, Foret (CBP)John Wilson, John Mark (?).

Chinese scientists are saying that the epidemic is much worse than is being reported. Dr. Yuan say that 50% of the infections are asymptomatic. However, this is confusing people since he does not say what percent of these are spreading while asymptomatic. A lot of confusion and misinformation while the outbreak accelerates.

Azar wanted the POTUS to be briefed by me in the Oval office after the Sit Room, but a fluke prevented this. Brian Harrison called me into a side room for a few questions and Azar was looking for me and could not find me and so he and Redfield went to the Oval without me. Innocent screwup.

Press conference with Azar – multiple media reporting with several clips of me; Lou Dobbs FOX; Marc Siegal FOX; CBS This Morning;

Jan. 29, 2020 - Got a call this AM from Lou Dobbs who told me that President Trump will be calling me. Lou spoke with the POTUS andf told him that I was the "smartest person" around and he should speak with me.

Amazing day today!

Bob Kadlec, Bob Redfield, Karin King (State), Ken Cuccinelli (DHS), Jonathan Fritz (State) briefed the House members led by Nancy Pelosi who was her usual self with me (big hug, kiss and telling everyone how great I am - little embarrassing. Diane DeGette did the same thing.

At the Deputies Meeting in the Situation Room (4:00 to 5:15 PM) – big surprise. Mick Mulvaney led the meeting and after about 1 hour the **President** came in and the first thing he said as he looked at me was: "Anthony, you are really a famous guy. My good friend Lou Dobbs (see above) told me that you were the one of the smartest, knowledgeable and outstanding persons he knows. He then stayed for 20 minutes and asked most of his questions of me. I was surprised and very pleased and the Deputies were clearly stunned and impressed. When Trump finally left, he said: "Anthony, are we OK?" I said: "We are good". He smiled and as he walked out of the room, he said "Thanks, again, Anthony. We are counting on you".

The arrival of the US passengers at March base was a total success. They arrived on a Kalitta Air Boeing 747.(NPR) The passenegers were extatic to be home. The real issue now is how do we get out the 200,000 US citizens who are in China if they want to leave. It will be a logistical challenge.

Cases 7700 with 170 deaths **Clips of HHS press conference showing on different TV networks; NPR "On Point";**

Jan. 30, 2020 – Another amazing and difficult day. Briefed the House Energy and Commerce Committee members in Rayburn 2123. All my friends kept saying I was a national hero and they "....felt safe in my arms (Eschoo)". Testifying with me were Bob redfield, Bob Kadlec and denise Hinton (FDA).

The chaos: We had 2 PCCS led by Ruggiero and one Deputies lead by Mick Mulvaney with the usal cast of characters. Case in point. Mart Cetron

who was listening in on the WHO call said that the epidemic was accelerating that this is was clear that the incubation period was shorter (2-5 days than was previously felt and that asymptomatic transmission was occurring. Thus, it was agreed to present to the POTUS a revised plan for containment: The 200 people at March Base would be quarantines for 15 days. Anyone coming in from Wuhan would be quarantined for 15 days. Anyone from any part of China would be voluntarily isolated for 15 days with monitoring by public health officials (State/Local). Azar would declare a Public Health Emergency and the State Department level alert would be level 4.

The number of cases today are: 9480 with 213 deaths. It is increasing by about 25% per day. In 1 month it has surpassed SARS for 1 year (8000).

WHO Declares a PHEIC

Politico (Dan Diamond) is coming out with an article bashing badly Azar. HHS COMS had me speak to Dan and I greatly praised Azar.

The POTUS announced the Coronavirus Task Force today (see below):

PRESS: **FOX – "Fox and Friends"; ABC TV local; NBC TV local; PBS NewsHour; WTOP radio X2**

Jan. 31, 2020 – Another truly amazing day. Sequested in the White House essentially all day working out a proposal to put before the POTUS that would restrict travel from China. The proposal was driven largely by CDC (Marty Cetron) who felt that given the volume of people coning in from China by direct and even more importantly indirect flights it would be logistically impossible to effectively screen people at many, many airports and the diversion of people from their place of origin to selective airports would further complicate things. Also, the cases continue to sharply rise with 12000 cases and 259 deaths. Also, a NEJM report from Germany indicated that a Chinese woman came from Shanghai visited a colleague in Stockdorf Bavaria. She infected him when she had no sxs, returned to China and got sik on the plane. The german man then got sick and infected 2 other Germans. This would have bn the first truly documented case of transmission from an asymptomatic person, thus, adding to the concern about the accuracy of screening at airports. In addition, the WHO declared a PHEIC yesterday prompting Azar to declare a Public Health Emergency here in the USA. I disagreed with the latter since there were only 7 infections (6 travel) at the time. All this led to the conclusion of travel restriction. This

was late in the afternoon - around 1:30-2:00 PM. The entire task force (above) plus Kellyanne Conway, Jessica Zitto (WH Coms) and a variety oof senior WH officials gatherd in the Roosevelt Room to hammer out how we would present this to the POTUS. The policy decision was: 1) Ban travel to the USA of all non-citizens who have been to China within the past 14 days. If you were in China, you need to go somewhere else (Paris, UK, etc.) until 14 days pass from the time you were in China. 2) If you are a citizen and were in the Hubei Province (includes Wuhan) and you return to USA, you are institutionally quarantined for 14 days. 3) If you come from any other part of China other than Hubei, you have voluntary isolation for 14 days.

We wanted to present this to the POTUS befor the Stock Market closed so that we do not look like we held off to avoid bad effects. We went into the Oval Office at about 3:00 PM. We had been scheduled to go in at 2:30 PM but things backed up. Presentation was made to the POTUS by Azar, Bob Redfield and me. Trump as he did a couple of ddays ago posed many questions to me making sure that I thought it was a good idea. I said this was an imperfect process, but the best choice we have right now. He questioned me about what the difference was between this and flu. He somewhat brashly suggested even more stringent restrictions and was dyswaded by Kellyanne. She clearly has influence over the POTUS.

Potus agreed and we immediately went out to the WH Press Briefing room that was packed. Azar led the presentation, but many questions were ansered by me. Interesting that impeachment was going on and the senate did not get the 4 GOP votes to allow witnesses to be called. This also dominated the news. We thought this would get us on the Sunday Talk Shows, but impeachment bumped us. White House is now fully convinced that I be the science/health spokesperson for the USG. Bob Redfield just does not come across very weel. He takes forever to say something and it is usually wondering. This drives the WH and HHS comms people crazy and so they are putting me out on all the requests.

When I got back to my office, got call from Jeremy Farrar who sounded very concerned and conferenced me in with Kristian Anderson, an evolutionary biologist from Scripps. They had also been talking with Eddie Holmes, another evolutionary biologistfrom Sidney Australia. There have been conspiracy theories that the virus was given GOF by inserted mutations and deliberately or accidentally released in Wuhan. One theory was written by Indian investigators that HIV sequences were inserted by a

Chinese person in Canada and released in Wuhan. Everyone thinks that is crazy, but the Farrar phone call was different. The people on the phone felt that the mutations around the furine cleavage site of the spike protein could not have occurred naturally since it would require an evolutionary "jump that they found nowhere in bat isolates. They bring up the possibility that this could have been deliberately inserted and either accidentally released or deliberately released by a crazy person in the lab, the former being the most likely. Jeremy was calling me for advice. I suggest that we get a larger group of qualified evolutionary biologists/virologists together under the auspices of a convening body and carefully look at this. We agreed to convene by phone the next day. I called Brian Harrison and Garrett Grigsby who arranged for a call with Azar to decide what to do.

Azar did not like the idea of WHO as convener because he feels (somewhat unfairly, I believe) that Tedros would immediately tell the Chinese and they would crush the attempt and/or think we are attacking them. We decided to have a 2-pronged approach strongly suggested by Kadlec who felt we had security responsibilities to investigate this ourselves. He would do this through OSTP and NAS. Meanwhile I would pursue a multinational approach with Jeremy. I decided to now bring in Francis.

PRESS: The Today Show NBC; Lou Dobbs Fox; many print

Feb. 1, 2020 - Conference call at 2:00 PM with Jeremy, Francis and several other scientists gathered by Jeremy (see below).

Participants in the Feb., 2020 call included:

•Francis Collins, Director of the U.S. National Institutes of Health, U.S.; •Anthony Fauci, Director of the U.S. National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases, U.S.; •Jeremy Farrar, Director of the Wellcome Trust; •Patrick Vallance, U.K. Chief Scientific Adviser and Head of the Government Science and Engineering; •Kristian Anderson, Director of Infectious Disease Genomics, Scripps Research Translational Institute, CA, U.S.; •Christian Drosten, Director of Human Virology at the German Center for Infection Research at Charité – Universitätsmedizin, Germany; •Edward Holmes, Professor of Viral Evolution at University of Sydney; •Andrew Rambaut, Professor of Molecular Evolution, University of Edinburgh's Institute of Evolutionary Biology, U.K.; •Ron Fouchier, Deputy Head of Department of Viroscience, Erasmus Medical Center, NL; •Robert Garry, Professor of Virology, Tulane University School of

Medicine, Louisana, U.S. ; •Mike Ferguson, Professor of Life Sciences at University of Dundee, U.K.; and •M.P.G. Koopmans, Head of Department of ViroScience, Erasmus Medical Center, NL.

There was not total agreement about the likelihood of deliberate insertion. Ron Fouchier said he was sure that this could occur naturally and we should not waste our time and divert effort to pursue this. This is expected of him since he was the original GOF person with Yoshi Kawaoka. Also, Christian Drosten was with Ron; the rest felt that deliberate insertion was possible and given the fact that Dr. Zheng-Li Shi at the University of Wuhan has been working for years in GOF in coronaviruses to allow adaptation of the spike protein to bind to the human ACE2 receptor, we could not let this go. We decided to have Jeremy with Francis to contact Tedros with Stewart Simonson's help (I arranged this) to see if Tedros would convene experts.

Meanwhile, the DHS and DOT and FAA are working hard on the logistics of diverting plans to selected airports that are associated with the capability of screening with questions and quarantining or moving to voluntary isolation.

Airports are: LAX, SFO, Seattle, ATL, ORD, Hawaii, Newark, IAD, Detroit, DFW JFK, and Seattle

PRESS: CNN (truck came to my house since I was so busy with wall-to-wall conference calls and hundreds of e-mails.;

Feb. 2, 2020 – Call from Sylvia Burwell asking for clarification of the new policy regarding AU students who are returning fom China. Apparently, the policy is not up on the CDC website.

Had daily Task Force call. Discussed the difficult logistics of airport funneling and quarantine/isolation at land crossings with Canada and Mexico.

Cases now 14,551 and 304 deaths Now 3 aditional cases in USA = 11

Kansas City Chiefs beat SF 49ers – Patrick Mahomes stars abd comes back from 10 point deficit in the 4th quarter.

PRESS: MSNBC; Fox Local TV; NBC Nightly News; CNN with Anna Cabrera

Feb. 3, 2019 – Task Force meeting daily. Repatriated people from Wuhan 150 tested negative; no positives thus far. Cases = 17,205 with 361 deaths; 26 countries have 180 international cases and within that there are 20 human to human transmission transmissions with no sustained transmission yet.

Complicated issue with border crossings of Chinese at Canada and Mexico. Many come over, but screening capabilities are not like we have at airport.

Travis AFB, Miramar, Lackland AFB are landing destinations for US Citizens coming from Wuhan so that we can implememnt institutional quarantines and medical care if needed.

Spoke with George Gao tonight in China. George is the Director General of the Chinese Centers for Disease Control and Prevention. He confirmed that infected people can be asymptomatic and that asymptomatic people can transmit. This is important since the recent NEJM paper that said that a Chinese woman who went from Shanghai to Germany and infected a business associate while she was asymptomatic was in fact mildly symptomatic and so the NEJM paper is incorrect. However, the fact is still true. Also, George was very sensitive and understandably defensive since he was the one who said early on that there was no human to human transmission and that the original 27 cases in the wet market reported on December 31, 2019 were animal to human when actually human to human transmission was occurring weeks before. The Wuhan health officials did not tell him this and he thus gave out false information. This lapse likely allowed the outbreak to take hold since Wuhan went about their business with 40,000 pot luck festivals without social distancing.

Failure of HIV vaccine trial HVTN-702 (Uhambo) conducted in South Africa >5000 participants showed no efficacy at all. DSMB stopped trial due to futility

PRESS: WTOP Radio; CNBC; TRT Turkish TV (x2); CGTN Chinese TV; On camera interview with Jennifer Ashton in VRC – ABC News; Lou Dobbs FOX News.

Jan. 4, 2020 - 20,680 cases and 27 deaths. No sign of diminishing. We are hearing the obvious conflicting opinions of the benefit or harm of travel restrictions.

A lot of interest in the revealing that the NEJM paper claiming in one Chinese to German transmission that it was symptomatic transmission, when it probably was not. I quoted that paper (now flawed) in the WH presser.

One death in Hong Kong (total of 2 with Phillippines for non-China deaths)

20,680/426 – 2% mortality Continuing to evacuate USC from Wuhan. 4 individuals from Hubei Province under quarantine (2 LAX, 1 ORD, 1 NY)

Chinese officials criticizing USA for travel restrictions. WHO also adding muted criticism.

Got urgent e-mail from Lindsey Baden from NEJM to review in 2 hours a pape from Germany showing that an asymptomatic person can harbor replication competent virus in nasal passages.

State of the Union address tonight and vote on conviction after impeachment tomorrow – weird!

PRESS: Bloomberg Radio;Vox print; Marc Siegal Doctor Radio – Sirius; NPR – "All Things Considered"- Richard Harris; Good Morning America – ABC; Yahoo Finance TV; NY Times – Roni Caryn Rabin; Reuters print; Israeli TV – i24 LIVE; Picture in Washington Post; BBC Radio interview

Feb. 5, 2000 – Spenty the day on the Hill as part of the President's Coronavirus Task Force led by Alex Azar and Mick Mulvany to brief first the Senators in the Dirksen Building led by Lamar Alexander and Patty Murray and then the House led by Rosa DeLauro and Tom Cole in the Capitol Visitor's Center. Also, spent time in the SCIF planning for tomorrow when we may be briefing the POTUS again.

25,000 cases/479 deaths.

President was acquitted today by the Senate on a partisan vote.

Much print press about every aspect of nCoV, particularly the controversy about asymptomatic transmission. In the Washington Post today, Nancy Pelosi, when asked whether she feels the administration is doing a good job, said the following:

Post – Feb. 5, 2020:

[redacted]

PRESS: KCBS Radio – San Francisco; MSNBC; Radio Free Asia (TV); Wed MD; Washington Post

Feb. 6, 2020 - Cases continue to soare with 28,018/563. Another packed day mostly at HHS and White House. Conspiracy theories still abound. The NAS group with OSTP met (see above) and decided that there was no clear evidence of malfeasance, but it should be looked into (see attachement below):

Briefed the Asia/East Asia Ambassadors on nCoV in Room EEOB-350. Then had long meeting of Coronavirus Task Force is Sit Room of WH chaired by Mick Mulvany at 4:00-4:45PM when the core group of Task Force were called to Oval Office to brief POTUS. When we walked in the POTUS was not yet in the room. When he walked in with Melania, the first thing he did was say“"Anthony, come here and say hello to Melania”. Then, to my embarrassment in front of everyone (Kellyanne, Mick, Bob O’Brien and many in Cabinet) he told Melania that I was the smartest person in the world. We then sat down and briefed him and Melania. He asked what he could do and we said that since he would be calling Chinese President Xi Jinping late this evening, he could ask him to approve the WHO delegation of scientists that include CDC and NIH people. He did what he did last time and directed most of the questions to me, again ending with asking me if I thought that we were on the right track.

During the task Force meeting, the issues came up of cruise ships (one in Yokohama, Japan, and one in New Jersey/New York) that had infected Chinese from Wuhan on them and discussion of how to handle quarantine for the rest of the passengers.

PRESS: India TV; Podcast with Newt Gingrich; Podcast with Howard Buchner at JAMA (well-received by NYT and WSJ reporters.

Feb. 7, 2020 – Started with 7:00 AM with a multi-party call hosted by WHO. Got good information. See below.

31,211/637. 61 infections on Japanese cruise ship. Chinese are starting to see a slight downtrend in cases. Perhaps we are turning things around in China? I warn on the call that we need to give developing countries the

resources to do contact tracing and isolation or else as we decrease China, another country will become like China. Also, need serologies to determine extent of asymptomatic and minimally symptomatic infection so that we can determine the true case fatality rate among other things.

Cancelled trip to Florida for Chris's birthday. So sorry.

PRESS: Press conference at HHS with Azar, Redfield, Cuccinnelli, Biegun, Szabat; CNN; interviewed with: USA Today, Bloomberg Law (Jeannie Beaumann), Arizona republic, NY Times (Denise Grady), Bloomberg News (Bob Langreth; WJLA TV ABC7 (Local); CNN with Lou Dobbs.

Feb. 8, 2020 – Numbers today: 34,867/724. First USCit died in Wuhan. Much press about this and the cruise ships in Japan and Bayonne. Infections and quarantine of the Japan ship (61 so far, including some USCits. 10 people under quarantine from airport screening at the 11 airports. People on Japanese ship getting cabin fever with quarantine. People on Bayonne ship have all been released and the Chinese nationals on the ship are going home.

Tom Frieden called me this AM and we discussed various aspects of the outbreak. He and I are on the same page in thinking tht this is acting like a bad influenza in its transmissibility and that the denominator is much greater than 34,867 (above) making the case fatality rate (CFR) more like 0.2-0.3 % rather than 2.0%.

PRESS: FOX and Friends; WTOP Radio; MSNBC

Feb. 9, 2020 – Sunday, but it goes on. 37,593/814. People on the Japanese cruise ship are being released from quarantine. Outbreak still raging in China. Still only 12 cases in USA (9 travel from Wuhan and 2 spouses of 2 of the 9).

Briefed the Governors at the Governors convention at the DC Convention Center

PRESS: CNN International (good interview)

Feb. 10, 2020 – 40,625/910. Outbreak still progressing. I will list below the quarantine centers associated with the various funneled airports:

JB Pearl Harbor-Hickam, Hawaii (HNL)

Great Lakes Training Center Navy Base, Illinois (ORD)

Naval Air Station Joint Reserve Base, Texas (DFW)

March ARB, California (LAX)

Travis AFB, California (SFO)

Dobbins ARB, Georgia (ATL)

Fort Hamilton, New York (JFK)

Naval Base Kitsap, Washington (SEA)

Joint Base Anacostia, Washington DC (IAD)

Joint Base McGuire-Dix-Lakehurst, New Jersey (EWR)

Fort Custer Training Center, Michigan (DTW)

The Department of Defense already has quarantine centers at Fort Carson in Colorado, Travis Air Force Base and Marine Corps Air Station Miramar in California, and Lackland Air Force Base in Texas.

Ken Cucinnelli sends e-mail to Task Force saying that we should be much more aggressive in "mitigation" right now and not wait until outbreak in USA occurs. This triggers calls at HHS since it might look like HHS is not doing things correctly. Had a vigorous Task Force call at 4:00 PM to discuss merssaging and the fact that we need to prepare for mitigation. Ken Cuccinelli wants to prepare families and businesses to how they would respond to an outbreak. I pushed back saying that my experience with anthrax and the "duct tape" incident made me feel that this would inspire unnecessary panic or ridicule. We should prepare more forward-looking at the state and local health levels, not the family level.

Infections on the Japanese Cruise ship up to 136. Sick people taken off and rest quarantined on ship. Question raised whether aerosol spread through ventilation system similar to spread of SARS in 2004 in Amoy Garden Apartment Complex in Hong Kong.

97 people die in China yesterday – most for a single day.

CDC wants the airlines give them the contact information of passangers so that they can be tracked.

Bob Redfield having trouble clearly articulating the process of converting from containment to mitigation. He is a good guy, but Bob is Bob. Azar/HHS/and WH are all putting me out there to explain things within our group and to the press. Bob seems OK and modestly wants to learn. I like him.

PRESS: CNN (Jim Sciutto); Diane Rehm Podcast; Sean Hannity Radio Show; CNN International.

Feb. 11, 2020 – 13th American infected (San Diego). One of the people air-evacuated by State to Miramar from Wuhan. Minimal sxs.

43,138/1018

Bob Kadlec offers the Japanese help in providing remdesivir in a compassionate use protocol to the people on the Diamond Princess cruise ship in Yokohama.

Now 131 people infected and the rest are quarantined. I offer Cliff Lane to help with the protocol.

A PCC document that I just read is proposing that even in Phase IV (see below) we should continue INA 212 (f) travel restrictions. I disagree with this since travel restrictions are to delay the entry of disease into your country. Once you have sustained transmission in your country, it is a waste of resources to try to keep out travelers. I cannot be on the PCC call this AM (on a panel at the Aspen Institute in DC) and so I called Bob Redfield and asked him to respresent me and my reservations about this:

WHO officially names the 2019-nCoV as **"COVID19".** Was on Panel at Aspen Institute chaired by Helen Branswell and with Nancy Messonnier and Ron Klain as co-panelists. Reminisced with Ron about the Ebole-White House days

PRESS: NPR Radio 1A (Todd Zwillick); WTOP Radio; Press at the Aspen Institute (2300 N Street); FOX News (Lou Dobbs)

Feb. 12, 2020 – 45,172/1115 Individual reports are coming out about various clinical characteristics. Unreviewed report now of virus in saliva of infected people. Let us see what kind of reponse that gets.

Very busy day today with 4 Congressionald briefings! Also, complicated by wake of Eric Scorce today and funeral tomorrow. Much stress.

First we briefed House members at Rayburn led by Rosa DeLauro, Nita Lowey and Tom Cole. Then we went to the Senate Dirksen to brief senators led by Lamar Alexander. Then to Capitol Visitors center to brief House members led by Eliot Engel. Then to Majority hosue leader Steny Hoyer's office to brief members. Steny was profuse in his praise for me, which was a little embarrassing

On my way out of White House from the 4:00 to 5:00 PM Task Force meeting, ran into Larry Kudlow, who has become my new best friend. He joked about how many years I have been doing this and he has been following my career. His main question was when is this COVID19 going to crash the economy, i.e. when does he need to start worrying about it. It told him that we are OK for now but this could change rapidly if we start seing sustained person-to-person transmission. He asked me to keep him informed when in my opinion things are starting to go bad

Having our second big **multipeson conference call this AM with Mike Ryan, Tedros and WHO,** Bruce Aylward (Canadian) called from China. He is part of WHO multi-national advance team in China. Still no invitation for US representation from China to be part of group. Azar getting very angry and blaming Tedros for not pushing with China to get us on the group. Azar feels that Tedros in bowing to Xi Jinping who does not want USA. Tough situation since Tedros and WHO depends greatly on China and often bows to them.

PRESS: WTOP Radio; Bloomberg TV (by phone;

Feb. 13, 2020 – 60,349/1369 Sharp increase in that they are not using just lab test for DX; they are using chest x-rays and CT scans of lung.

Meeting at White House with Chairs and Ranking members of big 4 committees with Anne Schuket, General Paul Friedrichs, Bob Kadlec in Roosevelt Room.

Kevin McCarthy, Steve Scalise, Greg Walden. Chaired by Mick Mulvaney. Also, Eric Ueland of WH Lewg there. Good questions. Many compliments

PRESS: CBS This Morning (for showing tomorrow); FOX News (Lou Dobbs)

Feb. 14, 2020 – 64,460/1384 Making plans to deal with Americans on Princess Diamond Cruise ship in Yokohama harbor. Cliff flying to Japan to help design a clinical trial to treat infected people with remdesivir. Then he is off to China as part of the WHO-sponsored delegation.

Azar, Redfield, Kadlec and I briefed the entire Cabinet on a teleconference this AM

PRESS: FOX Business; Spectrum News TV; Fox News with Dana perino;CBS This Morning ; CNBC

Feb. 15, 2020 – 67,178/1527. Had White House Task Force conference call at 12:00 noon (Saturday). Big issue was the plan to get Americans off the Diamond Princess in Yokohama harbor. State will charter planes to get them to Lackland and Travis AF bases. Sick people will stay in Japanese hospitals. Uninfected and people whoise status is not clear will be flown out with the proper PPE for those who are thought to be at roisk of being infected.

Also, discussed on the call the persistent problem of cruise ships in general, which could derail all polasn for containment since they scatter people from all over the world to all over the world.

Important conference call chaired by Bob Kadlec with the ASPR and CDC people who are on the ground with the Diamond Princess Cruise ship in Yokohama. The conditions apper to be dreadful with major transmission on the boat. Many crew members getting infected. Japanese are not adhering to the required PPE. It seems that they are unaware of the potential transmissibility of the virus. The CDC people say the ship is like an "incubator" for the virus. One called it a cesspool of virus. This conversation makes it clear that we need to get US citizens off that ship. James Lawlor (Nebraska) and Michael Callahan (Mass. General) were on the call.

PRESS: FOX News with Molly Line;

Feb. 16, 2020 – 69,275/1670 (Sunday) Big discussion on phone with Kadlec, Anne Schuchat and Kevin (ASPR) on whether to remove a person from the evacuation plane who recently showed to be positive. Original plan was that anyone who was infected would not board plane evacuating people from the Diamond Princess. Now Kadlec and Kevin want to board them since people on the bus waiting to board have already been exposed on the bus to several people who are infected.

Washington Post story by Jasmeen Abutaleb has me defending Azar against slurs against him (covertly by administration officials). I also say that w need to be fair to the POTUS (see below):

PRESS: Face the Nation (Margaret Brennan);

Feb. 17, 2020 – 71,438/1775. 454 infected on Diamond Princess cruise ship. Heated discussion last evening (see above) with Bob Kadlec, Will

Walters (State Med), Anne Schuchat, Kevin (ASPR) about whether to board people on the evacuation 747 plane who were originally scheduled to come home as "uninfected" after they just found out that 14 of them are in fact infected. The written agreement is that no documented infected people should get on the evac plane. Walters, Kevin and to some extent Bob Kadlec (he was complicit) insisted that since they were already on the bus, we should allow them on the plane. They said that we would not know what to do with them if they stayed since we could not leave them on the ship and the Japanese did not have facilities to take care of them (I do not believe the latter). Anne Schuchat vehemently argued that they should not be allowed to board since the public and written agreement was that they would be put on a plane WITHOUT infected people and this would be breaking that agreement. Nonetheless, Walters pushed and Kadlec (ASPR) caved and went along. Of note, later on (today) Walters said that he checked with me and I was OK with the boarding – a lie! On the call today Azar was upset since the entire Cabinet was questioning why we let them board and when he asked our stance, he heard that we (HHS) disagreed. He was upset that we did not speak with one voice and this looked bad. On the call today, I told him that State (Walters) was going to do what he wanted to do anyway no matter what we said. Of note, on these issues in foreign countries, State has the last word.

Several of the 14 infected people from ship who were evacuated went to Nebraska. Also 3 additional people were notified while on the plane that they were infected. We air evacuated 328 people from Diamond Princess. 61 Americans elected to stay in Japan on the ship, but the Japanese want them off the ship because transmission is occurring on the ship. There are now 800+ non-China cases, 365 of which are on Diamond Princess. Now 28 countries have cases and within these there are 183 human to human transmissions. Singapore is problem with 68% of their cases are human to human

PRESS: WTOP Radio; FOX (Caputo) TV; FOX Business TV; CNN (Wolf Blitzer Situation Room).

Feb. 18, 2020 – 73,335/1876. More infections appearing on Diamond Princess. Good thing we got our people off the ship.

Director of a major Wuhan hospital dies of COVID-19. Liu Zhiming, 51yo neurologist Did panel at the Council on Foreign Relations chaired by Fran Townsend. Bob Kadlec was other panelist.

Much discussion about Cruise ship issues.

Our planes land in Lakeland and Travis with evacuated Americans. Infected people shipped to University of Nebraska for containment; remainder of the uninfected go into 14 day quarantine

PRESS: CNN New Day (Jim Sciutto and Alisyn Camerota); BBC Radio; CNN International; FOX America Newsroom; CNBC; FOX News (Laura Ingraham)

Feb. 19, 2020 – 75,201/2012. On WHO weekly call with Mike Ryan. 1700 health care workers have been infected. Starting to discuss the role of environmental (surfaces) spread of virus, particularly in the context of the Diamond Princess. Mike Ryan makes good point that the stringent control efforts of China are putting pressure on the virus not to spread. This is somewhat artificial. He is concerned that the virus in other countries that cannot be so draconian in control we might see a resurgence of the virus that is being artificially controlled in China.

CDC Comms concerned that I am being too hard on the Japanese by sayng publicly that their quarantine failed. They contacted Courtney. Too bad. I tell it like it is. They completely messed up the infection control on the Diamond Princess. They had over 500 people infected on the ship. Problem is that Japanese are releasing people into the community from the ship without the complete 14 day quarantine. They consider being on the ship as quarantine when it is not. We have "do not board" orders on the people who have left the ship until they are off the ship for 14 days.

PRESS: NPR "Morning Edition"; KCBS Radio (San Francisco); FOX Business News; Siriusx Radio – Michael Smerconish; Nextstar TV; Wall Street Journal Pocast; NBC Nightly News (did not show – may show in AM); PBS NewsHour (William Brangham); FOX News (Lou Dobbs)

Feb. 20, 2020 – 75,752/2130. Had major discussions last evening among the HHS team. Some disagreement that we had to sort out between ASPR (Kadlec) and CDC (Cetron/Redfield) regarding when to trigger the transition from containment to mitigation. Kadlec wanted to do it if only 1

location (city, etc) had more than 3 rounds of transmission, whereas CDC wanted to trigger to be >3 rounds in more than one non-contiguous location (city, etc.) . After much conference call discussion we came to a compromise.

Azar pissed off at a story in the Washington Post by Lena Sun. Someone leaked the story about the disagreement between CDC and State/ASPR regarding allowing infected Americans to board the evacuation plane taking people from the Diamond Princess back to the USA. Now this is a big story: "Infected patients put on plane against CDC advice"

PRESS: Radio Free Asia (TV); The Doctors TV Show; Home Care Radio (HCR); NBC Nightly News (from yesterday)

Feb. 21, 2020 – 76,775/2247. 1st patient to die from being on Diamond Princess. Had intense "Table Top"=like exercise with the WHTF in the Situation Room from 3:00to 5:00 PM. Discussed the plans and triggers of going from containment to mitigation. Lots of good discussion. Led by Mick Mulvaney.

CNBC interview wa slightly hostile questioning the "controversial" decision of putting the infected evacuees from the Diamond Princess on the plane back to USA. After my explanation and after I was off the air, Mike Osterholm and Scott Gottlieb got on and starting spewing forth about the idea that we might be missing people in the UA who are infected. The hosts seemed to be pitting me against them. Typical media

PRESS: BBC World Radio Show; NBC News print; WJLA Local TV by phone; CNBC (Meg Terrell)

Feb. 22, 2020 – 77,932/2363. Seeing sustained transmissions in Japan and Korea. CDC issuing travel alert 2 – "consider postponing non-essential travel". This is a bad sign and could be the beginning of the transition to a pandemic.

Press (see MSNBC below) still folucing on the decision to board infected people on the plane from the Diamond Princess **PRESS: MSNBC; CNN with Michael Smerconish;**

Feb. 23, 2020 (Sunday) – 78,804/2463. Cases of community spread now increasing greatly in Japan, South Korea, Italy.

Bob Kadlec called me this AM with emerging problem. We need to house some of the evacuees from the Diamond princess who are continuing to convert to virus positive in a place where we can isolate them and have them ready for acute medical care if they become ill. There are about 30 people thus far negative for infection who may soon convert, mostly elderly and frail about whom Kadlec is concerned. It is projected that 1 of 10 will convert and likely will get seriously ill as has been the case with other elderly people from the Diamond Princess who got ill in Japan and went to Japanese hospitals. They are now at air force bases Lakeland and Travis, but the military does not want to have responsibility for them if they are infected since they are concerned about "force protection". Also, and importantly, Bob Kadlec tried to get the people housed at Anniston, AL. Congressman Mike Rogers (R-AL) got furious and reemed out Kadlec saying he was going to destroy him. He got on the phone to President trump who was on a plane going to India and badmouthed Azar. Apparently, the POTUS called up Azar and was very pissed off. He told Azar he had to fix it or else, since the POTUS was originally angry that we even brought back infected Americans from the Diamond Princess. Azar then came to me asking me to help him "fix it". And so that is the origina of this saga.

The suggestion is to ship them to the NIH Safra Lodge so that they have access to NIH SCSU. This would be disruptive to NIH, but there does not seem to be many alternatives. Had discussions with Francis (boarding a plane to Grand Cayman) and Larry while on my C & O canal walk with Chris about how to address this difficult and frustrating issue. Francis on way to Grand Cayman for vacation. This leave it to Larry and I to "fix".

Had important conference call with NIH Clinical Center people – Jim Gillman, Tara Palmore, Rick Davey, etc. Tara makes good point that we realy cannot use the Safra lodge since even one infected person would nullify keeping uninfected people there. Decision was to skip the Lodge and put everyone in the Clinical Center. Gillman, Tara and Rick now huddling to figure out how to do this.

I visit the Clinical Center group (Gillman, Tara, Rick, Henry Masur, David Henderson, nursing, etc in Clinical Center Room 6-3551 where they are convening to work this out. They present to me that they can make 11 beds available in the CC for evacuees who may convert. If they did the full 30 (i.e. +19), it would be dangerous for our staff since we cannot retrofit that many rooms with negative air flow and proper room for don/doff. We

decide on 11 in CC and Rick works with Lauren Sauer at Hopkins for an additional 8 for a total of 19. We go with that. I contact Azar who contacts POTUS who is on plane to India with Melania. And so, it is "fixed". Azar called me to thank me for "saving his ass".

Feb. 24, 2020 – 79,524/2626. Situation getting worse in Italy, Korea, Japan, Iran. More reports of transmissions by asymptomatic people. Lots of discussions of when the WHO will declare this a "pandemic". WHO is saying that they are no longer using the terminology "pandemic"

Stock Market plunging today about 1000 points as a result of coronavirus reports.

Mick Mulvaney called my office today to give me the cell number of **Larry Kudlow** who wanted to speak with me. I called and Larry wanted my take on what is evolving with COVID-19 since it is critical to him in his assessment of the potential impact on the economy. He said he trusts my opinion over anyone else.

OMB will release the Supplemental Request to the Congress tonight and I have a Congressional briefing with AZAR and the HHS team tomorrow AM. They did not request any for NIAID even though I put in for $145 million. Spoke with Azar a few days ago and he said that OMB and he would not be upset if the Congress added to the Supp request for money for me. Problem is thsat until then, I may need to defend why I am not getting or do not need additional money.

Had dinner over mansion of Adrienne Arst. Chris Liddell and his wife Renee were also guests.

PRESS: CBS Radio (NYC); AP TV; FOX Business (Lou Dobbs)

Feb. 25,2020 - 80,277/2705 Major concern ove other countries surging in cases – Italy, South Korea, Iran. Stock Market staring to crash due to COVID-19. Supply chain concerns. 1st patient evacuated from Diamond Princess to Lackland supposedly will come to NIH since patient has since converted to virus positive.

Big explosion of media. On the usual CDC press briefing, Nancy Messonnier made the comment that a pandemic and community spread in the USA is not a matter of IF, but a matter of WHEN and we should prepare to do things like close schools and do telework. This caused a firestorm of media frenzy around the world. The Stock Market tanked by

1000 points; the POTUS called up Azar asking what the hell is going on. I went into the media to try to calm the waters (see press below). Also, the press was zinging the POTUS and Larry Kudlow for saying right before Nancy made her statement that everything is under control in the USA (which it is for now – **14 cases with no community spread)** while CDC officials (Messonnier) were saying that a USA outbreak was inevitable. Also, zinging the POTUS who is saying that a vaccine is imminent (soon). He is obviously confusing the initiation of a phase 1 trial and having a vaccine ready.

PRESS: WTOP Radio; CBS Radio (NYC); FOX with Bret Baier; CNN Situation Room with Wolf Bitzer; CNN International; CNN with Chris Cuomo; MSNBC; BBC Radio x2

Feb.26, 2020 - 81,187/2768. Should be a big day with the POTUS back from India and going to give a press conference this afternoon.

Big day today! POTUS returned from India and wanted to clear up the issue of Nancy Messonnier's statement that sent the Stock Market crashing. The Task force, particularly Azar, me, Redfield, added Anne Schuchat, Mick M. **met with Trump in the Oval Office** and updated him on coronavirus situation.

(Of note, we have 1st case of community acquired COVID-19 in a woman from Solano County, CA who had no epidemiologic link to anyone weith COVID-19. This could be the beginning of something bad)

After we briefed POTUS in the White House, we went into the Cabinet Room and the other members of the Task Force briefed the POTUS a bit more. Then we went into the **White House press Room which was more packed than I had ever seen it.** People standing on chairs in the isles. POTUS made comments, then Azar, then Anne, then me on vaccines and therapy. The POTUS stayed for a long time (45 minutes) answering questions. He called Nancy Pelosi "Incompetent" in answer to a question For the most part he was OK, but tended a little bit to underplay the situation. After that we **went back to the Oval Office with the POTUS to do a "post-mortem" on the press conference**. Everyone felt good about the presser.

There was much speculation that the POTUS would either get rid of AZAR or appoint a Czar. The press was geared for that. However, POTUS asked VP Pence to do overall coordination of the coronavirus effort. Clearly

this was a compromise to not make Azar look bad since he is friends with Pence and at the same time silence/satisfy those who want a Czar and/or to get rid of Azar.

Another interesting twist was that they announced that Debbie Birx would be the new "coronavirus coordinator" in the NSC. Apparently, she may have been fired from PEPFAR where there was considerable discontent about her leadership style (very dogmatic and inflexible)

Finally, we all adjourned to VP Pence's office to discuss his new role in coordinating coronavirus activities.

White House had us cancel all press briefing commitments since they wanted all the news to be the POTUS. This led to the impression that I was being "muzzled" and led to a real twitter forestorm **PRESS: CNN New Day with John Berman and Alisyn Camerota; FOX News; CNBC Squawk Box;**

Feb. 27, 2020 – 82,446/2808. Very interesting things evolving. Got phone call from Azar this AM (while in Building 31 cafeteria). Azar is frustrated with the operational incompetence of the CDC and asked me to start thinking abou a possible replacement for Redfield at CDC in case Azar needs to replace him. He prefers a woman, and someone who is not an obvious anti-Trump person. Azar admits that regardless of all the PR, the fact is that Pence is now in charge. Also, Azar told me that Pence ordered the lockdown of all press by everyone including Azar. Azar is trying to turn this around since it is obviously a bad idea.

Got phone call fom Tom Bossert (former Deputy National Security Advisor to Bush and National Security Advisor to Trump until John Bolton forced him out). Tom saw the press briefing on TV last night and was appalled by the denialism of the problem by Trump. He wanted to know if I was trying to bring in some reality testing. I told him that this was difficult. I emphasized that we should be testing thousands of people and not just a few hundred. With the **1st community case in CA**, it is clear that there are other infected people out there in the USA. Also, there is a 2nd community case in California. **Turned into an amazing day**. Chris Cuomo calls me up and says that he wants me on his show since he is going to rip apart the CDC for not having enough tests available to screen for community spread cases (i.e. no known geographic connection). He says that people from NYC and elsewhere are calling us saying that they have suspicious cases and they

cannot get test kits from CDC. Actually, this is for at least 2 reasons: 1) the CDC has not worked out the glitches in their kits and the criteria for testing a PUI (person under investigation) included their having an epidemiologic connection to a case. This is crazy since by definition, a community-based case (which we are trying to screen for) does not have any recognizable epi link. I realize that we have to fix the CDC problem and I call Brian Harrison and we both walk into Azar's office and explain that we need to get CDC, FDA together to loosen the regulatort constraints on getting tests out. It was my pushing that did it. They come up with a solution of regulatory relaxation of QC.

Stock Market crashing! Also the issue of "muzzling Fauci" is going wild. See above: It started when the VP took over the Task Force and his Chief of Staff (Mark Short) and his comms person Katie Miller wanted to re-assess the communications. This was really triggered by the Nancy Messonnier's statement. I had agreed to a number of TV hits and we got word from the VP office to Bill Hall that we need to stand down on all media for the time being so that we can re-submit clearances. This got interpreted that Fauci was being muzzled and triggered an amazing twitter storm that was widely and virally tweated to not suppress the "great Fauci". I was getting hundreds and hundreds of e-mails of support. There is even a #freeFauci out there.

Big surprise was at 10:35 PM tonight I got a **phone call at home from President Trump** who wanted to chat about the coronavirus situation in general. We spoke for about 20-25 minutes. I encouraged him not to underplay the seriousness of the situation since if it turns out bad, it would look like he is covering up. I even spoke to him from a political standpoint that his chances for re-election might be more damaged if he downplayed the potential spread of virus in the USA than if he said we may face serious problems and even if the Stock Market goes down further, he was at least honest and the country would respect him for it. I thought that he heard what I said, but the next day, he again underplayed it.

Feb. 28, 2020 – Much community spread in South Korea, Italy, Iran, Japan.

Briefed the All House Membership at the Capitol Visitor Center. Question came up of whether I am muzzled and I explained that this was not the case.

PRESS: MSNBC – Chris Matthews Hardball; FOX Business with Gregg Jarrett;

Feb. 29, 2020 – 86,000/2941. **Important Day –** Went to Situation Room for a Saturday AM (10:00 AM task force meeting) when it became clear that there was several new cases of "community spread" There were already 14 cases (12 from Wuhan and 2 spouses). Then we learned a few days ago that there were 2 cases in California that were community based and both were now on respirators. The NEW information from yesterday is that there are now 6 additional cases – 1 in Oregon of a 45 yo who is now in the ICU and 5 cases near Seattle Washington, one of whom died last night; another one is hospitalized; and a 73 yo in long term care is now in an ICU; one just returned from Korea and so that might be a link for that person, but the others are unknown source**. A new chapter in the outbreak.**

6 hour meeting in the White House Situation Room. We **increased travel alert** to Italy and Korea and no travel to Iran. Level 3 for Italy and Level 4 to Northern Italy. Level 3 for Korea and Level 4 for Daegu in Korea. I suggest and it is accepted as the "Fauci Rule" of asking these countries to do exit screening on people coming from their country to USA. Meeting led by VP Pence. **Trump joins meeting and we decide to make announcement at press briefing in WH press Room of new findings** (plus the fact that they signed an agreement with the Talaban to end the war in Afghanistan). Pence and Mick Mulvney want me standing right next to the POTUS on the podium so that I can be seen on TV, and I make remarks about the recent community cases. POTUS speaks, then VP Pence, the Azar, then me, and then Redfield. They wanted just me, but I pushed to have Redfield also make remarks.

During the question period, the issue again comes up about whether I am muzzled. I go to microphone and say I am not nor have I ever been muzzled.

VP Pence and Azar to be on Sunday Morning Shows tomorrow **PRESS: NBC Today Show; MSNBC;**

Mar. 1, 2020 – 87,137/2977. Bob Redfield and Nancy Messonnier telling me that there are now more cases in Chicago, Rhode Island, Florida, Massachusetts. Nancy is frustrated that Bob is not sounding the alarm to start social distancing. She is asking for my help. I will bring it up at the AMA call and the Task Force call.

Got call at home this AM (Sunday) from **Gov. Andrew Cuomo (NY)** asking advice how he should handle the COVID-19 siutation in NYC. Had long conversation in which he stressed a few times, how much his father (and mother) loved me and used to tell Chris and Andrew how much they respected me and how proud they were that I was an Italian-American.

Sylvia Burwell appeared on Fareed Zakaria GPS show. I was supposed to be on with her, but it was one of the shows that got cancelled for me. She called me this AM while Chris and I were on our walk and asked advice and fact checking for her interview.

On several of the Sunday Shows my name kept coming up by people in interviews and panels (Chuck Todd – Meet the Press) saying that "we should have Dr. Tony Fauci out there speaking to the American people. He has a decades long history of giving the truth in a calming way to the public."

Sunday conference call with AMA followed by VP Pence and Task Force. We are moving to mitigation in Santa Clara section of California where there are cases and in the Seattle area of Washington State. Reason – we have sustained community transmission in those areas.

PRESS: FOX and Friends;

Mar. 2, 2020 – 89,197/3038. 2nd death in the USA (Washington State man). Several more community based cases plus a NYC case that returned from Iran. We will need to move to mitigation + containment in Washington State, which has declared state of emergency.

89 cases in USA with more cases each day. 6 deaths in USA

Deb Birx on board. Had a slight run in with her when she told me that the WH was pissed at me for sayng on n NBC interview today that we have an outbreak and "likely a pandemic". It all go cleared up after I spoke with Katie Miller who is now running the Comms shop for COVID-19. She is the VP's Comms person.

Someone trying the hurt Azar by leaking to press (Politico and WSJ)that on a phone call wher we discussed the contamination problem with the CDC test that Azar and Brian Harrison said to send the tests out anyway even though they are defective. The leaker said that I was on the call and tried to persuade them not to do this. The entire story was a fabrication and Brian Harrison, Redfield and Steve Hahn talked the reporter out of it.

Met in the Cabinet Room with POTUS, VP and multiple CEOs of PHARMA to discuss contribution on industry to treatment and vaccine effort. POTUS very deferential to me at meting. Getting many, many e-mail and press writing about my role helping the country. Much press exposure (daily WEH briefing from press room)

Having a daily Task Force meeting at 4:00 PM will destroy my schedule to do anything else.

PRESS: CNN New Day with Alisyn Camerota; CNN with Chris Cuomo; Daily press conference from WH press room. Mutliple spinoffs

Mar. 3, 2020 – 91,320/3118. POTUS and VP visit NIH today. **Amazing day!** Testified with Steve Hahn, Anne Schuchat, Bob Kadlec before Senate HELP Committee chaired by Lamar Alexander. Patty Murray complaining about lack of testing availability in Washington State where there is increased community spreading now with 6 deaths most in nurtsing home. In the middle of the hearing Sen Keane asked me why I was disinvited to the Democratic caucus lunch. It was scheduled that after the Hearing, Hahn, Birx and I should make comments first at the GOP Senate caucus lunch and then the Dem. In reality someone in the VP's office screwed up and felt that I would not get to the NIH in time to greet the POTUS who was coming up on Marine One. They did not know that I was supposed to ride in the motorcade with Pence. Anyway when the VP's office heard about the outrage of Keane, they immediately re-invited me. Keane thought that this wa another example of them "muzzling me". A real cluster. However, the VP spoke so long at the Dem lunch that it was clear that the POTUS would arrive before me, who was supposed o greet him. Finally Azar and I raced up in his car with no motorcade to NIH. Amazing that the POTUS got to VRC/NIH before me and Azar and actually waited in the holding room for me. Yikes! We did our thing; I made a presentation, we had a press conference in the VRC. Graham and Kizzmetia Corbett made presentation on 2nd floor and then the POTUS invited me and Azar to return to White House with him on Marine One. After we got off Marine One, the POTUS and I held a press conference on the lawn. Amazing.

We then had our Task Force meeting followed by another press conference.

Importantly, I have been pushing for blanket testing throughout the country on symptomatic and asymptomatic people to get some data. CDC and FDA are promising this now, but I doubt if they can deliver. I am beginning to quedtion the competency of CDC and the innocent inexperience of Steve Hahn and FDA

In the middle of this, **Larry Corey calls me u**p and mentions that they did in Seattle a screening of people presenting with Flu like sxs in 4 emergency rooms, and of 380 people, 4 were positive for Coronavirus. This is bad since this is 1%. I told Larry to call Bob Redfield and let him know. This may be the beginning of a major outbreak in the USA

PRESS: Good Morning America with George Stephanopoulos; multiple press conferences, including one on White House Lawn after getting off Marine One with the POTUS

Mar. 4, 2020 – 95,125/3254 Countriesd with cases – 77. South Korera - 5328 cases; Italy – 2502. In USA 22 cases travel related + 38 person-to-person (10 deaths) = 60 cases + 3 Wuhan and 45 Diamond Princess repatriated – 48 . total – 108.

Testified with my NIH colleagues at the House Approps Subcommittee chaired by Rosa DeLauro and present was Full committee Chair Nita Lowy. Again much praise for my role in coronavirus.

Many senators want to speak individually to me. Today spoke with Senators Manchin (D-WV), Gary Powers (D-MI), and Pat Toomey (R-PA) clarifying point about testing, which is the big topic since the CDC and FDA lagged behind.

More briefings today of House GOP and Dem caucus in Capitol Visitor Center. Totally standing room only. Kevin McCarthy ran GOP and Nancy Pelosi ran Dem. Much praise for me. VP came with Birx and then took me with them to return to WH in his motorcade, which was really fun – driving at 50 miles/hour down usually crowded streets that are now all blocked off.

Daily task force meeting – I presented to group the 4 cases of community spread in Seattle (Corey phone call). VP and Steve Mnuchin pownplayed and VP bought it saying that 1% is a small number. I tried to explain to them that 1% reflects the situation a few weeks ago givin incubation and the real number is probably hundreds of infections. I wanted to have them do social distancing. Birz looking like she wants to tell the VP what he wants to hear.

Not looking good. Sean Conley appropriately questions the VP going to Seattle.

I call up Marc Short tonight and express my concern that they are downplaying the 4 patients. He understands and will relay this to VP.

Governor Cuomo wants me (texts) to go to NYC and do a press conference with him. I told him that this is unlikely. He texts me back: "You are doing the important work! I am in the cheap seats. God Bless. Whenever works".

PRESS: Press conference after the Task Force meeting. I stress difference between risk of infection and risk of complication.

Mar. 5, 2020 – 97,381/3348 Now have 12th death in USA – another of the Seattle nursing home. Total cases in the USA = 152. Seattle seeing community spread (see above).

Did Full Senate and Full House briefings in the Capitol Visitor Center with Azar, and some members of Task Force. Some hostility between Azar and Congressman for Texas regarding the issue of the Congressman questioning whether CDC people were properly PPE'd when they brought expatriated people from Diamond Queen.

Following the briefings, we did a press conference. Many hostile questions regarding what the POTUS said that AM on Hannity. He said that most people who get infected and do very well and can go back to work. He obviously misunderstood the briefing of him that most people whore infected (>80%) do well and do not need hospitalization. He also quoted a modeling study from CDC (Spoken by Brett Giroir) that the real CFR was between 0.1% and 1.0%. The press asked me how this could differ from the WHO number of 2-3%. I explained that the WHO only counts cases that come to the attention of the medical community (and this was pure arithmetic of numerator (deaths) and denominator (number of recognized infected people) and the CDC model was making assumptions about the actually number of infected people who might be asymptomatic or minimally symptomatic and not get noticed.

Did a Podcast with Alan Alda (really wonderful guy).

Congress passed a $8.3 billion supplement for coronavirus. NIAID gets $826 million

Govenor Inslee of Washington State called me even though the VP was on his way to visit the Govenor and asked me my opinion about mitigation, i.e. should they start it. I told him a definitely yes. He said that he trusts me and no body else in the administration. I also answered a number of questins from him and his staff.

Someone still is planting stories to discredit Azar. Judy Steckler (HHS) has asked me on a couple of occasions (see above) to call the reported and give the other side of the story which I have done.

Press stories that the White House did not like the Profile of me in Politico since it is off message (Really???). Yet everyone in the WH is congratulating me on the piece (watch your back, Tony). I am pretty safe, I believe since the public adulation of me has been amazing with every young intern as well as seasoned veteran in the WH coming over to me congratulating me and thanking me for my work and even asking for selfies.

Bad news with another cruise ship – Grand Princess. A person was on the ship, did not feel well, got off in a port in California, then was hospitalized, tested positive for COVID-19 and died. Now the cruise ship wants to dock in SF. Not being allowed Several people on board have respiratory sxs. Flying tests in to see if there is infection on the ship. If there is, we will have to quarantine the entire population of the ship OFF the ship to avoid a Diamond princess situation. Problem is that logistically we have no easy way to quarantine 4000 people. More tomorrow when we get results of tests.

PRESS: FOX Business with Lou Dobbs; CNN Town Hall with Anderson Cooper.

Mar. 6, 2020 – Nancy Messonnier calls me asking for help in getting the message out that we must protect the vulnerable (elderly with co-morbidities). She wants to say it but she says the VP's staff are pushing back. I promise to bring up at TF meeting. I do and get support to announce it, which I do at the WH press conference this afternoon. I say that people with underlying conditions, particularly the elderly, should start to practice some form of social distrancing as well as avoiding any non-essential travel, particularly airplanes.

During task force meeting it became clear that there were at least 21 infections on the Grand Princess out of the 46 tested. All but 2 were in the crew. I and others strongly push to get these people off the ship to avoid

another Diamond Princess fiasco. Leave crew on ship and test everyone and put inot holding facility (March or Travis) and then send the California passengers to self-isolation at home, provide charter flights for the non-Californians to their home, and have the UK, Canada and other countries come and make decisions for their citizens as to their disposition.

POTUS in Florida tells VP that he would keep the people on the vessel, but if Fauci and others feel it is better to take them off, then take them off. Yet, when he does a press conference in Florida, he says does not favor taking them off ship. I am beset with having to deal with always being asked if I disagree with the POTUS.

Continually being pressed about the lack of availabioity of tests when Hahn at FDA is saying that 750,000 tests are distributed and 1.5 million more are on the way next week.

PRESS: NBC Today Show with Savannah Guthrie; JAMA Podcast with Howard Bauchner; Tape CBS 60 minutes for airing on Sunday March 8);

Mar. 7, 2020 – 102,969/3511. Meeting at Deb Birx home to hash out issues in preparation for TF meeting today (Saturday) at 4:00 PM. Tom Frieden comes down from NYC, Joe Grogan, Steve Redd (now detailed from CDC to Deb), Matt Pottinger, Olivia Troye.

We make decision to recommend that staff of all nursing homes and extended care facilities act as if they are infected and wear masks, wash hands, etc. in dealing with clients. Also, limit visits of family members, and if they do visit, they should do as the staff does.

Still have not made decision about whether to ban all embarkment s of cxruise ships for USA. We want to do this, since we do not have the facilities to quarantine thousands of people on a single ship when we know from DOT that at any given time there are 99 cruise ships out there with >300,000 people that are planning on disembarking at USA ports.

Announced last night that Mick Mulvaney is out as Chief of Staff to POTUS and will now be Special Envoy to Northern Ireland (Yikes!)

At Deb house we learm that 2 people from the AIPAC (American Israel Public Affaitrs Committee) meeting are infected and one who has now actually gotten sick has hugged Mark Meadows, the new Chief of Staff to POTUS. I speak with Sean Conley, Physician to POTUS, and tell him that

Meadows needs to be isolated at home now; he needs to be tested now; if negative, then OK, but still isolate 14 days' if positive, we have a real problem sine he has made contact with many public Figures, possibly the POTUS already. **VERY INTENSE TIMES.** Meadows test is negative. Will isolate for 14 days.

Gov. Cuomo calls my cell and wants me to help him get masks from the WHO supply since the SNS does not have enough to service New York. I give him Stewart Simonson's cells phone and they connect.

Had important TF meeting in Sit Room. VP phones in from Mar a Largo. At least 4 cruise ships with crew members who were on the Grand Princess are out there. Could be a logistic nightmare. I propose that we urge seniors with co-morbidities to avoid crowds, unnecessary travel, particularly on planes and absolutely on cruises as part of my campaign (see above) to protect the vulnerable. I write (handwritten at the Table) a statement for the State Department to publish with DHS that this is our recommendation. VP loves it (on phone) and says let us call it the Fauci doctrine.

Mar. 8, 2020 – 105,427/3583. 2 cases in DC and at least 3 in Montgomery County. I am going to start social distancing myself – am 7 monhs shy of 80 years old. Today is the Sunday show day. I emphasized on FOX (Chris Wallace) and Meet the Press that people with underlying conditions, particularly the elderly with such conditions should do social distancing, avoid all by absolutely essential travel, do not take long plane trips and absolutely avoid cruise ships.

The meetingof the TF today emphasized getting people off the ship. There has been a delay with the union of longshoreman somewhat passive aggressing the USG. Pence to Call Gov. Newsom. Pence tasks Deb and I to put together some "Doctor Talk" statements in clear language.

Pence clearly very happy the way I handled the 2 Sunday Shows that I did.

Nice Profiles of me in Politico and NY Times today.

Amazing outflow of thanks from hundreds of people!!

Article from Denise Grady:

[redacted]

PRESS: FOX Sunday with Chris Wallace; Meet the Press with Chuck Todd; Appeared on 60 Minutes (CBS) Special on coronavirus

Mar. 9, 2020 – 111,354/3892. Stock market really crashing. Even though we are saying that 1.1 million tests are out there, and millions (4 mill this week) to follow, we still do not know how many tests have been performed and whether anyone can get a test who needs it. hate to say it, but some incompetence at CDC/FDA. We are geeting killed publicly by this vulnerability. Am now told by CDC that we only have 1 million nasal swabs to collect the specimens. And so now we have more tests than swabs! And the limiting factor is the swabs.

Gov. Cuomo calls me up and asks my advice on whether to close schools in the orthodox Jewish section of Westchester where they have 90 cases (more than rest of NYC). I tell him yes. He also asks about closing subways. I tell him not yet, but let us stay tuned.

I will push for more surveillance testing. Lab Corps and Quest

On phone call with VP and all the Govenors. I talk about protecting the vulmerables with co-morbidities, particularly among the elderly I bring Cliff into the group on an almost fulltime basis.

Cases in 35 states. >500 cases with 22 deaths

Priority 1 is to get people off the Grand Princess.

Had press conference. POTUS came. Had good conversation with him. He is getting very crummy with me. I sarcastically answered one of the persistent questions about the cruise ship issue by saying I personally would never get on a cruise ship.

PRESS: CNN New Day with Alisyn Camerota and John Berman; FOX and Friends.

Mar. 10, 2020 — 116,588/4090. USA cases now 712. Deaths 29

Just signed off on a Level 3 State ("Reconsider Travel") and a Level 3 CDC ("Avoid non-essential travel) for the European Schengen Area This measn that all travelers from this area are required to enact a 14 day voluntary quarantine after arriving to USA. Also will consider an INA Section 212(f) Proclamation banning travel to USA bu any foreign national, with limited exceptions, who has been physically present in Italy in the last 14 days

I push hard with Jerome Adams to expand community mitigation. One topic was whether there should be campaign rallies. I insiste that we say all large crowds should be avoided. Marc Short pushes back since the POTUS will be doing rallies. Jerome and I continue to push. I will say that the degree of stopping depends on the area of the country — Washingotn State (bad); Nebraska (probably OK).

Chris Liddell becoming a friend and encourages me to stick by my guns — good guy.

For better or worse, I am becoming an international celebrity. Calls from all over the world.

[redacted] 'Running out of equipment and just letting the elderly and frail die without intervention.

Katie Miller defending my saying what is my opinion based on good public health principles despite others in the VP's staff wanting me to be a bit more politically sensitive, particularly around campaign rallies. Katie wants to have me do ther "Fauci 5" this coming Sunday.

Chatted with Govenor DeSantis (R-FL) who was concerned that I said at Press conference today that Florida had community spread, when in fact Florida just had a big cluster. He was correct, was nice on the phone call arranged by WH after he complained. We came out with a statement correcting.

Spoke together with (Bob Redfield)with Nancy Pelosi at the request of VP to convince her to pass a bill to indemnify companies who make the surgical masks. There are 2 categories of masks: 1) medical, and 2) industry. They are really the same with some very minor differences. We do not have enough medical and so we want to sell the industrial ones to medical use. The PREP act allows indemnification The companies want indemnification to sell the industrial ones to medical.

PRESS: NPR Morning Edition; FOX Hannity

Mar. 11, 2020 – 121,098/4366. >1000 cases in USA – 29 deaths (WHO numbers).

Congressional House Energy and Commerce Oversight and Reform Hearing today – Carolyn Maloney (D-NY) Chair

AMAZING DAY!! Before Hearing we were told that the POTUS wanted me at the White House at 12:30 PM for a meeting about travel restrictions that we had been discussing and the Hearing was supposed to end at 12;30PM .. I obviously had to leave at 11:45 AM. I left. The chair and committee was very annoyed. The twitter feed blasted that since I was being very forceful in saying that :"Things were going to get worse before they got better" and gave a very serious warning about what was ahead, that the POTUS yanked me out of the hearing (Amazing).. Multiple TV cameras and hundreds of camera clicks followed me out of the Rayburn Building as I had a car waiting for me to take me to the Oval Office.

The days discussions were historic. I, Bob Redfield, Deb Birx and Azar argued and discussed for a couple of hours that we should retrict all travel from the Schengen countries (the 26 European countries) similar to what we did with China (see above). USCITS can come back but will be funneled through 1 of 13 airports and when they get here, they must self isolate fo 14 days. Non-USCITs can only come if they had spent the last 14 days outside of the Schengen. Reason was that 70% of all new global infections were in Europe (particularly Italy and France) and 30 of the 35 US States had infections that originated in Europe. Level 3 travel to Europe – only essential travel

Steve Mnuchin and Larry Kudlow were against this since they felt it would cause a depression, not just a recession. We went back and forth multiple times. Jared Kushner and Bob O'Brien (NSC) weighed in with me and Bob/Deb.

We went in and presented to the POTUS and he asked good questions, many of them to me. He agreed and was clearly concerned more about the health of the American people than he was about the economy, which he said would recover.

We then went and asked the opinion of the CEOs of the major banks who were waiting for POTUS in the Cabinet room. We did not them what we had alredy decide, but we asked them what they thought about travel restrictions. They were favorably disposed.

Speech written mainly by Steve Miller with help from Jared Kuschner. I helped in reviewing of the Speech which the POTUS gave at 9:00 PM from the Oval. POTUS writers took out some good stuff that I wanted in and kept in some stuff I did not like. However, in all it was a good speech.

The VP and I called Pelosi, Schumer, Mitch McConnel, and Kevin McCarthy to give them a heads up

After I went home and watched on TV, the CNN commentators (Chris Cuomo, Anderson Cooper, David Gergon, David Gregory) all discussed me as the adult in the room and the person wew should all trust.

Finally, Nancy Pelosi called me at home and was enraged and yelled at me for about 25 minutes saying that we left out the UK because of Trumps relationship with Boris Johnson. She is completely incorrect. UKwas not part of Schengen. She did not care. She said that I have lost all of my credibility now by saying that I said this was a public health decision when it really was a political decision. Terrible phone call!!! I called up Olivia Troye (Assistant to VP) after the call and explained. We will try to address this tomorrow. Probably should get Steve Beigen (State) to explain Schengen to her.

PRESS: WTOP Radio; Clips of me all over all the news on multiple networks/cable.

Mar. 12, 2020 – 129,846/4931. 1267 cases in USA, 38 deaths. Cases in 44 states. Italy continues to surge

Has House briefing in Capitol and Senate briefing in Dirksen. Then continuation of House Energy and Commerce Hewaring from the other day with Malonet as Chair. Again, they hammered us about testing. The Senators and Congressperrdsons were enraged, especially Patty Murry (D-WA). Steve Redd during the briefings and Bob Redfield during the Hearing continued to be incoherent in explaining about the difficulty regarding testing the "Public health" system that the CDc set up works well in individual small numbes of patient/physician related requests. However, it is not suited to mass screening.

Calls with Se. Joe Munchin (x2); Gov. Cuomo; Sen. Rick Scott (R-FL) Very flattering article abpout me in the Washington Post by Karen Tumulty (see below) that explains the above:

[redacted]

PRESS: On Pebble Beach at the White House after the TF meeting: ABC Evening News; CBS Evening News; NBC Evening News; Then, I did a gaggle of 5 questions on Pebble Beach; CNN Coronavirus Town Hall with Sanjay Guptya and Anderson Cooper;

Mar. 213, 2020 – 132,382/4981 USA 1694 Deaths. Primary health care facilities. Hot areas – WA, CA, MA, NYC

I thought that it would be a quiet day since the TF meeting was called off. However, at 2:00 PM, I was called down to the White House since the POTUS wanted me next to him at the podium of the Rose Garden as he made the announcement of deckaring at "National Emergency" which would give him and the Secretary of HHS the power to remove many constraints in response to a national emergency. Also on the podium were the CEOs of the major private sector companies that would make tests readily available – CVS, Target, Walmart, etc. I was at the posium and answered many questions of the press in the Rose Garden. I will be on the 5 Sunday Showes 2 days from now (The "Fauci Five"). Prior to that, I was involved in helping to proof the speech he would give. There were some glaring errors in the speech that I corrected. Got to meet Hope Hicks who was very nice. Jared is playing a major role in all of this.

After the presser the White House people showe me a minute by minute graph of the stock markert from the time the POTUS went to the podium and it went down to the 45 minutes of the speech and questions. The DOW went up in 45 minutes 1980 points, which was the greatest single increase in the market in history. The POTUS signed a copy of the graph for me and several of the CEOs

My tooth crown fell out in flossing this AM and Dr. Eric Hosaka so nicely fixed it for me right away 2 hours after I called him [redacted]

Alex Azar is obviously being pushed aside as he played a very minor role in the Rose garden Presser.

PRESS: MSNBC Morning Joe; GMA (ABC);CBS The Morning; FOX and Friends; BBC World News; Rose Garden Presser with many cameras.

Mar. 14, 2020 (Saturday) - CDC numbers (less than WHO numbers. 142,320/5388. 129 countries involved. China numbers going way down – only 11 new infections. Koreaa flattening out. USA – 2226 cases, 50 deaths, 532 new cases.

POTUS came into the TF meeting with "USA" baseball cap on. We spent a lot of time talking about "ratings' of yesterday's press conference and

its effect on the stock market. He dwelled on doing more press conferences and how the ratings would be even better than the best fake news TV ratings. He made the right decisions about now doing travel restrictions in UK + Ireland and so what I ma seeing is someone who actually makes decision that are bestr for the public health since he follows what the TF recommends (driven by me and Deb and CDC) but his public expression and even private expression is related to the fluff of ratings and publicity. And so he wants us to do 2 press conferences/day – one in AM and one in PM. Really interesting. We now will have no time to do work.

Hope Hicks seems as uncomfortable with this as I am. I see her as a future ally. POTUS

Did press conference and Alex Azar was not invited in order to make room for "diversity" on the podium with Ben Carson and Jerome Adams. Death by a 1000 cuts for Azar. I volunteered to Alex that in my introduction I would mention that the Declaration of Natuonal Emergency gacve Azar as Secertary enormous powers and flexibility to unshackle our response. I did so.

Mahor positive profile of me in **The Atlantic** yesterday (03/13/2020) https://www.theatlantic.com/notes/2020/03/time-capsule-2-exceptional-dr-fauci/607957/?utm_campaign=share&utm_medium=email&utm_source=a (see below):

PRESS: Press conference in WH press room; The Atlantic (see above)

Mar. 15, 2020 (Sunday) – BIG DAY!

142,539/ USA = 2888 with 58 deaths and 662 new

I did all 5 Sunday Shows today (my 3rd Fauci 5") with This Week on ABC, Meet the Press on NBC, Face the Nation on CBS, FOX with Chris Wallace and CNN. All went very well

Had press conference at White House. POTUS made intro and then left for us to take Questions. Brett Giroir brought a bunch of USPHS officers with their dark blue work uniforms and told the press how great they are. I spent an hour before the press briefing in the VP's office. In preparing for the briefing which was geared to rolling out the high throughput tests in collaboration with the States and the private sector that will be operational in the next day or so, they wanted to spin it that this was unprecedented that

no one has ever done this so quickly. Deb did not speak up which shows me that she is really inhibited by her Presidential appointee status. A little shame on her. I spoke up and said that several countries have already done what we are talking about, i.e. China, South Korea and so why not stop bragging and just say that we are entering a new phase of our response to COVID-19, i.e. a much more expansive testing capability. Hope Hicks and Jared Kuschner were my allies in this and both seem to now want to make sure that I am involved in everything and approve everything.

The POTUS came in and misunderstood thinking that we (the USG) would be implementing the testing. He was pissed. Brett and VP corrected him. However, he remained in a bad mood. He then said that he wanted to show his face and make some remarks without Qs and As at the briefing. Hope felt this was dangerous and said he should not do it. He started to berate Hope in front of everyone say that he became president because he was good and dealing with the public and was pissed that Hope was trying to tell him what he could or could not do.

I spoke with Bill de Blasio (Mayor – NYC) and convinced him based on what I was saying publicly and my conversation tonight to close the NYC schools (he had already decided based on what I was saying on TV). I went on to tell him he should close the bars and restaurants in NYC. He said that he would base this on my recommendation.

I had a similar call with Ann O'Leary, the COS of Gov. Gavin Newsom of California. Ann said that based on my TV appearances today and yesterday, the Governor has decided to close the schools in California as well as the bars and restaurants.

When I left the WH and crossed Pennsylvania and 17th Street, several cars honked their horns and shouted "thank you" out the window.

Congress (Blount) call and wants to give us a lot more in a 2nr supplement.

Mar. 16, 2020 – Came out with the guidelines that reflected my pushing for a more aggressive mitigation 15 day strategy → If you are elderly, self-isolate; do not congregate in groups >10 people; stay away from bars, restaurants, theaters, sporting events; if a community has community spread CLOSE the bars, restaurants and places of congregation; close schools where there is community spread; no visitors to nursing homes; if family member is

sick, others in family should take extra percautions; only necessary travel, telework as much as possible.

Press conference after was highly attended. Stock market dropped byu 3000 points, the biggest percentage drop in history.

PRESS: ABC 20/20 coronavirus special with David Muir;

Mar. 17, 2020 – 168,000/6700; 151 countries; USA 4529 cases (903 news); 84 deaths (16 new). At TF discussed supply chain issues; also testing still somewhat of an issue.

Press conference with POTUS. He is now coming around (largely through my efforts) to say thatr this is really a serious problem, but he still always brags about how well we are doing as opposed to emohasizing the challenges ahead. I gave some support to Gov. Cuomo during a question of me.

Issue arising of clains from France that **hydroxychloroquine** is effective in decreasing the duration of viral shedding and also is used as a prophylaxis in exposed people. All uncontrolled studies.

PRESS: Press conference after TF. I was featured heavily in the presser; FOX with Laura Ingraham; Sean Hannity Radio; Barstool Sports Podcast

Mar. 18, 2020 – WH wanted me to not wear myself out. Have had private car and driver since Mar. 13 (Friday). I will stay at NIH today and do some press tonight from truck at home. Very positive press with Laura Ingraham on FOX last night

[redacted]

On WHO call, Dale Fisher (Australian working in Singapore) gave warning to other countries that after you lift the lock down, be prepared for a rebound and use the lock-down period to stock up on supplies, prepare alternative hospitals (gyms, schools, etc.) preserve PPE and not use them for unnecessary things. Also, from Italy, 12% of ICU patinets were 19-50 years od and ~30% were 50-70 yo; 50% of French patienets in ICU are under 60 yo. Bloomberg report on March 18 (Tommaso Ebhardt et al) said that in Italy 99% of thois who died had “othe illness”. However, 75% of these had hypertension. These latter must have been on anti-hypertensive meds and so the issue of ACE inhibitors absolutely must be pursued.

On TF call we discussed the Defense Production Act and a possible EO. Also, the VP said over the phone that he wanted me at the Pressor today and Katie (good for her) pushed back and said that I should stay at NIH. VP looked surprised. Probably will hear more about this. Also, at TF meeting they decided to fully embrace FEMA and make a big announcement about that with the POTUS today.

New York City and State are facing a "Sophie's Choice" regarding PPE. They are very low and they have to make a decision of using PPE for testing versus giving to HCWs who are taking care of patients. Obviously, it goes to HCWs, but that will interfer with testing. This was related to me by phone call with Peter Staley, Mark Harrington, and James Krellerstein.

Also, had phone call with Major de Blasio who wants to go to "shelter in place for the entire city. He is asking my advice since Gov. Cuomo is pushing back. I advised DeBlasio to go ahead and do it. I will try to speak with Cuomo.

POTUS called me up from Oval. He has Alex Azar, Steve Hahn, Bob Redfield Scott Gottlieb, and Deb Birx in the office with the usual WH crowd. They want me in on the discussion. A friend of POTUS (Tom Ellison of Ellison Foundation ?) said that he heards that someone gave Hydroxychloroquine (HC) to 51 people and 51 got better. POTUS has heard similar stories, including Remdesivir (R) about other drugs and wants to make these available. To my amazement and dismay, Azar said that he could approve HC and Remdesivir now with the powers that he has. Steve Hahn and to some extent Deb and Bob started to chime in that this would give people hope. I took a deep breath and said that this was wrong and should not be done. If you want expanded access (EA) of HC which is an approved drug, you can do it in an EA protocol and still get wide distribution and possibly learn something. I stated that with R it is different since this was not approved. In the chorus of eeveryone agreeing with the POTUS that we need to give hope to people, I insisted that we can do both, but in the context ofa trial. To his credit, POTUS agreed with me as long as we get the drugs out there. They wanted to announce this today, but I convinced them to do so tomorrow when I am there. Below is an e-mail that I sent right after the conversation:

> From: Fauci, Anthony (NIH/NIAID) [E] Sent: Wednesday, March 18, 2020 2:27 PM To: Redfield, Robert R. (CDC/OD) [redacted] @cdc.gov>; Stephen

Hahn [redacted] fda.hhs.gov>; Birx, Deborah L. EOP/NSC [redacted] @nsc.eop.gov> Cc: [redacted] @niaid.nih.gov; Troye, Olivia EOP/NSC < [redacted] @nsc.eop.gov>; Short, Mare T. EOP/OVP 4 [redacted] @ovp.eop.gov>;

Miller, Katie R. EOP/OVP [redacted] @ovp.eop.gov>; Hicks, Hope C. EOP/WHO < [redacted] @who.eop.gov>; kellyanne conway [redacted] @who.eop. gov> Subject: Follow-up of today's conversation

Folks: When we put together the proposal for the protocols/distribution of Hydroxychloroquine (HC) and Remdesivir, I feel that it is important that we do not make the program the same for each. We need to link Remdesivir to a much more strict protocol as opposed to HC which is an approved drug and although it has some adverse events, we have tons of experience with it. Iam comfortable with the HC plan as discussed in the Oval. In contrast, we know much less about the unapproved drug Remdesivir. I have more concern about the potential toxicities of this unapproved, investigational drug in the context of COVID-19 as well as the need to prove that it works before we widely distribute it. The bulk of the data that we have with Remdesivir is in Ebola where it did not have a clear benefit. We should consider leading with HC in a flexible distribution protocol and accelerating the clinical trial aspect of Remdesivir. Also, we clearly need to have a discussion with Gilead about drug supply and the plan for any accelerated study. Finally, and importantly, the Chinese already have a clinical trial of Remdesivir with more than 200 people enrolled in the advanced disease arm of the study. Someone should directly contact the Chinese investigators (Bin Cao, et al) and find out if they have any preliminary data on efficacy and safety. In my mind it is imperative that we find out what they know before we launch any distribution program. Happy to discuss. Thanks, Tony

PRESS: Dave Webb Radio Show; Mike Gallagher Show; FOX Tucker Carlson; CNN Cuomo Prime Time;

Mar. 19, 2020 - >200,000/~10,000; USA — 9026/150; 2900 new. Italy >31,000

In the USA testing: ~70,000 tests with ~10% positive

Met yet again with POTUS right before the press conference, which did not include me since it was predominantly an FDA issue with Steve Hahn. POTUS excited about making drugs (Chloroquine, Remdesivir, etc.) more

accessible. Therapy was the theme of the day. They actually were going to go too far (see above) and make them all available on compassionate use. I convinced them not to. POTUS was hot to give out chloroquine or hydroxychloroquine since Jeff Ellison thinks that it is a great drug. Steve Hahn did a good job in stressing the need for safety and efficacy data.

Katie Miller and Kelly Love are trying to not overload me and particularly Katie is sensitive to my time.

Call with Gilead regarding remdesivir studies and supply

PRESS: Marc Levin Radio; PBS NewsHour with Judy Woodruff; Facebook with Mark Zuckerberg and Priscilla Chan; CNN Town Hall with Anderson Cooper and Sanjay Gupta; NBC Evening News with Lester Holt

Mar. 20, 2020 – Another day at the WH. Important TF meeting and press conference. During the day, Gov. Cuomo had a press conference that he wanted me on to join him, but I could not since I did not want to do a press conference outside of USG and the WGH would not let me do it anyway. **Cuomo took a gigantic step forward.** 90% of the new infections in the USA are now coming from NYC and Westchecter, but mostly NYC. Cuomo is essentially shutting down all non-essential activity in the city.. 100% of non-essential workers must stay at home and not intermingle. I strongly praised Cuomo for doing this at the Presser after the TF.

We met with the POTUS (as usual) in the Oval. The theme of the presser will be the fact that we are now having only essential travel to Canada and Mexico, and IMPORTANTLY, no aliean/immigrants can enter the countrywithout proper papers from Canada or Mexico, although the order is clearly aimed at Mexico. The rationale is that we are shutting down entry to USA from China, South Korea, Iran, Europe and UK/Ireland and yet people from these same countries are crossing over from Mexico. If some are infected and we take them in, we put them in facilities including with unattended children, we could have another cruise ship situation. The decision relly was a public health decision.

LAST NIGHT, Katie and Steve miller called me up and explained why the CDC order to do this was given (CDC was essentially told by state and DHS to do it). They wanted my support to emphasize that this was a pubic health decision and not an anti-immigrant decision. I believe that they have a good point.

During the presser, the reporters continued to ask me about the free distribution of Hyrdoxycholorquine (HC) , which the POTUS wants, and my statements that the evidence to do this is purely anecdotal and there is no convincing evidence by an RCT that either HC ro remdesivir works. After the presser the press went wild saying how I again contradicted the POTUS and I received hundreds of e-ails of people thanking me, even though I did not intend to or like the idea of contradicting POTUS, but I need to stick with the science. They also had a tweet that went viral of me holding me head seemingly in disgust as the POTUS was talking. That wa not my intention.

Most important part of the day and disturbing was my conversation with Mark Meadows and Marc Short together with Deb Birx Meadows praised me for a while and then got to the point. He wants me to consider the tone that I say that HC has no evidence of efficacy. I told him that I cannot compromise my scientific principles. Tough conversation. He wa being a gentleman, but he wanted me to go to a place that I would not go.

Even more disturbing was the conversation where he wanted me to support the idea of lifting the mitigation restrictions after the 125 dya periods since if we do not do this, Mark fees thatwe will trigger a depression (not just a recession). Mark Short agreed with him, but seemed much more sensitive to the fact that I did not want to get into that kind of situation that would use my credibility to sell an economic and a political issue. After I left the office, Mark Meadows called my cell and said that afterhe looks at some modelling, he would like to sit down with me and figure out how we can resolve this issue. He did ask me directy, if I thought we needed to extend the mitigation program beyond 15 days and I said yes. He seemed to accept that. There certainly is more ahead. I called a meeting at my house with Cliff lane, Chrsitine and me to discuss how to handle this as we go forward. I cannot and will not compromise acting on my good judgment. However, I can understand Marks dilemma with the economy. There will be more discuss.

Also, had conversation by phone with Governor John Bell Edwards of Louisiana who has ~400 cases in NOLA and wants my advice about how aggressive he should be and maybe copy NYC. He has already closed all the bars and restuarants. I told him to look at the inflection of the curve over the next day or so and contact his Commissione of Health. It the curve is steep,

he should consider mandating only essential work and everyone else stays homw, but not quite yet.

Also, Petrer Staley, Mark Harrington, James Krellenstein and others called late at night and told me that they had a bad situation in NYC where the desire to do many tests was eating up PPEs that were needed by HCWs who were taking care of COVID-19 patients. The implored me to speak out that ony necessary testing should be done, i.e. on hospitalized patient and those with sxs not in hospital, and not just anyone who wants a test. They sounded desparate that NYC would un out of PPEs within the next 7 days. I will bring this up to TF tomorrow.

PRESS: CBS Evening News with Norah O'Donnell; FOX with Bill Hemmer; WH Press Conference; Major Washington Post Profile on me

May 21, 2020 – Global 234,100 – new 24,200; deaths 9800 Italy 3,400 deaths, now surpassed China

USA – 19,300; new 5300; deaths 272 (73 new)

At task force meeting I stressed the problem about the PPEs being diverting to testing as opposed to HCWs. I also emphasized this strongly at the subsequent press conference. Again, we met with POTUS after the TF meeting and in preparation for the presser. Very good press conference.

Big front page article abut me appeared in the Washington Post. Very flattering. The situation with my national and international fame is explosive and really unimaginable. It is not hyoperbole to say that today I am the most famous and talked about person in the country and one of the most recognizable peson in the world. Countless profiles on me in multiple media. I cannot even read all the things that are written abuyt me since I am so busy....seriously. POTUS seems to be enamored of me even though I am taking the spotlight away from him. We are developing a very unique and interesting relationship. The entire secret service corps is coming over to me and chatting. They let me into the first gate without even checking ID. Everyone is worried about my health and welfare, probably because it is all over the place that I am almost 80 years old.

PRESS: WH press conference picked up by many outlets. Many print profiles and features on me. Ridiculous – too numeous to count!

Mar. 22, 2020 (Sunday)– Cases continue to soar. 30,000 in USA with 400 deaths; Italy still escalating. My please to the TF regarding needing desparately to get PPEs and other supplies to NYC seems to be working since FEMA in pusing stuff to them.

250,000 tests now done not counting those from hospitals and medical centers

Press is going wild with me. Front page in Washintgton Post yesterday and Op Ed by Maureen Dowd in NY Times today about me and my relationship with the POTUS. Profile by Peter Nicholas on me in The Atlantic. I am trying in several articles and on TV to clarify that the POTUS is tsalking about hope for therapies although there are no good data, while I must stick to the science and so fundamentally we are approaching this from different, but not conflicting standpoints. The press are crucifying the POTUS for "not listening to me and making crazy statements about "game-changing" therapies and praising me fot stivking to my guns.

ORACLE (Larry Ellison – a bit of a loose cannon) . Mark Meadows wants CDC, FDA and me to help put together by 5:00 PM tomorrow an on line site for tracking availability of drugs like Hyroxychloroquine and Remdesivir and making these drugs available via a physician. Bad idea, but it will happen. I will go with this as long as it does not interfere with the conduct of RCTs. Cliff Lane helping out but employing NLM and NCATS people. I am giving him full authority since I have absolutely no extra time given what I am doing already.

Also, Jared and Mark are very skeptical about the CDC modesl about the trajectory of the outbreak and what can be predicted regarding timing of modification of the mitigation. They want to see the data before they believe the models and get CDC out of the business of doing this alone and making policy – good for them – it is about time. I am getting Cliff to get MIDAS people in on this.

Press conference (I did not attend) after the virtual TF meeting. POTUS went into detail with very granular numbers of all the things USG (mostly FEMA) is doing regarding sending masks, PPE, other equipment to high risk locations (Washingto State, CA, NYC, etc.) On TV programs, FEMA Pete Gaynor did not look good since he did not have any idea how many ventilators and other equipment was available. POTUS went on and on about all the things that we are doing. Very rambling and disorganized as he

ad libs his speech I would have advised against this, since we are still getting calls that many locations do not have enough of anything. Also, they are talking about the now hundreds of thousands of tests that are out there and being done. However,as I have always said, testing for the sake of testing without reason only consumes PPEs of the people administering the tests. Looking at the presser from home on computer has made it clear how self-congratulatory the POTUS, VP and others appear on the stage.

Title 42 enacted – use of National Guard to help.

Role out of telemedicine without reguations so that people do not have to leave the house to interact with their physician.

A lot of promises – I hope we can back them up.

PRESS: CBS Face the Nation with Margaret Brennan; Multiple print features

May 23, 2020 – Global 292,000/12,800; new cases – 26,000; USA 33,300/391; new cases 6800. Cases in USA went up overnight by 20%. Bad news.

Got copy of proposed POTUS press conference speech for this afternoon. I objected sharply to the ststament that the ORACLE system (see above) will be able to follow every coronavirus patient in the country starting in 2 days (Wed). This is logistically impossible and I surely will clash with WH people, particularly Mark Meadows. He is a good guy, but wedded to this.

They are pushing to get HC out and we really need to do it under and IND and a protocol. Much tension between me (also Steve Hahn, Cliff Lane) and the White House (Meadows et al)

Apparently the WH is very upset that I am being profiled and it looks like I am putting down the POTUS and becoming a star that outshines him. The press is playing into this as is the tweet storm. Very stressful!!

Had improatnt and good meeting with Marc Short (VP-COS) and explained that 3 of the 5 profiles of me were without even interviewing me. The others started as inteviews and wound up as Profiles (Science – Jon Cohen, The New York Times - Maureen Dowd). The profiles always pit me (the good guy) against the POTUS (the bad guy). I explained to Mardc that I have no desire to conflict with, embarrass or show up the POTUS. He

completely understood the situation that I was in and was very sympathetic. I told him that I would not do anymore profiles.

Very important meeting in the Oval Office with the POTUS, Deb Birx, Jared Kushner, Mark Meadows, the VP and Marc Short about the timing of liftinbg the mitigation guidelines and telling people to come back to work since if we go much longer, the economy will definitely will tank and more damage to health might occur not to mention civil violence. He wnted to lift everything by Easter Sunday (April 12). I pushed back heavily saying we need to model out how to do this in segments and not just declare "Opening Day".

POTUS at press conference has essentially said he is going to open up the country. Did not say when, but hinted it was a few weeks at most. Getting calls at home from many people wanting tomknow what I think. I am nit anwering most. Spoke with Gov. Cuomo who is concerned about me and the position I am in. Also, spoke with Chris Cuomo who feels the same.

Amazing firestorm about me on TV tonight with Chris Cuomo, Don Lemon and others, wanting to know why I was not at the presser. Chris is being wonderful about saying that the press should not use Fauci as a foil against the POTUS. We need Fauci and we are putting him in a terrible position by pitting him against the POTUS.

PRESS: Several print profiles; Mentioned all night on TV (see above)

Mar. 24, 2020 – 392,000/17,000; 45,000/550 in USA. Cases still soaring in NYC.

Incredible intrigue going on with people (likely WH staff) feeding total lies to media about the frayed relstionship between me and the POTUS. This is really bad stuff. I am getting calls from media (Reuters) saying that a source told them that the POTUS was screaming at me and being abusive about the issue of HC treatments. Total nonsense.

See below. Typical of many aryicles over the past few days:

Search many other similar articles from today (Wash Post, etc.)

TF meeting today at 3:00. Met with Joe Grogan and importantly with Jared Kushner about the strategy to get Trump to be more flexible instead of sticking to his desire to lift the mitigations by Easter Sunday. Then met with Trump in the Oval. As usual he was wondeful to me, asking me most of the

questions. He fixed on easter and I pushed back and said we need more data that we would get with testing to be able to inform policy about mitigation. He ent back and forth, but agreed. He fixed on the increase in the stock marhet by 2000 points (biggest increase in nistory); hweoevr, wew recently had the biggest drop in history. He also focuse on his approval rating for how he is handleing the outbreak. It is all polls, ratings, and image. In some ways he is endearing, but he really is far from "Presidential". At the press conference, the reporters were glad that I was there and "not fired or dead". Twitter fed still exploding about me. I explained at the presser that we need flexibility in the date about when to "open up". Easter is "aspirational for the POTUS, but he is flexible in looking at all the data. Good conference. No conflicts. Keep getting calls from people wanting me to steer the POTUS in one direction or another. Gov. JB Pritzker (Illinois); Ken Langone of NYU, Lindsey Graham, etc.

PRESS: WMAL Radio; Chris Stigali Radio (Philly); FOX Laura Ingraham

Mar. 25, 2020 – 435,000/20,000; USA – 54,622/749. On WHO weekly call. China removing restrictions – critical to watch this closely to determine what happens in light of what POTUS is trying to do in reducing restrictions by Easter . Giuseppe Ippolitto reporting from Italy – major restrictions of non-essential industries. Good control in Central and Southern Italy. Lombardy still very bad. People moving from North to South bringing cases to South. Contact tracing impossible in major outbreak areas. Deaths mostly in older (>60 yo) people. From Italy – no evidence of bad effects of ACE inhibitors on COVID-19, hence no need to change meds. CHINA – in regions where they have gone doen to no cases, they are seeing reintroductions from imported travel cases. Big problem. Also, need to get infected people out of the homes since they are secondarily infected the rest of the family → family clusters. Discussed the issue of loss of sense of smell as an early sign of COVID-19.

At TF meeting, Jared still throwing barbs at CDCbecause they did not nail down the recommendations for returning critical infrastructure (CI) people to work after an exposure where they did not kno if they were infected, but were asymptomatic.

Metagain with POTUS in Oval. He really acting like he is very fond of me, always deferring to me. His staff definitiely notices this (Hope Hicks,

Kellyanne Conway). I believe that the mole who does not like me is Alexa, the Comms person. Hogan is OK. Devin is getting better and Katie Miller is great (tough, smart,but great). Interesdting couple with Steve Miller.

At press conference, it went well as I fashion a new slant for each presser. I apologized to reporter Philip Wegmann for answering him sharply when he asked what I thought about Tedros favoring the Chinese. He wrote me a nice note afterwards.

Big issue from the appearance on CNN Cuomo Prime Time was when I answered the question about the timeline to re-open the USG, I said "we do not determine the timeline, the virus determines the timeline". That will not play well among some of the POTUS staff.

PRESS: Bob Rose Radio (Gainesville, FL); WABC Radio (NYC) Bernie and Sid Show; CNN Cuomo Prime Time

Mar. 26, 2020 – Global - 414,000/18,400; USA - 68,600/1000; NYC 20,000/280. Continued pressure regrding POTUS aspitational goal of wanting to open up on Easter Sunday. Cases now coming into NIH with several staff infected. Admissions to the SCSU

Received another of now several calls from Gov. Andrew Cuomo wanting guidance on interpreting the trend of new cases/day and what this means to predictions of where the outbreak is going in NYC. Had the usual good and warm/friendly conversation. He and Chris Cuomo are becoming friends. Also, we discussed his and my relationship with Trump.

CRAZY, CRAZY – donuts are being named after me; T shirts have my picture on them and are being sold; San Francisco radio is dedicating a song to me – Curtis Mayfield singing "Keep on Pushing"; coloring pictures with crayons for my picture, face time with Trevor Noah; Instagram with Steph Curry

Mar. 27, 2020 – USA now has more cases than any country in the world

Global – 542,788/24361

To my surprise yesterday, the POTUS sent a letter to Governors outlining a plan to reopen county by county while moniroring the spread of virus in the low risk counties. This was half-baked and never shown to Deb or I before it was sent out. It was derived by Jared and Kevin Hassett (modeler) and I cannot see how it can be implemented. I am surprised at

Jared, who is usually very measured. This is reckless since it would require monitoring with much testing by CDC and they do not even know about it. Poor Bob Redfield is totally out of it.

IMPORTANT DAY – There has been a disconnect between what we in the TF have been saying about the availability of PPE (particularly masks) and ventilators and whether the people in the trenchs (ICUs) sare actually getting them. We keep saying that the equipmen is out there and the medical centers just need to get them and the medical centrers are saying that they are trying to get them and either they do not know how or the USG is outbidding them for the equipment.

I got on the phone via Cliff's treatment guidelines committee that he is organizing and listened to ICU docs from all over the country. The are very fearful of running out of PPEs within days to a weeks. Ventilators are mostly a NYC issue; they may fall behing and still there is this tension of Cuomo asking for 30,000 vents and USG (us) sayng that the vents are in the warehouses; they just need to get them. I promise the group I would try to fix this nonsense.

At the TF meeting, I took over and said we really have to stop this shit and fix this. We are acting like these people have everything they need and the fact is they do NOT. I was very empnatic and the VP (good for him) listened. We had FEMA (Pete) and Adm Pete on the screen and the Adm acted like a rigis navy officer saying thsat they did their job and got the vents and PPEs to the warehouse and now it is up to the locals to get it distributed. I essentially said that this is bullshit and we need to communicate to them how they can actually get the material. I asked is it our job to just check our own boxes or are we trying to actually get the job done in real life. Clearly, Adm Pete is not happy with me, but so what!

Hope Hicks, Kellyanne Conway strongly agree with me as does Marc Short and the VP. The VP order to make this happen. Also, the POTU finally invoked the DPA to have GM make ventilators and we are stopping (via me) saying that NYC has enough. Just give them what they ask for and if it is overkill, they they can return them and give to others.

Important discussion with Deb Birx that I have some concern about. She is using a model from Chris Murray to plot out how to delay the POTUS from pulling the plug for at least 2 weeks more. Critical issue that I feel strongly about and discussed with Cliff is that if we are going to lift

restraints on certain areas, we must have the capability of flooding the system with people to do identification, isolation (out of the home) and contact tracing. Otherwise, we will precipitate a surge as is NYC, NOLA, and other locales. Big discussion coming over the weekend.

POTUS signed $2.2 Trillion (uo to $6.2 trillion) relief package for the economy to give aid to laid off workers and other vulnerables. POTUS signed bill in the OVAL and actually delayed the signing until I wsa called from the lower West Wing lobby to be there for the signing. When I entered the OVAL the POTUS said, "Anthony, come here with us. I cannot sign this without you being here". The entire crowd in the OVAL including several Senate (McConnell) and House (McCarthy) leaders and Cabinet members present applauded me as I entered. Very embarrassing. I am not comfortable with this attention. After the signinf, the POTUS asked me and others to make comments before the many TV cameras that were let into the OVAL

Very laborious press conference where the POTUS rambled on. He wasted the opportunity to just focus on the relief package and went inot his diatribe against previous administrations.

SECURITY ISSUES – Threats on the "dark web" abainst me, Chris and the girls. They know everything about us including where my daughters live and work. Strange people hanging around my house and taking photos of the house. DC police now stationed at my house in addition to ISG agents with me all the time. HHS is giving me heavy security with ISG agents (Lonetto et al) guarding me 24 hrs. Agent George Adams assigned to me.

PRESS: Bloomdaddy Radio Show – Pittsburgh; Morning News with Brian Haldane Radio Baton Rouge – both right wing radio shows; Press in the OVAl with the signing; some press at the Presser.

MAR. 28, 2020 (Saturday) – 509,000/23300; USA 104,200/1700; NYC – 26700/450. Cases still escalating. First day with full sceurity

Lindsey Graham trying to help. Will go on TV and opush my message of holding off the POTUS to pull the plug too soon.

Gov. J.B. Pritzker called with report of death of a 9 month old from COVID-19 in Chicago. Prtiztker concerned that this will generate panic in mothers throughout the USA. May be 1st infant in USA to die of COVID-10

The USNS Comfort taking off from Norfolk, VA to NYC to supply beds and treatment for non-COVID-19 patients in order to free up on shore beds for COVID. Also, the USNS Mercy has already arrived in LA for same purpose The "swag" around me is getting really ridiculous. You can but Fauci T-shirts, mugs, donuts, sweat shirts, candles, pillows, etc. Geeeez!! I do not like this one bit.

AMAZING interaction with POTUS. Today Trump tweeted that he was considering quarantining the NY tri-state area (NYC, NJ. CN). This triggered a major news buzz. **Gov. Cuomo called me**; I was in my NIH office getting ready to do the Saturday TF meeting from the NIH SCIF. Cuomo asked me to help dissuade the POTUS since he (Cuomo) would have to forcibly push back on this and would defy National Guard troops sent to enforce the Q. At the TF meeting we had major discussions lead by VP. I helped convince people that a quarantine was not tenable and that we should recommend to POTUS to do a "strong travel advisory" that the governors would strongly support instead of having the Feds enforce a quarantine. I thought that I was finished for the night and would go home to an evening off when the VP said I should come down to his office and we should, together with Deb, Chad Wolff, Steve Mnuchin, Mark Meadows, Marc Short meet with the POTUS to tell him our recommendation to announce tomorrow. We met with the POTUS in the living quarters (not the OVAL) for about 1 hour. I led the discussions since the POTUS kept referring to me. It was a disturbingly rambling discussion since he kept talking about TV ratings, and HC, and influenza and virtually everything else as I was trying to keep him on track (with the help of the VP). Finally, we got him to agree to "travel advisory" and not quarantine. We wanted to announce tomorrow, but he wanted to tweet this tonight. He also said he wanted to get the Governors on board and so he wanted to call Gov Cuomo (NY), Gov Murphy (NJ), Gov. Ned Lamont (CN). And so, we adjourned to the Lincoln Study and finalized the language for the Advisory right at the Lincoln desk where the Emancipation Proclamation was signed. I kept insisting that they do not slip and let the CDC (from whom the Advisory must come) to use their words of "DO NOT TRAVEL". Also, I insisted through the rambling and lack of attention span that the POTUS explicitly say that this is NOT a quarantine. Finally, he individually called the 3 Governors starting off by saying "I am here with Tony and a few other people....." Cuomo was OK but questioned to be explicit as to just what

"Advisory" meant. We go it straightened out and before he went to the other Govs, he called up Sean Hannity to schmooze about TV ratings (I am not kidding). Finally, he got to the other Governors and we stopped for the nigh. Marc Short will work with CDC to get the right language out and the POTUS will tweet this later. I texted Cuomo saying that I had pushed back and we had avoided the quarantine. He responded: "I know that. It wasn't his conscience. He would have made a terrible mistake for the nation. I would have had to organize the Governors to rebel. Last thing we need. Thank you....on behalf of all of us." **WHAT A NIGHT!!!**

PRESS: Desus and Mero Showtime TV;

Mar. 29, 2020 (SUNDAY) – Cases continue to soar. **BIG DAY AT WHITE HOUSE** Spent several hours with the POTUS. Bottom line. Deb and I pushed hard to have the POTUS extend the 15 day guidelines for another 30 days to end of April even though Mark Meadows and Kevin Hassett were against this. They wanted to just go to 15 days extra and then re-evaluate. We pushed and said that we would leave to the POTUS.

We met with the POTUS in OVAL and Deb and I presented the case for 30 days. He accepted that right away (he really trusts me very much). He decided that he did not want to wait three days to Tuesday to announce and so we Chaotically and quickly wrote into his speech the announcement that it would be 30 days. We had a press conference in the Rose Garden (RG) and he called several times of me and Deb to explain the rationale behind the decision. It was another of the painfully rambling press conferences that lasted on a beautiful evening the RG for 2 hours. POTUS kept on mentioning the potential 1.5 to 2.0 million deaths in the USA due to Coronavirus, which is actually the worst case scenario of a flawed model; however, he felt that if he keeps mentioning that, then the people will take what we are saying seriously. He is incorrigible. At the end of the day it was a good outcome since we convinced him to go with 30 day instead of ending the mitigation prematurely, which I feel would be a disaster. At the presser, I emphasized that we must pay attention to the cities/states/areas with relatively few cases since they could explode just like NYC and NOLA and other cities.

CRAZY PRESS – the fringe far-right crazies are cooking conspiracy theories that I am a Hilary Clinton mole trying to destroy Trump. See NY Times – Sunday March 29, 2020 "Chief Scientist Draw Venom From the

Right" by Davey Alba and Sheera Frankel.Also, article in NY Times on "Testing Blunders...." By Michael Shear et al.

GOOD ARTICLE: March 29, 2020 article by Jenny Jarvie Great areticle in WSJ by Ben Cohen – March 29, 2020: WSJ: Dr. Fauci Was a Basketball Captain. Now He's America's Point Guard. https://on.wsj.com/33TOug3

PRESS: CNN State of the Union with Jake Tapper; big exposure at Rose Garden press Conference after announcing the 30 day extension of guidelines for mitigation.

Mar. 30, 2020 – Cses still soaring. Spent another entire day at the WH. Met with the POTUS and had Press conference in Rose Garden. Today most attention o CEOs and companies coming to indicte that they would help in any way.

Discussion at theTF meeting about Ad Bax (I brought it up) and the issue of aerosol merely by speaking and whether we should now seriously think about recommending that everyone wear a mask. More to come. Also, I am continuing to push that we onnect the dots about how we are going to handle the inevitable flares that we will soon see in other smaller cities. There needfs to be the capasbility of testing, identification, isolations and contact tracing. No one seems to be in charge. CDC is their usual lack of stepping up. I love Bob Redfield, but he relly is not the right perdon for this job and this time. Joe Grogan trying to get things organized in this regard.

PRESS: ABC Good Morning America with George Stephanopoulos; CNN New Day; Rose Garden Press Conference

Mar. 31, 2020 – Perhaps some early indication of leveling of new admissions in NYC. Careful.

Complete craziness with this Fauci cult hero stuff. See below in Washington Post today:

Chris Cuomo has COVID-19.

Big issue today is whether w should be recommending masks for everyone. We probably were too strong in saying masks do not work. I mentioned this on CNN (Sciutto) this AM.

Still local issues regarding availability of ventilators and PPE and tests. TF discussions still make it seems like they are out there, I I have no confidence that they are really getting to the people who need them.

Important phone call tonight organized by David Barr with many ICU and other docs throughout the country. They calim that PPE is running out, vents are needed and teting that takes several days to get results are essentially useless to them. I promisedto bring their concerns to the TF.

Trump continues to become more and more enamored of me.

Joe Grogan organizing small group of me, Deb. Redfield, Hahn, Giroir to solve practical issues. I am concerned that we are not really connecting the dots from TF to the trenches. Is Giroir really up to this. Means well. I also have doubts about Pete and FEMA

We shocked the public when Deb and I mentioned at the Press Conference that there could be 100,00- to 240,000 deaths in the USA even with maximal mitigation. I explained that this is the "model", but we can definitely get the deaths down below that since it is the data that always trumps the model

PRESS: CNN Newsroom with Jim Sciutto; White House Press conference.

April 1, 2020 - Cases still going up. USA - 188,000/3700. Global – 751000/36400

NYC-43100/1100

Some very early signs in **NYC** that the number of "new cases' in starting the stabilize. However, the deaths always lag and these will continue to increase over the next week or two.

Did major briefing of the GOP House leadership organized by Liz Cheney and Kevin McCarthy

Continued crazy stuff: Petition to name me "Sexiest Man Alive"; videos games named after me; Fauci Bobblehead; dishes in redstaurants named after me, and on and on.

Had good conversation with **Bill Gates** tonight who wants the BMGF to partner with me (NIAID) and BARDA in the advanced development and scaleup of vaccines, therapeutics. Also, wanted to discuss a strategy for opening up the country after the wave subsides.

Really very fine **podcast with Sanjay Gupta** – personal, but very informative

Washington Post for tomorrow:

Press is over the top. My picture and stories about me are in the national news virtually every day. Today and yesterday and tomorrow was flooded with stories. Too much; impossible to even read all of the stories

PRESS: Fox Radio NYC – Rosanne Scotto; CBS Norah O'Donnell taped for tonight; NY Times Daily Podcast; White House Press conference

April 2, 2020 – USA – 215500/4600; NYC – 47400/1400

Global – 824000/41000;

Washington Post now reporting that I have a security detail (George Adams). Also, DC police now guarding my house 24 hrs/day.

Gave **briefing to the GOP Senators** for 45 minutes similar to House briefing yesterday.

Terrific Sirius XM – **Coach K podcast** – wonderful person who was so generous and complimentary in his comments to me. He called me "the point guard for the world"

Spoke with Gov. Phil Murphy of New Jersey who wanted to run by me his approach to COVID and see if I thought that he was doing all the right things. He was. He is frustrated that some people still do not adhere to Guidelines even though he is pushing hard and slappiung penalties on people.

PRESS: CBS This Morning; NBC Today Show with Savannah Guthrie; CNNTown hall with Sanjay Gupta and Anderson Cooper;

April 3, 2020 – Global - 879000/46000; USA 245000/5500; (real numbers are probably more; these are CDC numbers – global is 1,000,000/50,000) Deaths and cases still soaring.

Meeting today virtually (Francis Collins leading) with the Public Private Partnership to address research and development for COVID-19. Mikael Dolstien (Pfizer); Paul Stoffels (J & J), etc.

Intense media blitz on me continues. Mentioned by all Late Night TV Shows.

Question of universal wearing of masks dominating conversation

Press conference today: I was originally supposed to be sitting on the side for questions and at the last minute, they told me that I was not needed.

This was not unreasonable since the presser was about masks and Jerome Adams had been pushing this and CDC released the guidelines about masks and so it made sense that I did not need to be there. I mentioned this to Jim Acosta (CNN) and he made a story that I was excluded from the prsser. This created a **firestorm** where CNN made it a story saying that I wa excluded since I had said last night 9CNN Townhall) and this AM (Fox and Friends) that all states should practice "stay at home', and the POTUS has refused to "mandate that". They painted it as an exclusion of Fauci since he disagreed with the POTUS, which was not the case.

WELCOME TO WASHINGTON. I believe that the White House (mostly POTUS staff) are starting to get really pissed off at me.

The press conference turned out to be a shit-storm since Jared Kushner got up and trie to explain things and the press killed him. Also, the POTUS said he would not wear a mask, which undermined what Jerome and Bob had just said. Glad that I was not there.

The ridiculous attention to me continues; fan clubs, Swags, am constantly on TV; countless profiles of me. For example:

PRESS: Fox and Friends; PBS NewsHour with Judy Woodruff

April 4, 2020 – Global 972600/50300; USA 277200/6600;

Gov. Greg Abbott of Texas – questions about my statements recently that all states should do stay at home. He was vey nice ad wanted clarification of what that meant forTexas and was he already doing what I was saying. In fact, he was for the most part.

Also, spoke with Gov. Ned Lamont of Connecticut. Same issues as Gov. Abbott

Washington Post had article ridiculing Jared for his appearance at the Press conference. They are being a bit unfair. Thick politics going on fueled by POTUS ridiculous behavior of blaming people for things. He keeps talking about TV ratings of the press briefings, which fuels the press backlash at him.

In Task Force meeting had a big (unusual) argument with Peter Navarro who handed out a folder that he says shows studies that Hydroxychloroquine is effective in COVID. I strenuously objected and he then attacked me saying that I was the one who was against blocked travel

from China when in fact I pushed the POTUS to do so. Weird guy!! VP and Marc Short acted like Peter was nuts.

See below Axios description of the **"confrontation between Navarro and me**:

POTUS continues to ramble at presser. Prior to the presser, POTUS invited me and Deb into his inner office at the OVAL and started telling me that as a Catholic how much of a shame it would be if we did not do a classical Easter and Good Friday and Palm Sunday. He wanted to figure out how to do a version of it like outdoor mass or stay in car and do drive in theater-like mass. Hope Hicks and I convinced him to essentially put Easter on hold for this year. Then he went on and on (almost pleading) with Me (mostly) and Deb saying that he cannot keep the country closed beyond the 30-day extension. He rambled on and on that we are destroying this great country and started rattling off the names of various sports commissioners (NBA, MLB, NHL, etc.) who said that their sports would be destroyed if we did not open up. Also, he said industry (all the industrial giants) would be forever destroyed. He said that he understood where Deb and I were coming from, but he could not let the country die and so one way or another, he is opening up in 30 days. He went on and emphasized this over and over at the press conference, which immediately followed his conversation with me and Deb.

PRESS: White House Press Conference – 1hr 25 minutes. I had the opportunity to push mitigation sayin that it was our ony weapon right now and I praised the HCWs saying they were true heroes.

April 5, 2020 – (Sunday) – Major news-outlets (Wash Post, NY Times) starting to write detailed stories of how the USG (esp. Trump) dropped the ball in response to COVID-19. CDC getting bashed (in some respects rightly so). Much Monday morning quarterbacking. Thus far, I am coming out OK, but the response in general in being bashed.

Global – 1,100,000/57000; USA – 311000/7700; Cases predicted to continue to rise and deaths increase over next week.

Nice article in Washington Post on the relationship between Deb Birx and me.

Beautiful profile of me on BBC audio featuring Chris and Peter Staley.

I was sitting on steps of EEOB on a conference call reviewing countermeasure portfolio (BARDA) when a photographer from across the landscape (on Pebble beach) shot me and focused on my pokadot socks. It got tweeted around the country. "Birx has her scarfs and Fauci has his socks" Geeeez.

Very amusing and notable dynamics at the TF meeting today. It is Sunday and we were supposed to have a relatively low-key meeting without a subsequent press conference. HOWEVER, as we began the TF meeting, we learned that the POTUS was joining us. He came in and in his usual rambling self starting going all over the lot and then said that we should have a press conference in 30 minutes since he wanted to give "good news'. Deb had been saying that the cases were starting to stabilize in NYC and in a couple of days we could speak about it. Jared wanted to talk about some good stuff regarding supply chain tomorrow. POTUS would have none of it. He wanted a press conference now. Everyone started scrambling to prepare. Of note, ADM John Polowczwk ("Adm P") gave some data on supply chain. The POTUS loved and told John to get over to the WH for the press conference. John was dressed in his Combat Fatigues and clearly was terrified of appearing on TV when the rules are that you should wear the standard formal dress (not dress level) for TV appearances out of the combat zone. He felt that he would be reprimanded by superiors at the Pentagon. It was clear that he was very nervous and almost frozen. When people in the room explained to POTUS what was going on, POTUS said "Last time I looked, I was Commander in Chief and so get your ass down here now". Then POTUS said: "Get Gen. Milley (Chair of the Joint Chiefs) on the phone and clear this up. Just then a Deputy Chair General go on the phone (not sure who it was) and said: "John, you are good to go. Get over to the White House in your combat fatigues." All ended well, although Joh was still clearly nervous as he stood before the cameras at the WH briefing Room.

Press: Face the Nation with Margaret Brennan; Press briefing in the White House press room after the TF meeting.

April 6, 2020 – Global – 1,100,000/63,000; USA – 338,000/10,000;

Today did call with Governors (me, Deb, Redfield, Giroir et al). Turned out it was mostly Governors's staff and health people as opposed to actual Governors.

Individual Calls with Gov. Ricketts (NE) and Gov. Reynolds (IOWA). They were concernced about my comment that "I cannot understand why all states have not done stay at home orders". They are really already doing as much or more than some states that have officially issued stay at home orders and they are being criticized as a result of my comments. We worked it out over the phone. I will support them and clarify where I can to support them.

At the **Press Briefing today**, I took the opportunity to say that the Govs of NE and Iowa are doing an excellent job ad are functionally doing exactly what those states that have stay-at-home orders are doing. Trump dud his usual rambling stream of consciousness show at the briefing.

Intense publicity about me continues with stories of granmothers who have crushes on men. Petitions to vote me "Sexiest Man Alive". Major stories about my basketball career at Regis.

Janet Tobias pushing to get footage and access to TF workings with me. I am very reluctant since the optics are bad. My main goal is to stop this outbreak, not to participate in a documentary. She can do her thing as long as it is not intrusive to our work.

I am concerned that we really do not have a clerar plan to "open up" the country at end of April. No one is really in charge or even knows what they are doing. This is not my area and so I can only provide 40,000 foot perspective, which is not good.

PRESS: Appeared at the White House Press Briefing.

April 7, 2020 - Global – 1,200,000/68000; USA – 369,000/11,000

Press still hot and heavy about me. Multiple stories per day directly or indirectly involving me. The debate about the use of HC still dominating the discussion. Big article in the Washington Post about the long relationship between Deb Birx and me.

Big challenge today is to firm up a plan on how to approach to re-opening of the country. I am concerned that there really is no plan and no one is really in charge. Off-hand mention of "another task force". Jared is getting involved with us. Deb supposedly leading it. Deb unhappy with Brett Giroir and bad-mouthing him a bit as he goes his way continually reporting about how many "tests" are out there. I do not have a good felling about this.

However, the **meeting that we had in the Roosevelt Room** tonight made me feel better. The entire team gathered after the Press conference for 2 hours starting at 7:30 PM. Paul Mango provided a **framework for "re-opening"** delineating all the things that need to be in place. Again, much depends on the easy availability of testing. Present were: Joe Grogan, Kellyanne Comway, Jared Kushner, Bob Redfield, Steve Hahn, Seema Verma, Deb Birx, Brian Harrison.

At presser I discussed the issue of greater pecent of deaths among African-Americans dues to the health disparities (hypertension, diabetes, obesity, asthma) that predispose to poor outcome (pneumonia and death).

After all this, at night 9:30 PM Cliff Lane came over my house and we went over the Guidelines document that he and the group prepared. I will brief Azar on Thursday and then officialy submit it as a "workstream".

This is an example of the type of articles that are appearing. This appeared in The Atlantic today (April 7, 2020):

ALSO, see article today in The Nation by Jeet Heer entitled "Dr. Anthony Fauci has a target on his back". The story says that the right wing, including Rudy Giuliani, is out to get me because of my stance on HC and because I am responsible for shutting down the government and ruining the economy.

From today regarding deaths:

PRESS: Local Radio hits – Jason Rantz Show KTTH Seattle; The John and Ken Show (California – KFI AM640 Los Angeles); Multiple local (from around the country) TV hits in EEOB; White House press conference.

April 8, 2020 – Global – 1,300,000/73,000; USA – 398,000/13,000

As we predicted, yesterday was the most deaths in single day in USA. However, indications from NYC aree that cases, hospitalizations, intensive care and intubations have been down for past few days. Remember – deaths always lag by about 2 weeks behind new cases. Could be first clear sign of turnaround.

Now focusing on how to "re-open" the country safely (see meeting last night)

Bobblehead raising money:

Crazy stuff on Internet:

Phone call with Gov. Gary Herbert (R-Utah) and Kristi Noem (R-SD). Same issues as described above for Iowa and Nebraska. I explained that I would publicly clarify when given he opportunity. They are against "one size fits all". I will correct any misunderstanding.

Tests — Abbott ID Now machine

Did teleconferences with House Republicans and Democrats moderated by VP Pence.

Nancy Pelosi still showing simmering hostility towards me. In particular, she did not like my answer that we really cannot enforce price controls on companies to which we license vaccine platforms such as Moderna with the mRNA. The fact is that we cannot.

Growing concern about fact that African-Americans are dying much more than other racial/ethnic groups. Certainly due largely to the increase in underlying conditions among them such as hypertension, diabetes, obesity, asthma

PRESS: FOX TV – America's Newsroom; Eric Bolling Sinclair TV; White House Press Conference.

April 9, 2020 (Thursday) – Global -1,400,000/80,000; USA– 430,000/15,000;

Getting ready to submit the **COVID-19 Treatment Guidelines** that Cliff led. Briefed AZAR by phone he liked it but wanted to make sure that Nancy Messonnier was OK with it since we did not want CDC to be coming out with objections. I called Nancy and found out in a poignant call that she no longer is involved in the COVID response. I do not believe that Azar knows this. Who removed her??? Tim Uyeki is representative for CDC on the Guidelines Panel.

TF Conference call with Senate GOP and Dems – usual questions about when to re-open the country

Another example of craziness. This below in the New Yorker:

.....

Again, countless print press stories about me directly or indirectly. Far, far too many for me to even think about reading. Some day, maybe, go back and read.

Eveyone asking about the plasn for re-opening the ountry

PRESS: ABC -Good Morning America with George Stephanopoulos; NBC Today Show with Savannah Guthrie; CBS This Morning; WH Press Conference coverage

April 10, 2020 – Global – 1,440,000/85,000; USA – 465,000/17,500

Concern building about the economy and when we can open the country. 17 million jobs lost within the past 4 weeks. Larry Kudlow and Steve Mnuchin are concerned that even with the massive infusion of relief dollars that we may o irreparable damage to the economy if we do not open soon.

Call with Randell Stephenson – CEO of ATT wanting counsel on how to get his workforce back towork safely

Call with Gov. Asa Hutchinson of Arkansas – doing a good job in AR; want counselon retunring to normal

Call with Gov. Mark Gordon of Wyoming – same discussion. What advice and counsel of returning to normal.

Call with Gov. Doug Burgum of North Dakota

All these Governors are calling me because of my credibility and reputation to run their plans by me and ask for my opinion and help (message back to TF and POTUS). Unfortunately, I really cannot do much but get their messages back. Very frustrating POTUS actually joined the TF meeting right at the beginning andstarting talking about ratings of the press conferences being the best ratings on all of TV. Yikes!

POTUS was again rambling at the press conference with **stream of consciousness** not really answering questions and spouting how well we are doing. Press focusing on whether we are prepared to re-open. Press keeps dwelling on fact that we likely do not have enough testing capability.

POTUS mentioned (to my and Birx's surpise) that he has already asked some people to be on **another Task Force** to help him decide on re-opening. He even mentioned that there would be prominent physicians on the call. Deb is worrie d about this. I am not surprised.

During press briefing reporter asked PTUS a question about **Gov. DeSantis (R-FL)** wanting to open his schools in May and would not that endanger lives of people since there are many cases in Florida. He did not

answer and then the reporter asked what my opionion was. I spoke generically saying I am not aware of the situation in Florida, but in general, if there are active cases in community, children in school could spread the virus. Later that afternoon DeSantis called my cell and explained that he wa evaluating the situationon a week by week basis and did not make any definitive decisions and the districts that he was considering opening the schools were districts with very few infection.

PRESS: CNN New Day with Alisyn Camerota and John Berman; Sirius Doctor Radio – Marc Siegal; Press conference (see above); FOX Martha McCallum; FOX Jesse Watters; Brian Williams - MSNBC

April 11, 2020 – Light day. TF, but no press conference. Important discussion about the fact that the sensitivity of the Abbott ID Now (15 minute test) machine is queationable. We have not had a single positive at the WH with press and secret service and staff. We will bring a machine to NIH to use on people with documented COVID-19.

I am still concerned about our ability to dothe tsting that we keep reassuring the public that we can do. Deb very much suspicious and restrained hostile towards Brett Giroir whom she does not trust.

Gave extra copies of the HHS Guidelines to Marc Short. They plan to have me present it to POTUS on Monday, April 13.

April 12, 2020 (Easter Sunday) – Global – 1,800,000/110,000; USA 500,000/20,000. In general, early indications of leveling off.

Print news (NY Times especially) writing multiple articles about howTrump was late to respond/slow to act even thugh he was given warnings by many people. I look good to neutral in the reports. Big article in New YorkTimes today by Eric Lipton, David Sanger, Maggie Haberman, Michael Sherar, Mark Mazzetti and Julian Barnes.

I was spoofed last night on Saturday Night Live (SNL). Media buzz in my answer to Tapper's question whether lives would have been saved if we had shut down earlier. I said yes with a lot of qualifiers; however, the press is not reporting the qualifiers. Such is life.....

PRESS: CNN State of the Union with Jake Tapper; MSNBC TV with Rev. Al Sharpton

April 13, 2020 – Potential big problem (we shall see). NY Times reporting on an answer to a question that I gave on CNN yesterday (see above). Jake Tapper asked me if we had closed down earlier, whould that have saved lives. I said it is complicated; he persisted and I said obviously, if you close earlier there would have been lives saved, but the decision was complicated. I could have answered the question better and with more clarity, but the Times is now saying that I was implying that the POTUS was to blame for additional deaths according to me. The far right is tweeting to fire me. The POTUS even re-tweeted the tweet that said to fire me. We shall see how the day goes.....

I called up Marc Short and explained that I was answering a hypothetical question and I told the truth. Marc was very supportive and said the POTUS was not upset and understood. I met with VP – he called me to his office 15 minutes befor the TF meeting and we discussed this. He was terrific. I said I was angry at having been put into this position, I am completely apolitical, and I am loyal to the people that I work with. I offered to explain to the press at the daily White House press conference. Right before I walked in, I huddled with the POTUS and told him what I would do. He was very relieved and grateful saying that his right wing base is causing a lot of trouble and he was total OK with me. I went out and explained that I was being hoest in my answer to Jake, but that I was not implying that anyone was responsible for more deaths. I explained that the 2 times I recommended to the POTUS to go to 'mitigation" (15 day, then 30 day) he took my (and Deb's) advice and started to mitigation guidelines despite the fact that some people were pushing back (did not mention any names)

Right after that, he went on an anti-media rage showing a filiming recently put together that day by staff showing how he was on top of everything and responded swiftly. Again, repetitive stream of consciousness. I was uncomfortable sitting there.

Phone call with Jake Tapper. Jake wanted to make sure the interview did not cause me any problems.

Global – 1,700,000/106,000; USA – 560,000/22,000;

PRESS: C-SPAN TV;

April 14, 2020 - Press buzz still continues. Feature story in today's Washington Post: "Despite assurances, debate over Fauci's fate continues"

by Toluse Olorunnipa, Seung Min Kim and Josh Dawsey. Also, Mike Gerson wrote an editorial in the Post attacking Trump for attacking me (re-tweet that energized Trump's right wing fringe to attack me.

Global - 1,800,000/112,000; USA – 580,000/24,000. Daily cases starting to level off over past couple of days.

Did not do Presser today. Topic was economic. He rambled on in typical manner. He reversed himself from yesterday when he said that he has "absolute power" to tell the Governors what to do in the "re-opening". He stunned the press with that announcement and people like Caitlin Collins pushed him on saying that since it is not true. He blew it off yesterday. Today he said that he leaves it to the Governors

Press still buzzing about the tension between me and the POTUS – multiple articles.

It is clear after a meeting that I was called to with the VP at 10:30 AM with Deb. Jared, Brett, and some from Jared's team thsat they have salready decidedthat they will "re-open" the country on May 1 no matter what I or Deb say. Deb (as expected) is totally bought in on this. I am quite skeptical that they have a program in place to respond to a rebounbd. CDC certainly in incapable and Bob even admits that his team is mor "academically oriented" as opposed to pandemic emergency oriented. Also, testing is still an issue.

PRESS: Good Luck America Snapchat Interview (Skype); Bobby Bones Country Music DJ Skype interview; NBC CoronavirusSpecial tsaped for tomorrow AM

April 15, 2020 – Global – 1,900,000/120/000; USA – 603,000/25,000

Print media still pitting everything I say as contradicting POTUS. They are also digging into what I said it February indicting that I said the virus would not be a problem; however, when you read my entire sentence, I said at this time (when there were a couple of cases in the USA) there is not a serious threat, but this could change very rapidly and so we need to be prepared. They leave out the last part of the sentence.

Peter Nicholas of The Atlantic (Peter Nicholas)wrote a piece saying I was humiliated and "shamed" by getting in front of the cameras and backing off the CNN interview with Tapper. Fuck you, Peter.

Has discussion with Chris this AM (in bed) about my considering resigning from the Task Force. The CDC/FEMA, etc in my mind have no idea what they are doing. There really is no plan. Deb is secretive and worried about her job wanting to please the VP asnd POTUS and the press briefings are a total Shit Show with POTUS rambling. I am afraid that if I resign it will be a global explosion and might also look to my many admirers like I am deserting the cause, but this is getting very tough.

Phone call with **Bill Gates and Trevor Mundel** regarding working together on vaccines and therapeutics. Bill, like I, is very skeptical about serologic tests – could be misleading is saying that someone is protective if Ab is positive. He is concerned as I am. He feels that there are ethical considerations.

Deb Birx last night put together the plan to re-open based on a combination of the plans put forth by Tom Frieden, Scott Gottlieb, Zeke Emanuel. I edited it today with her. VP asked me to leave the TF and work with her. I edited what she had already done. It was really a done deal before she showed it to me. I emphasized that what was missing was guidelines about what to do if there is rebound. It was almost as if she had not even thought of that. She said she would do this tonight. This is really seat-of-the-pants stuff with patching together overnight a plan that has enormous implcations for the health and safety of the nation. I will hang in there to help as much as I can.

Marc Short is becoming a good rriend. He shuffled me out of the WH before they started asking me to hang around for the endless press conference. I ha told Marc that it would be great if I could go nly to those pressers where I was really needed. He got the message and the VP agreed. And so, I am off today. Clearly the press will ask where I am.

Amazing profile of me today on Nightline: https://bit.ly/2VvC0HP

Multiple editorials (print news Washington Post, etc.) and opinion pieces (Newsweek) written about me. Cannot keep up or even read all of them. Country needs someone to look up to in the face of Trump presidency. Interesting psychodynamics.

Brewery in Georgia named a beer after me “Fauci Spring”

Cartoon in thee Boston Globe:

PRESS: Good Day FOX TV NYC – Rosanna Scotto; Cox TV; WSJ story on my relationship with Shelly Wolff; ABC TV – David Muir; CBS Evening News – Norah O'Donnell

April 16, 2020: Global – 2,000,000/125,000; USA – 640,000/32,000.

Today is day when newe Guidelines for re-opening will be announced.

I was shocked last night when she e-mailed me and said that all my edits had been accepted by the "Comms people". However, they wanted to take out the part about recommending masks. **I wrote back (see bold below):**

Okay. Great. If we explicitly say follow CDC guidelines regarding use of masks and use during mass transit, then I cannot see how there can be any objection.

On Apr 15, 2020, at 9:49 PM, Fauci, Anthony (NIH/NIAID) [E] <afauci@niaid.nih.gov> wrote:

We should push back a bit on the masks. I think that it is important. Since when do comms people dictate public health suggestions? Walk out of the streets and people are wearing them anyway. We should be on board with them. I would be happy to do that tomorrow. We are meeting with the VP tomorrow morning. Can you arrange for you and I to meet with the relevant person so I can give it a pitch? Also, let me see the part that I did not see regarding what one does when rebound of virus occurs in the midst of a diminution of current mitigation. Thanks, Tony

In private conversation with Marc Short, I explained to him my concern about being brought into the writing of the guidelines that they wanted me to endorce, and yet I only saw them for the first time last night. Marc said that Deb told him she had run them by me and Bob Redfield. Bob said that the first time he saw them was last night. I gently confronted Deb with this and she garbled an embarrassed response.

Sen. Joe Manchin (D-WV) called my cell concerned about whether his state is ready to re-open. His consitutuents are frightened about coming out since they realize there is no treatment and they could die from the disease.

Worked on the guidelines a bit and now got them right. POTUS, VP Deb and I presented these at the Presser. Generally well-received, everyone still fixated on the issues with testing

After my Laursa Ingraham hit, Jake Tapper (CNN) texted me saying sarcastically: "Hard to beliee Paura Ingraham went to Dartmouth, isn't it. All of us alumni are very proud.

Also, if I did not mention it above, I now have OIG security portal to portal car with armed guards. Still getting death threats and obscene calls to my daughters and Chris. US Marshalls going after these idiots. DC Police continually patrolling my home.

PRESS: White House Press Conference releasing :Opening Up America Again" guidelkines; FOX TV Laura Ingraham.

April 17, 2020 — Global — 2,000,000/132,000; USA -660,000/34,000;

Did briefing with the VP and Deb and Steve Hahn and BobRedfield and Brett Giroir to the Dem Senate Caucus led by Chuck Schummer. Very hostile. Kept coming at us abut testing and how inadequate it is. I have been telling the TF that this is an issue that will not go away. Angus King (Maine) tee-ed off on VP about the fact that we are unprepared. Patty Murray was her old self wanting a testing plan, etc. etc. This rompted us to devope the entire TF to testing and decided to do a presser. I took over and chided the group that we cannot be telling people that we have more test and materials than we need since this would be insulting to them. We cannot blame anyone and we must admit that the supply (which we claim is adequate) is not "connected to" nor does it reach the people who are demanding it. Bottom line is that they are not getting what they want and ewe need to fix the fact that it really is a distribution problem. Also, Senators (and the press and the public) are under the impression that we should test everyone for the virus. Hope Hicks, Katie Miller, the VP came over to me qnd said and indicated by their expression "Thank God that you are in the room!"

We explained this at the presser

Another indication of the craziness in the world. This came out today:

Story in "The Daily Dot":

.....

This is really pissing me off. They threaten my life, harass Chris, send obscene texts to my children and now this bullshit!

PRESS: The Breakfast Club NYC Radio (D.J. Evy, Angela Yee, and Charlamagne tha God; Podcast with Will Smith; White House Press Conference (Testing)

April 18, 2020 – Global 2,100,000/140,000; USA – 700,000/36,000

Far right agitating to get back to work. Much agitation! Daily articles involving me continue to appear. Article in Today's Washington Post. Talks about my one hour call with the Congressional Black Caucus and how they trust me,but do not trust Trump to help them. They are afraid that I will be fired.

I am getting worn down with all this PLUS my PMR, prednisone and now I have lost 8 lbs over the past couple of months

Mary McNamara column in Los Angeles times:

.....

...

E-mail from Holy Cross:

.....

PRESS:Greta Van Sustern TV Show – "Full Court Press" to air tomorrow

April 19, 2020 – Global – 2,200,000/150,000; USA – 725,000/38,000

Much agitation (spurred by the POTUS's stupid "Liberate Michigan, VA, etc) about people wanted to open up. Rallies with chants of "Fire Fauci"

Had conversation with Jake Tapper who is asking where the 27 million tests by end of March came from (Brett Giroir). Fact is I have no idea how he got that number. Deb Birx has no confidence in Giroir, nor do I. We are saying that we have 1.5 to 2.0 Million tests per week available. I hope so. Still there is the reality and perception that we do not have enough tests.

Sunday shows kept focusing on testing, testing, testing

Mark Meadows approved our putting out Guideliens for Clinical Management (Cliff Lane's groups) after he made some simple, good suggestions that did not imoact integraty of the document. It will come out under the NIH instead of the Task Force or HHS (Alex Azar afraid the

POTUS would be upset at the HC guideline (no evidence for or against its use) because of the POTUS hailing it.

April 20, 2020 – Global – 2,250,000/153,000; USA – 745,000/35,000

Goodday for me since for the 3rd day in a row, I do not need to be at press conference and stand (or sit) there and listen to his stream of consciousness.

I had a **major pushback** (raising my voice) to Deb and Bob and Steve and Joe Grogan in the Sit Room before the TF meeting (mostly Deb) that we are relying on numbers from from Bret and Deb has absolutely no confidence in Brett. Everyone in the country and the world is saying that we do not have enough testing and Brett keeps saying that we do when the people in the trenches all so no. We are looking like idiots and I told the group that. Deb is weak!! She says that she has gone to to VP 3 times saying that Brett is a disaste and the VP "cannot do anything about it". Deb claims that this is because Brett is backed by Jared and the VP does not want to go there. Holy Shit!!!!! Anmother example: There are number for projected tested over the next few months that Brett is going to put infront of the POTUS. Deb does not believe them and says they are overinflated. I told her to take them out since she is the "Coronavirus Coordinator". Agains she balked until someone in the room (? Works with staff secretary) said that they have a screening process that they rarely use with Trump since there are so many ways into him (Hope, Jared, etc), but thye might use that process to block this false information from getting to the POTUS.

Article online in Washington Post (tomorrow in print) giving the history of Brett and how he was fired from his job in Texas as heard of a vaccine initiative since he "over-promised and did not deliver".

Georgia and South Carolina starting to open us even though they do not even fulfill the criteria for gating, much less going into Phase 1. I predict that this will result in major rebound and said that on GMA (see below).

PRESS: ABC Good Morning America with George Stephanopoulos; YES Radio Yankees Network with Jack Curry; NFL PSA

April 21, 2020 – Global – 2,300,000/158,000; USA – 780,000/41,000;

VP is travelling and so no TF meeting today. Big stir on TV shows last night about some states wanting to open and violating the guidelines for

"Opening America Again". POTUS making things worse by hiscrazy pronouncing "Liberate Michigan, Liberate Virgina". Really crazy – he himself and us (me, Deb) are stressing to abide by the guideliens and he is rabble-rousing by his statements. Typical Trump. Stir a lot of "Fire Fauci out there among the far right.

Call from Sem Lindsey Graham saying that he spoke with POTUS today and Graham is afraid that POTUS will not push back against what Georgia Governor is doing by "opening up" the state and he wants me to do so. I do not need him to tell me to do that. I told him that I would.

Call from Ari Emanuel (he calls often) asking when I thuink this will end. He has already lost several hundreds of millions of dollars on cancelled bookings for theater, concerts and other events that he runs.

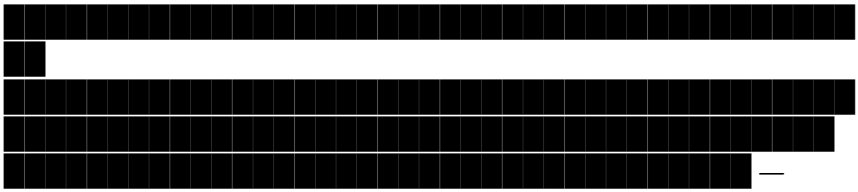
Received call from Dionne Warwick who received an e-mail from a friend asking whether vaccuines developed for dog corna virus could help with vaccine development for SARS-CoV-19. Not a stupid question.

Spoke by phone with Governor of Puerto Rico Wanda Vasquez Garced together wiyh her Secretary of State. They wanted to know if I approved of what they were doing to mitigate in PR and they had some good questions.

Woman who claimed that I raped her (see above) never materialized.

April 22, 2020 — Interesting day - Rick Bright has gone rogue. Due to his poor performance as head of BARDA, Alex (+/-) Kadlec removed him from his post. We (Francis and I) thought that he would stay at BARDA and spend 50% of time at NIH in order to coordinate BARDA with NIH vaccine activities, We all had always felt that he was making bad decisions in his giving hundreds of millions of dollars to Phartma companies without any requirements to coordinate with NIH and his choices were poor to begin with, HOWEVER, in what turned out to be the most incompetent and botched HR move, they fired him by just taking his name and picture off the HHS/BARDA website without even telling him. They then assigned him to be an NIH employee under Francis taking with him from BARDA $1 Billion to work on diagnostics with Bruce Trumberg of NBIB. Rick reacted by going public, hiring a lawyer, claiming whistleblower status and saying he was fired because he was pushing back against HHS and political pressure to fund bad science and certain companies and that he objected to pushing HC. In fact, there are e-mails and memos showing that he himself was pushing HC and giving millions to get it out there. He is an abject

LIAR!



Georgia Governor Kemp is actually ignoring the guidelines for "Opening Ameica Again" by skipping to phase 2 and opening beaches, massage parlors, tatoo shops. Crazy!. A couple of days ago Deb waffled about condemning it, but today she convinced the POTUS to back off in supporting Gov. Kemp (R-GA). During the presser, I came out unambiguously saying that Kemp was wrong and if I were his advisor, I would tell him not to do that since it risks a rebound.

It seems that the WH is putting me out to the press much less than usual over the past week to week and %. We shall see. The relationship between me and Katie and Hogan and Devin seems really good and so I do not know what is going on. Could be just a coincidence.

My PMR is under control — starting to slowly taper the 15 mg prednisone. Have been on pred. for 36 days

PRESS: White House Presser

April 23, 2020 – Global – 2,500,000/170,000; USA – 827,000/47,000;

Interesting day. Was asked to come to Pentagon (with Deb Birx) by Chairman of Joint Chiefs of Staff Mark Milley. He had Deb and I brief him and his immediate staff on how the Armed Forces could best prepare for the future wave (in the Fall and beyond) of COVID-19. All about "force protection". We did this in the famous "Tank". Howver, before we did that he wanted to take a bunch of photos with him, his wife, and Vice Chair Gen. John Hyten and Gen.Paul Friedrichs. Also, he had me sign his surgical masks and a basketball that was originally signed by Coach K of Duke. I had a wondeful time!!

TF was uneventful. I was not at presser.....

HOWEVER, the presser was a disaster for the POTUS. All he did was fight with the press Someone from DHS presented data showing that sunlight, heat and humidity "kills' the virus. Actually, they presented this at the TF meeting and the POTUS did not even know about it. When the

DHS guy presented it, the press tore it apart as a gimmick from the POTUS. Also, the POTUS incredibily made the comment that one should consider injecting or swallowing these disinfectants (including chlorax-like substances) as a "cure". Deb almost fainted on stage, Thank God I was not there, After the presser, CNN with Erin Burnett presented a segment of the clash between the scientists (almost exclusively me) and the POTUS. They showed a point-by-point contrast of me versus the POTUS. Let us see what the reaction is tomorrow at the TF meeting.

After the presser (about 1 hour) Deb Birx texted and then called me saying it was good that I was not there since after the presser, the POTUS called her into the Oval and started yelling at her saying "You and Fauci have destroyed the country and the economy. I should never have listened to you. You have completely destroyed us." He kept saying this over and over again and was yelling at her. I encouraged her that we are OK and at the end of the day she and I will be loved by the people we care about. She was relieved and after wrote me a text sincerely thanking me.

PRESS: None

April 24, 2020 – Global – 2,600,000/177,000; USA – 860,000/49,000.

Press having a field day trashing the POTUS for his statement about "drinking bleach". Consuming the press.

Will brief Governors today with the POTUS. Governor talk went well. Cuomo stated what I had been saying all along that we need a "partnership" between USG and States. Note the POTUS goes back and forth and has often said that the States are on their own and when I say "partnership" there was some concern that I was contradicting POTUS.

Fir first time the POTUS had a presser and walked out without answering any questions.

Axios wrote that he may greatly diminish pressers. He used to love them due to the "ratings" of viewers. However, his people are now telling him that it is greatly hurting his approval ratings.

April 25, 2020 – (Saturday) – Very brief TF at the WH today. No press conference.

Much discussion about the plasn of the states to open.

A lot of buzz in the media about Azar very likely getting fired. Reuters wrote a smear piece on him and attacked Brian Harrison (his COS) for be a dog breeder since he raised labradoodles at some ime in his life. Very unfair.

Also, it is clear that theyare gradually keeping me off the press conferences with the POTUS and not allowing me on TV/radio nearly as much. NBC reported that of the last 7 press confercens, I was at 1 and I usually get 2-3 media hiots per day and I have only done 2 last week – FOX with Laura Ingraham and GMA with Stephanopoulos. Katie Miller no longe doing press assignments. Now it is Kayleigh McEnany and Alyssa FarahAlexa.

See below from April 24:

Brad Pitt plays me on Saturday Night Live and thanks me in serious tone after his skit. https://people.com/tv/brad-pitt-portrays-dr-anthony-fauci-on-snl-at-home/

Song about me: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Vp5rc8FCR8I&feature=youtu.be&f bclid=IwAR1FbjNMK-UOiSiDjZLHahjlsZs562qv1ueN6avimgocc0nhlOwoTkIafXQ

April 26, 2020 – (Sunday) – Global – 2,750,000/190,000; USA – 930,000/53,000

I was not on Sunday shows. Deb was on CNN with Jake Tapper and did not answer the question of whether it was a mistake for the POTUS to talk about injecting or swallowing bleach. Jake wrote me a text afterwards and said: "Birx has lost her way I fear. She has chosen to focus on defending the president and attacking the press. Odd."

Had very **important teleconference that I called for ,** but was chaired by Francis Collins and Bob Kadlec. The entire call was to align BARDA with the mission of NIH. Up to now, BARDA did what they wanted as a "parallel" component to NIH in HHS without any real consultation or coordination. They are OK for taking a hand-off from us on a product that we do early concept and development and then give to them to fund a company to make a product and oput inot SNS. However, when it comes to the emergency of making a vaccine and they (without even consulting with us) give hundreds of millions of dollars each to several PHARMA companies to go their own way with no stipulations or requirements for coordination with us, then that is unacceptable. We discussed the need to re-

boot with regard to BARDA and NIH and have them fund companies with the condition that they coordinate (protocol design, lab data, DSMBs, etc.) with NIH. Peter Marks (FDA) will help lead this new approach. Francis and Bob Kadlec are totally on board. Now the devil is in the details.

April 27, 2020 – Global – 2,800,000/195,000; USA – 955,000/54,000

Stay heads up to a marked decrease in WH Comms allowing me to go on national media compared to 2 weeks ago. Let us see what happens.

Big topics this week is the opening plans of various states and how they align with the "Opening America Again" Guidelines

Briefed the Governors on the "Blueprint for Testing to Open Ameica Again". They all sounded like everything was fine with testing and praised the POTUS (at least the GOPs did), and Brett gave his usual overly optimistic report on how many tests we will have out there. However, when the press asked the Governors about their ability to test, many (mostly DEMS) still complained.

Bobbleheads of me being made in massive quantities in China: Video: Bobblehead dolls of US disease expert Dr Anthony Fauci being made by Chinese factory https://bit.ly/3eRnRh0

Great news from Emily Erbelding: The randomized placebo controlled trial of **Remdesivir** in hospitalized patients with COVID-19 disease has fully enrolled 1063 patients throughout the world (ACTT-1 Study). The DSMB met and indicated that remdesivir had a 31% higher rate of recovery compared to the placebo group ($p < 0.001$). The death rate approached significance (P=0.059). Data sets not complete and will likely require a few mored days to tidy up. However, the site invrestigators will be notified tomorrow night at 7:00 PM for ethical reasons – to make sure that those who might be on the placebo limb would have the opportunity to get Remdesivir and all other placebo-controlled trials need to consider Remdesivir as now SOC. This information will almost certainly leak and so I have decided to ask Mark Meadows if I could announce these preliminary data at a presser at the WH tomorrow (Wednesday).

PRESS: Telemundo Un Nuevo Dia (TV);

April 28, 2020 – Global – 3,000,000/200,000; USA – 1,000,000/56,000

Meeting with Joe Grogan group in Roosevelt Room. Joe is pissed that the individual guidances for special situations, i.e. restaurants, Child care centers, etc, do not align with the various phases of re-opening. Also, CDC again were late and off on their own regarding guidelines for surveillance. CDC is tone deaf to how everyone feels that they are not up to the task.

Briefed Kayleigh McEnany and Mark Meadows about the Remdesivir trial. Mark and Kaylee agree that I should announce this at a presser tomorrow. I warn Mark that we cannot allow the POTUS to ad lib and over-promise since I will be very conservative.

Called up Mersad Parsey at Gilead out of courtesy to infrom him that I will be announcing this at the Presser. Amazingly, (or not) he asked me to hold off until Thursday informing the PIs at the sites tonight so that they can formulate a statement and policy to not allow an unfavorable or too favorable response of the Stock Market. I immediately told him that no way do I want to discuss the stock market with him and this was inappropriate. He backed off.

PRESS: Bloomberg News (John Lauerman, print); Economics Club Podcast with David Rubenstein; Ryan Zimmerman Podcast; New York Times Sports Editor print interview; CNN "The Lead" with Jake Tapper.

April 29, 2020 – Global – 3,000,000/203,000 USA – 1,100,000/58,000;

Eventful day. Was supposed to present the Remdesivir findings at the usual 5:00 PM press conference at the WH. Marc Short called me when I was at NIH office and said to rush down to Wh since the POTUS was going to have a press availability with John Bell Edwards (Democratic Governor of Lousiana). George Adams drove me down to Wh with lights flashing and we got there in 17.5 minutes (Yikes). I present the data to multiple cameras in the Oval Office with POTUS sitting there. POTUS took me aside and said"Be enthusiastic, Tony. Be Optimistic, we need to open up the economy. It is very important". I told him that I would tell it like it is. He nodded OK. I gave ameasure, accurate presentation. Great success.

In afternoon, HHS (with Paul Mango, Alex Azar, Bob Kadlec, Peter Marks, Bob Johnson, Francis Collins, Bruce Tromberg) presented our new vaccine strategic plan to the TF led by Deb Birx. Deb immediately tore everything apart (somewhat overly done). Poor Peter Marks took the brunt of it. She said we should have brought in all the companies that have a track

record with their platforms and guided them and funded them to go after COVID-19 instead of waiting for companies to come in themselves and ask for money. She does not like "newer technology" such as mRNA, DNA, and even some virasl vectors. She likes antigens, whole killed, etc. A bit overdetermined in her prejudice. However, she did have a point that btu did not fully realize that this is the problem that I have had with BARDA for years. They just give out money without coordinating anything. Very tense meeting!!

The rest of the world still pushing that we are not doing enough testing.

Clerarly a trend towards the Comms folks (Kayleaigh and Alyssa) focusing on economic re-entry and trying to hold back to POTUS from his disastrous press confererences and so the pressers are being cut back. None today; only the above Oval with Gov. Edwrads

Becoming rather friendly with Jared. Clearly, he respects me

PRESS: Made presentation at presser in Oval Office on the ACTT-1 trial. Got picked up by multiple networks/cable.

April 30, 2020 – Global – 3,020,000/210,000; USA – 1,030,000/61,000;

New York Times had my picture and front page of Sports Section today with the headline saying that I believe that professional sports may need to be cancelled this season. That was not what I said. Like I said clearly in the Ryan Zimmerman interview, it would depend on the status of the virus in any given City. We could do sports only on TV or we could have the stadiums half full or completely full or not at all. They headlined the latter.

The media frenzy continues on and on with me:

Announcement today that Joe Grogan will resign as Director of the Domestic Policy Council on May 24 (3 weeks). Another example of the changes that Mark Meadows is making along with shaking up the Comms group.

Amazing story about me in Forbes:

https://www.forbes.com/sites/williammeehan/2020/04/30/anthony-s-fauci-md-part-iii-the-7-principles-of-faucian-leadership/#7b76aef7313d
Had another tense meeting in Roosevelt Room led by Joe Grogan and Deb. Deb. again attacked (somewhat justifiably) the lack of leaderhip at HHS central. Steve Hahn piled on too even obliquely criticizing Azar. Problem is

that we are suffering now from the weakness and complete inadequacy of BARDA. We (NIAID – particularly John Macola/Cliff and Carl can do the massive master-protocol trial of multiple candiates. The central leadership is lacking. Alex has failed to hold Bob Kadlec responsible and Bob has completely delegated BARDA to a group of weak people who are fixed in ways that you can get awaywith in normal times, but defimitely not when you are in a global health crisis wher the country and the world depends on us to develop a vaccine and therapies. Right now, vaccine is critical. I will meet tomorrow with Francis, Cliff and John to plan how to handle this.

Did a Zoom call with a whole host of movie stars and athletes organizef by Kim Kardashian:

PRESS: NBC Today Show with Savannah Guthrie; Zoom call with Hollywood stars; CNN Coronavirus Town Hall with Sanjay Gupta and Anderson Cooper

May 1, 2020 – Global – 3,090,000/218,000; USA – 1,100,000/63,000

Mike Caputo is delighted with the event last night. It is interesting that he is one of my greatest fan and he is sincere. So different from some of the shit I took during the esarly years of the Obama administration with that asshole Jenny Bacchus who always hesitated to put me on TV until Denis McDonough and Lisa Monaco of the White House intervened.

And the media blitz goes on:

May 2, 2020 – Global – 3,200,000/225,000; USA – 1,100,000/65,000'

Big push on the part of states >32 to rush to reopening, some like Texas and Georgia more than others. Militia-types in Michigan going to the Capitol armed and demanding of the Governor to "open up" Michigan. Much stress about the economy being destroyed.

White House not allowing me to respond to request from Rosa DeLauro to testify before the House Committee. Makes front page news everywhere together with tweet storm. WH will allow me to testify before the Senate Help Committee. Situation very tense:

Biden accused of groping a woman (Tara Reade) in his Senate office decaades ago.

Yesterday Peter Staley called me up and said that some (? how many) members of the scientific and old activist community are disappointed in me

for appearing in the Oval Office with the announcement of the Remdesivir results, making it a political thing used by Trump. I can see theor point, but I had not choice (see above). I rectified that yesterday (later in the day) (when at the TF meeting, Jared Kushner arranged to have a photo op in the Oval Office celebrating the domnation of >1 million doses of Remdesivir to the USG to distribute to people who needed it. They wanted me, Bob Redfield, Deb, and Azar to pose for photos with the POTUS and the CEO of Gilead. I asked Narc Sort to step out of the Sit Room and I explained that I could not do this since my colleagues would say (and so would I) that I am seting ovrer the line. I explained to Marc the aversion scientists (of any political persuasion) have for politicizing science. He understood completely and we wen back inot the room and I told the VP the same thing and he wa very supportive. Deb and Bob were clearly not happy with what I did, likely because they also felt uncomformtable, but had no choice since they are political appointees. Such is life. I made the correct decision.

More of the constant surrealness. Here for Mother's Day

May 3, 2020 (Sunday) – Global – 3,300,000/230,000; USA – 1,130,000/66,000

Continued big push tio re-open despite many states lacking the criteria to do so.

Not on any Sunday shows. Washington Post article today states that the administration is cutting down media appearances by Deb and me and giving more to the economists, Kudlow, Mnuychin and Hassett. Theyare cutting me more than Deb.

Fauci-maddness continues with multiple articles and every sort of paraphernalia and restaurant and foods named after me.

Amazing aryicle in USA Today:

https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/nation/2020/05/03/coronavirus-white-house-expert-dr-anthony-fauci-americans-trust/3042991001/

....

Important and somewhat ridiculous issue with Pence wanting to come to NIH to thank the people at VRC and show his appreciation. He got into trouble at Mayo Clinic last week since he went there and did not wear a mask when everyone lse had a mask on and the press killed him. I had an

agreement with Marc Short that the VP would come to the VRC on Tuesday , April 5 and go upstairs and meet the scientists. The rules of VRC are that masks must be worn in the labs. Marc said that the VP would wear a mask in the labs, but when we go downstairs to the lobby to have TF meeting followed by presser, that he would not have to wear a mask since we never wear masks at TF meetings. All was well until Olivia Troye called me in a panic today saying that the POTUS does not want the VP to wear a mask since it is a bad optic for opening up (I cannot understand this reasoning). Nonetheless , the VP will not wear a mask and so we are saying that he should not come. I refuse to give in. Poor Olivia is caught in the middle. We shall see what happens.

PRESS: Several articles about me in print papers – New York Times and Washington Post among several.

May 4, 2020 – Global - 3,350,000/239,000; USA – 1,142,000/67,000

Continued tension in GOP states wanting to re-open in defiance of many of the recommended guidelines and Dem states the opposite. It is almost a political and ideological dichotomy

CNN – Jake Tapper did a segment last night on the inadequate response of the Trump administration to the pandemic. I came out relatively well.

VP Call with Governors from Sit Room. Again, it seemed like a lot of happy talk, particularly from GOP governors saying that they are doing well and 40 states have submitted their plans for re-opening. They seem to indicate that most have what they need regarding tests, etc. Yet, when you spek to the locals, that is not always the case.

Real crazy-town today. VP wanted to come to VRC to thank people in the labs at VRC working on a COVID-19 vaccine. However, despite the problem he got into at Mayo, his staff (Olivia Troye) told me he would not wear a mask. This despite the fact that he did wear one at GM and admitted that it was a mistake not to wear one at Mayo. Turns out the reason is that Trump did not want him to wear a mask since it would be a bad signal in his quest to re-open the country (totally crazy!). Nonetheless, we worked out a compromise whereby he would come to VRC, not go upstairs and would have a Task Force meeting in the first floor conference room. No one would wear masks, but the yunger researchers would not present to him. This defeats the purpose of the visit, which was to thank the young researchers. We thought that we had it all worked out with Francis greeting the VP and I

and John Mascola take over. Not so easy. Francis calls me in distress late that evening and says that he looked at his recent message to NIH community that says everyone should wear a mask on campus, every place and at all times. Therefore, we have to disinvite the VP. Much stress. Marc Short came to the rescue with a plan to do this without creating a shit-storm. We cancelled the visit to VRC, will bring John, Barney and Francis to White House and have the TF meeting concentrating on work at the VRC where John and I will explain our vaccine efforts for COVID. (WTF???). All this because the VP listened to the POTUS and would not wear a mask.

That night I did CNN with Cuomo (see below). We spoke about the new models showing 3000 deaths pe day and about 134,000 total deaths if we back off on mitigation the way the POTUS is pushing. During the interview, Chris gave a wonderful explanation to viewers how close and good friends we are and how I checked in on him every night including weekends for weeks during his COVID illness. Never saw something like that on TV. He praised me such that Megan (who was watching live) said it almost brought her to tears.

PRESS: CNN with Chris Cuomo

May 5, 2020 – Global – 3,500,000/240,000; USA – 1,200,000/69,000

OMG! This is really getting nutsy. Sally Quinn evidently wrote a book some time ago about a character that is me:

https://www.washingtonian.com/2020/05/05/sally-quinn-modeled-the-erotic-hero-of-her-1991-bestseller-on-anthony-fauci/

The Maureen Dowd sends me an e-mail: "I can see it"

Did a TF meeting today in the Sit Room (see above) displaying the NIH (esp. VRC) vaccine effort. I took Barney Graham, John Mascola (who presented) and Francis Collins. We successfully got VP to understand the NIH intramural and extramural.

Got call from Paula Reid asking about a story in the New York Times that the WH is disbanding the Task Force. I told her that this was news to me. I also made peace with her about the "confrontation" at a press conference that we had a few weeks back (see above)

Today's USA Today:

Another bit of craziness: Paula Read of CBS called my cell and said that the NY Times was reporting that WH was going to **phase down the TF** and was that true. I told her that I had not heard that and it was news to me. She apparently reports this on CBS and soon after, I get a call from Katie Miller saying that I am contradicting the VP since when reporters asked him (someone leaked it from the WH), he admitted that they were going in that direction. Katie says that I should not have said to Paula that I had not heard about this. I should have said I will get back to you. I pushed back strongly. This is bullshit. The reporter asks if I had heard about this and I said no. It would have been ridiculous to say anything else. Finally Katie admitted thatr she had not even heard about it before the media announced it. CRAZY TOWN!!

The woman who held the press conference call today (Karen Draper) saying that she worked for me for 2 years and I **sexually assaulted** her flopped. There were 6 people on the call and the Buzzfeed reporter pointed out that he checked her out and there was no record of her ast NIH ever. Also, he pointed out that she pronounced my name Dr. Foouchi and so she could not have worked for me for 2 years. This is the second flopped accusation. (see above).

Much press on Trump blocking emfrom testifying before the House while allowing me to testify before the Senate. Also, media frenzy regarding Trump planning to phase out the TF. He does say that Deb and I will remain as scientific advisors (whatever that means). My prediction is that Deb will stay in the WH and I will remain at NIH and only do minor peripheral stuff.

.....

Tonight I had the usual 8:30 PM weekly "medical community" meeting (this is the 4th meeting) chaired by David Barr. He gets on the teleconference the following: Balter (LA County); Allison Arwady (Chicago); Demitre Daskalakis (NYC); LaQuandra Nesbitt (DC); Jeff Duchin (Seattle). They have the same issue – mostly problem with testing, not enough, shortage of swabs, extraction material, media, long wait for results. I keep bringing this up to TF and TF (Giroir and Jared) do happy talk.

May 6, 2020 – Global – 3,53,000/245,000; USA – 1,200,000/71,000

Begin day with uncertainty about the fate of the TF as well as the fact that there is great discord in the country regarding opening abruptly versus continued careful mitigation. It is clear thsat Trump and advisors are concentrating only on opening and saving the economy for the election in November. To be fair, we should consider that there are unintended consequences in my area of health. Had conversation with Bob Redfield lastr night about the fact that >1 million children world-wide have **missed their measles vaccinations because of the shutd**own. This is terrible and needs to be addressed since on that basis alone, there would be far, far more excess deaths from measles among children than coronavirus deaths among children. I need to bring this up at TF meeting.

Trump does complete turnaround and now says that he will continue the TF indefinitely since he has gotten so many call from "good people" who tell him that the TF has do a "great job" and he should not dissolve it. Katie Miller and I laugh at each other in the Sit Room (see above).

At TF meeting **VP apologizes to me** about the misinformation regarding the dissolution of the Tf and how that oput me in an awkward position with the media (see above). He admikts that he was "blindsided" since someone (likely Jared) leaked the story without telling Pence (Yikes!). I also took the opportunity together with Deb Birx who was there for the conversation that it is clear that Deb and I are being blocked from appearing the press (specifically national TV). I explained to Pence that I was formerly doing 2 TV hits per day and now I am doing 1 and at the most 2 per week with nothing on Sundays. He was surprised and said he would speak with Kayleigh about it.

Also, they want to beef up the TF with both economists and some additional medical people. Marc Short and Pence sked me to ask Francis Collins to join. I spoke with Francis tonight and , as expected, Francis would do it even though it would be an added burden of work piled on an already packed schedule. A bit unusual that they would have 2 NIH people on TF.

Got rather unusual phone call from Larry Horowitz arranged by Anna Eschoo (D-CA). He was asking questions about Rick Bright, likely related to tomorrow's Hearing on the Whistleblower issue and his getting fired from BARDA. I was careful in response. Larry said he had many e-mails (from January, 2020) where Rick was calling attention to fact that we needed supplies for the SNS (masks, PPE, ets) and Kadlec was not listening.

The e-mail make Kadlec look bad. Larry wanted to know if I knew about these e-mails. I had never seen them. They were all e-mails within ASPR/HHS/BARDA.

Trouble looming with the distribution of the Remdesivir that was donated by Gilead. Kadlec with Adm. P given task of distributing the drug equitably and eithically (Chris was consulted) to the hospitals that needed it. VP at the end of the TF meeting asked Azar, Kadlec, Adm. P, Deb and then unexpectedly me to get on the phone tonight and by tomorrow have a solution to what was perceived as a misalignment of distribution. It was clear from discussion last night that someone (likely Kadlec and ASPR) screwed up since in NYC, it was clear (and I picked it up right away) that the hospitals such as Cornell and Columbia did not get drug while Queens Hospital and Lincoln Hospital got drug. There is a furor about his screwup and Deb is not hesitating to call it out.

May 7,2020 – Global – 3,600,000/248,000; USA – 1,210,000/73,000

Phone call with Secretary Azar about how to fix this problem. Cluster in process. Deb does not show up for phone call.

Francis at Hearing today aimed at the Rick Bright issue. Not much problem for Francis.

Big Cluster regarding the mis-distribution of Remdesivir. FEMA dropped the ball. They were supposed to distribute through ASPR the drug accoding to need of hospitalized patients in states. Deb Birx made it clear in an e-mail to Pete Gayno (FEMA Director) that the drug should be distributed according to need.

Gaynor either did not read the e-mail or blew it off. What happened was that FEMA told ASPR (Kadlec) to distribute the drug to 7 states (at first) according to population of the States with indicating any relationship to hospitalized patients. Kadlec balked and FEMA (working with Navy Adm. Polowcyzc) said "stand down andsend it". Bob caved in and off it went. And so some hospitals with few or no patients got lost of drugs and hospitals like Cornell, Columbia and NYU got no drug. A hospital received drug that was not aware of the cold-chain requirement. Drug ruined. People started complaining and the press got hold of it and is now reporting about lack of transparency. FEMA is saying that the plan of distribution was an HHS and Task Force plan. Deb went ballistic and the press are buzzing around.

Washington Post article today:

This article appeared in Salon:

Media blitz, stories (mostly good, but some critical) abound with dozens per day. Truly unbelievable. People naming their dogs after me. Sally Quinn saying that I was the erotic lead male in a book she wrote in 1994. She had met me at a dinner that year. And on and on.

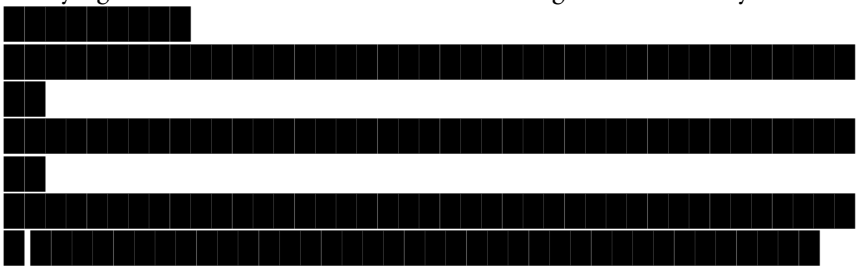
Still press is fixating on my not being allowed to testify before the Dem House but testifying before the GOP Senate

May 8, 2020 – Global – 3,670,000/254,000; 1,240,000/75,200;

COVID-19 hits the White House!!

[redacted]

We had our pre-brief for the Senate HELP Hearing on May 12 and we are trying to decide whether to call off the Hearing or do it virtually.



If we postpone hearing, there will be political blowback from the Dems. If we do it, people will say we are violating our own public health recommendation. Tough situation.

It is my impression that there will be several more infections in the WH over the next few days. They should do everything virtually.

Mark Meadows wants to delare TF members as essential workers and test us every day for 10 days and wear masks, 6 ft distance and come to work. CDC people first said that all in the room should quarantine for 14 days. We are trying to work this out. I strongly disagree with switching to 10 days. That would be an unforced error as far as PR is concerned. Iam OK with testing every day, wearing mask and doing mostly telework for 14 days. Let us see what happens

tomorrow.

Crazy Judy Mikovits. See Science article:

May 9, 2020 – Global – 3,760,000/260,000; USA – 1,270,000/77,000

Trying to figure out policy for addressing the infection on WH complex.

Big breaking news tonight! Steve Hahn who was closest to Katie is going into strict 14 date home quarantine. Bob Redfield who had a moderate exposure is also saying he is going itnom14 day quarantine (when in fact he will gointo his office).

Jake Tapper called me and asked whether I was going inot quarantine. I explained to Jake that I would do a "modified quarantine" since I was a low risk exposure to Kstie. Thid merans that I will get tested every day, would wear a mask ontinually, and would spend most of my time either alone in my home office or alone in my NIH office and would go to White House or Congress with precautions of universal mask wearing and phycial

distancing. I tested negative yesterday and will get tested every day for 14 days and then 1 time per week afterwards.

This went viral with calls from multiple neywroks to confirm the CNN story and from people like Dani Bolognesi worried that I was actually infected.



Marc Short and others close to Katie really should do some sort of quarantine (even if modified), but they are not even wearing masks. Not a good metric.

PRESS: I am all over the news regarding my "modified quarantine" (see above)

May 10, 2020 – Global – 4,150,000/283,000; USA – 1,290,000/79,000

Much flurry over the press wanting to understand the difference between a modified quarantine and a total quarantine. I am explaining. Also, I do not want to do the Hearing in person on Tuesday, but Mark meadows is getting pressure from the POTUS and others in WH to have me do it in person. It would give mixed signals given my statement of Modified Quarantine. It would be an unforced error if I did. We finally decided that all 4 witnesses (Giroir, Fauci, Hahn and Redfield would do it virtually.

President Trump called my cell while I was at home to check and see if I was OK, having heard that I was in semi-quarantine.

Reports from all over the world including USA of children who are SARS-CoV-2 infected who develop a Kawasaki-like syndrome. NIH will start to study these children. We have heard from UK and Italy.

Many e-mails from friends concerned about me. Some misinterpreted and thought that I was actually infected (Mike Gerson)

Reports of countries and some states in the USA that are opening up and triggering blips and rebounds. Actually the curve of new infections is flat (at a high level).

It is flat because cities like NYC and NO are going down while others are going up. Up + Down = Flat

PRESS: Heavy TV and print cover of Hahn, Redfield and I going into quarantine.

May 11, 2020 – Global – 3,930,000/275,000; USA – 1,320,000/79,500

Some press bugging Courtney as to the precise nature of my "modified quarantine". This is related to the fact that there is major inconsistency in the White House. Marc Short (whom I resally like) practically sits on Katie's lap and he is vey close to the VP. Yet he is not even wearing a mask. He actually should be self-quarantining. He was at a much greater risk than I.

Got phone call from Alex Azar as I wa leaving my house with Security to go to NIH at ~7:45 AM. Alex was concerned that the WH wanted him tosit in the Situation Room without a mask with the POTUS on the csall with the governors. Also, they went him to sit next to the POTUS in the Rose Garden later in the day. Alex is a higher risk than I sitting right in front of Katie. Alex is very uncomfortable about this and does not know what to do. It is tough to say no to Mark Meadows who is insisting. (this is why Mark was torn and wanted me to appear in person before the HELP Committee Hearing tomorrow - we discussed this by phone over the weekend and finally I convinced him to have all 4 of us - Giroir, Redfield, Hahn and me do the Hearing virtually)

Call with Sen. Lamar Alexander regarding tomorrow's HELP Hearing. It was a courtesy call and his wanting to know what would be the best questions to ask. He is set on testing all college students before re-starting school in August.

Hilarious video of Billy Crystal playing me in a Trump dungeon prison:

. https://www.thedailybeast.com/billy-crystals-dr-anthony-**fauci**-held-hostage-by-trump-during-feeding-america-comedy-festival.

Continued interest by the press on the "quarantine" of me, Redfield and Hahn since they want to focus on why the VP and POTUS who have as much exposure to Katie and we have are not quarantining.

Note from Barbra Streisand:

May 12, 2020 – Global – 4,000,000/280,000; USA – 1,350,000/81,000

Mark Meadows called this AM (7:15 AM) before the HELP Hearing checking on how I was and thanking me for "taking flak from both sides". He is a good guy, but I think that the call was prompted somewhat by a NY Times story this AM (Sheryl Gay Stolberg) that reported my saying to Sheryl when she asked what I hope to accomplish at the Hearing, I said to let people know that they must be careful in opening the country and not go too fast or prematurely since we risk the problem of rebound.

Hearing went well by virtual. I was in my home office. Had a little scuffle with Rand Paul who said that I am not the end all and be all to close down the country. I went back at him and tweets said I came out way on top.

Received 2 packages of cookies from Joe and Jill Biden with note: "You are our hero. Stay strong and healthy. We need you".

VOX did a mini-history of me: https://bit.ly/2WrCa4w

May 13, 2020 – Global – 4,100,000/285,000; USA – 1,400,000/82,000

Press today and yesterday afternoon reporting heavily on the Senate Hearing from yesterday. Playing up that I am the voice of reason. However, I am obviously causing conern among GOP who want to open quickly. FOX News blasting me – Hannity, Carlson, Ingraham.

See Politico piece about GOP getting "Fauci Fatigue:

https://www.politico.com/news/2020/05/12/anthony-fauci-republicans-coronavirus-251919

Had a wonderful Instagram discussion organized by the ONE Campaign with **Julia Roberts.** She was absolutely fabulous. She embarrassed me somewhat when I sat down in the chair and appeared on the screen through Zoom, she put her hands in front of her mouth and said "Oh my God. It's Dr. Fauci, he is here." Then she went on to say that I was he personal hero and how happy she was to have this conversation with me. We discussed COVID-19 and its potential impact on the developing world. I told her that we have a moral responsibility to help and also we have enlightened self-interest in that if the outbreak continues in the developing world, it will always be a threat to the rest of the world. Also, we discussed the importance of including the developing world in the vaccine trials and accessibility of vaccine. She was totally down to earth. Great experience!!

Dick Cheney called me to thank me for what I was doing and to say that he fully supported me. I acknowledged and thanked him and his

daughter Liz for sticking up for me after the Senate Hearing yesterday. He was muted in his criticism of Trump, but he did agree that Trump was living in an alternative universe (I said this and he agreed)

After the TF meeting (which I attended virtually since Natalie Hurst said there was a crowded field and I should stay at NIH and call in), the **VP wanted to chat with me. He kept me on the phone for 25 minutes** talking about the meeting that he and Deb had (by zoom) with College and University Presidents including Stanford and UVA among others. The presidents had sound plans for opening up in late August. I agreed with them that they need to test everyone before they come on campus and weed out (temporarily) those that are infected (both symptomatic and symptomatic) to start off with a zero baseline infections. Afdter that, they do surveiilance and indentification/isolation/contact tracing on all new cases. All students with co-morbidities should do classes by virtual. Sounds like a good plan.

During the call, the VP said that I was the most visible and trusted asset in the country.

Tonight, CNN really played up the **"feud" between the POTUS and me**. They fed him that I said we should not open schools, when in fact, I said that we would not have a vaccine in time to vaccinate the students (mostly college) for the August/Fall semester. This was in response to a question from Lamar Alexander. In an interview, the press kept asking POTUS about my cautoon in opening the country and my concern about opening the economy. He obviously got annoyed and explicitly criticized me (first time he has done this). That is when CNN went wild and on Erin Burnett, Anderson Cooper, and Don Lemon they had people saying how I was correct and the POTIS was wrong and that they should believe me. I called up Chris Cuomo before his show and told him the truth. He gave a more measured account on his show. Now I know why the VP spent so much time with me on the phone talking about his conversation with the college presidents about opening the colleges. VP is a "good guy". I think he was trying to protect and shield me. I texted Mark Meadows at 8:51 PM to call me to explain, and he never did. Let us see what tomorrow brings.

PRESS: See above media blitz about my feud with the POTUS

May 14, 2020 – Global – 4,170,000/288,000; USA – 1,380,000/84,000

POTUS on FOX this AM blasting me saying that I disagreed with his decision to stop travel from China.

Big buzz in media about the POTUS feud with Fauci

I spoke with **Mark Short** by phone and he is very much OK with me. He suggested that I speak with the POTUS and explain exactly what I said. I have been trying to connect with Mark Meadows by phone and text, but no response thus far.

Moncef Slaoui joins the team as the "Czar" for Vaccines/Therapeutics/Diagnostics.

Mark Meadows called me back and confirmed that the POTUS is upset with me. I explained to him that there is confusion. I never said do not open the schools. I said that we would not have a vaccine ready. Mark said that he would speak with the POTUS and perhaps have the POTUS call me. Chris Cuomo, and Jake Tapper are trying to clarify this in my defense on their shows.

Mark Meadows calls me back and says that he spoke with the POTUS and the **POTUS understands** and all is good. He appreciates my reaching out to him.

I went to West Wing for meeting with Deb Birx in her office (lower lobby). I went upp to say hi to VP staff and Hope Hick saw me and asked how I was doing. I had printed out the entire transcript from the HELP Hearing and tabbed the parts that indicated that I did not say do not open the schools. Hope had those pages copied and she will show them to the POTUS. **Hopefully, this ends the "feud"**

Getting many, many e-mail of support from all over the world. This has made big news!

In a column today in the Washington Post, Mike Gerson said:

May 15, 2020 – Global - 4,200,000/3295,000; USA – 1,410,000/86,000

IMPORTANT DAY AT WHITE HOUSE: Wen to White House as usual, but today was a Rose garden ceremony announcing the "Operation Warp Speed", which is the interagency plan to develop a COVID-19 vaccine by the end of the year and have 100 million doses by November and 300 million by Jan. 2021. This is the plan that we have been working on for some time at NIAID. In addition, the occasion was to introduce Moncef

Slaoui as the "Czar" for the project and General Gus Perna as the COO or logistic person for the supply of vaccine doses.

Important event was my meeting with the POTUS in the context of our ongoing "feud". We (those who would be on the stage with him in the Rose Garden – Sec. Azar and Sec, Mark Esper (DoD), General Mark Milley (Chair, Joint Chiefs); Gen. Gus Perna, Francis Collins, Deb Birx) were all in the Oval waiting for the POTUS. We all had masks on. The POTUS walked in from the Inner Office and immediately caught my eye and opend up his arms. He gently pulled my into the outer office where the TV was on giving the economic forecast and said. "Tony, you are losing me trillions of fucking dollars." Then he said something interesting. Her said: "Tony, you and I are OK. There is no problem between us We are similar is some respects. You are playing me and I am playing you. I know you better than you think and I respect you and like you. You need to do your thing and I need to do mine; as long as you understand tht I need to keep this country alive." Then as we were ready to go out, he looked at all of us and said: "Do we really need to have those masks on. It sends the wrong signal". I told him that we should keep them on since it would be an unforced error to take them off. The press would kill us. His response was "Who gives a shit about the press; they will try to kill us no matter what we do." Francis and Deb looked to me and I said: "Mr. President, I will not remove the mask. I must wear it." He had a look of exasperation on his face and said: "OK, if you insist" (Francis and Deb sighed a sigh of relief as it was clear that Deb was willing to romove the mask; Francis was with me). However, he turned to the generals and Azar and Esper and said: "You guys, take you masks off, you hear me?". They dutifully did and we all walked out to theRose Garden. After the ceremony when we came back to the Oval and were about to disperse, he came over to me and said: "Tony, we are good, right?" I said: "We are good Mr. President".

May 16,2020 (Saturday) – Global – 4,300,000/298,000 USA – 1,430,000/87,000

Front page of Washington Post headlines: "Trump's vaccine timeline doubted". Quotes by good people like Paul Offit and Peter Hotez doubting the feasibility of the announcement yesterday. This is an example of the problem with the new COMMS people in the WH (Kayleigh et al) absolutely shutting me down regarding approvals for the press. I could have

easily explained the plan and put it into context. I ewxplained this to Marc Short on the phone this AM. He said that he and the VP are just as frustrated with the situation. He thinks things will get a little better as the new COMMS team gets better organized. I am not so sure of that.

Peter Reiss of the Netherlands sent me a clip showing that I was the "Man of the Week" of the leading Dutch newspapers:

Article in New York Times today by Aexalander Burns, Maggie haberman, Jonathan Martin and Nick Corasaniti – "A President Riles a Nation Amid a Crisis" mentions that Trump is hurting himself by attacking attacking everyone in sight, trashing Obama and "distancing himself from a highy poplar Dr. Anthony Fauci"

.....

May 17. 2020 (Sunday) Global – 4,400,000/302,000; USA – 1,460,000/89,000

Continued blocking me from appearing on any press . Also, doing this somewhat for Birx. Deb getting slammed by many in press as caving in to POTUS and not sticking up for her principles.

Sunday shows were all about opening up the economy with Tom Frieden, Tom Ingelsby, Scott Gottlieb giving their version and mostly agreeing with me. Navarro still spewing his stuff.

What is evolving is that states that are opening thus far are not seeing an increase in cases. In fact, some are seeing decreases. We need another couple of weeks to se what is happening. Interesting that they might be paying attention more to mask use and social distancing as they open. This is true EXECPT for the young people who are going to the bars (Milwaukee) and beaches (South Carolina, Georgia, Florida).

There are 2 patterns: Acute outbreaks in nursing homes (1/3 of all dealth are in nursing homes), prisons, and meat packing plants, and industries where workers are in dormitory-like quarters. This is easily recognizable and quickly contained. Then there is the more subtle community spread that gradually accelerates and requires contact tracing. It is conceivable that we will progress in the next weeks with little to modest community spread and many acute outbreaks as described accounting for the spikes that we are seeing and will see.

~6:00 PM received a **call from Jared Kushner.** He wanted to feel me out about a few things. Primarily he wanted to get my take on Operation Warp Speed. He wanted my perspective on the structure, what it meant, my take on Moncef Slaoui. He did not fully realize and it was good that I explained to him that the development of the COVID-19 vaccine(s), i.e. the science and implementation of trials is WHAT I DO. I asked him to make sure that when new people come in and new structures are formed that we do not "reboot" and re-invent the wheel. We are well into the process and I just do not want any person or organization or structure get in my way. My team is the best that there is. I believe he got it. He wanted to know how the military fits into this. It was clear during the conversation that he is the link to the POTUS and his skepticism about HHS and Azar came through. Nowhere was there mention of the VP, which aligns with what I am witnessing, i.e. the dichotomy between Jared and the POTUS versus OVP. He spoke of the role of the military in logistics and supply. I emphasized that I do not do that; I develop vaccines and do clinical trials. I punt to others to produce and distribute.

Also, it is clear that he wants to phase out the Task Force and move on the more of the various agencies of government doing their thing. He will keep Deb Birx, who clearly is in his favor. It seems to me that there is a lot of "palace intrigue" going on or about to go on. We shall see.

May 18, 2020 – Global – 4,500,000/308,000; USA – 1,500,000/90,000

The Moderna/VRC data on the high levels of neutralizing Abs in the two doses (25 microgram and 100 microgram) given in phase 1 trial are being released today by Moderna. I have been asked by Jim Sciutto of CNN to discuss this on his show and have requests from NY Times (Denise Grady), WSJ, and STAT to comment. We are getting the same stonewall from WH COMMS. They do not answer our requests for clearance. This in the background of not allowing me out in the press for the past 2 weeks under any circumstances. Jim Sciutto called the WH Comms and they told him no and Jim wrote back to me by text message: "Between us, someone in WH told us they're aware you're frustrated but "don't care".

I called up Marc Short and explained to him. Good guy that he is, he is going to look into it.

[redacted] She will be back soon.

Got call to rush down to White House by Olivia Troye. They now want me at the Governors teleconference run by POTUS in Sit Room with First Lady Melania. POTUS very friendly and usual warm to me in the room. Most states are starting to open us and POTUS cheering them on He calls upon me to explain to Governors theModerna announcement. Govenors are all gushing over the POTUS and telling him what a fabulous job he is doing. He made the call go for almost 2 hours since he lover the adoration.

Marc Short writes me a text saying that since the POTUS was so friendly with me, maybe now the Comms thing will get straightened out. I doubt it. I am thinking of confronting Kayleigh and/or bringing it up with Mare Meadows.

May 19, 2020 — Global — 4,600,000/312,000; USA — 1,500,000/91,000

Despite my being kept out of the press by the Whit House COMMS people, the media blitz about me continues strong, as well as the gimmick stuff like underwear (bikini) with either my name on the front or Govs. Cuomo or Newsom (D-CA).

Signs in DC: https://bit.ly/36dKb0f

I decided to take the bull by the horns and address this muzzling of me and importantly, the fact that the requests that we are sending down for clearance are just being ignored. Instead of going to Mark Meadows and jumping over the head of Kayleigh McEnany, I decided to go straight to Kayleigh. It worked out beautifully. I described it in an e-m,ail that I sent to Courtney and Patty tonight after the call with Kayleigh and Alyssa Farah:

Courtney/Patty: Important breakthrough! Spoke tonight with Kayleigh McEnany and had good conversation. Although she is copied on all the e-mails, she rarely reads them. I explained the problem of lack of any response to our inquiries. I believe it is now fixed. First, she said that all our correspondences to them should include copies to Lyndee Rose at [redacted] @who.eop.gov . The she connected me with Alissa Farah and with that everything got settled and fixed. I had a long conversation with Alyssa. Her cell phone # is [redacted] 1. I explained that my two contacts are Courtney and Patty. She admitted that they were holding me back , but she feels that this has gotten out of hand. She was terrific on the phone. We made a deal. New Rules: For all print press like the 3 requests from NY Times, WSJ and STAT regarding the Moderna data, we DO NOT NEED clearance. We can respond on the record and we merely need to let her know

what we are doing and keep her in the loop. For podcasts and talks to organizations, i.e. Council on Foreign Relations, we DO NOT NEED clearance. We merely need to inform them as an FYI. For major TV hits, we need clearance, but send directly to Alyssa and Lyndee. She said she will start clearing our TV requests tomorrow depending on what the topic is. She admitted, they definitely should have cleared the requests regarding Moderna. She says that she trusts that I know what I am doing and can handle anything, and will start clearing my TV requests, but said that with certain really sensitive subjects like the bleach issue, they would rather not have me out there. It was a great conversation and I believe that we have now fixed the problem. We can discuss more tomorrow. Thanks, Tony

May 20, 2020 – Global – 4,700,000/317,000; USA – 1,530,000/92,000

The Fauci craze continues. Some select examples:

Already starting to get clearances for press appearances. Alyssa is keeing her word.

On Conference call with the OWS group, it is clear that Jared Kushner is inverting himself in the process of decisions about vaccines, therapeutics and diagnostics that disturbs me. Also, I am concerned that Jared said that after 1 hour and 45 minutes of discussion, Jared said that we need to run this by Deb Birx. **I have a bad feeling about this.**

Had nice teleconference with the advisory board to Mayor Bowser in helping her to open up DC. Old friends Susan Rice and Mike Chertoff on on the board. They were very appreciative.

May 21, 2020 - Global – 4,800,000/320,000; USA – 1,600,000/94,000

Will start doing print interviews in earnest today starting with Denise Grady and Noah Weiland of NY Times.

Also, spoke with Sanjay Gupta explaining the Moderna data. Interesting that despitr Alyssa's promise, they still have not cleared me for Jim Sciutto. However, I was cleared to do the CNN Town Hall.

Cartoon in USA Today: https://bit.ly/3bQDXVt

My instgram interview with Julia Roberts: https://people.com/movies/julia-roberts-cute-reaction-speaking-dr-anthony-fauci/

Did a Zoom interview and town hall under Boomberg/Harvard moderated by Mayor Michael Boomberg with 190 Mayors of various cities throughout the country

PRESS: CNN Town Hall with Anderson Cooper and Sanjay Gupta

May 22, 2020 – Global -4,900,000/325,000; USA – 1,600,000/95,000

Turmoil in OWS – Peter Marks drops out. Upset with how he is being treated with the arrival of Moncef.

Moncef has met with pharma companies involved in the harmonized protocols and as expected they expressed doubt about the possibility that we (NIAID/USG) could pull the trials off. Deep down, they want the money and they want to do it on their own. I will set up teleconference next week with Francis, me, Larry Corey, John maslcola, Cliff and the CEIO's of the companies tomstraighten this out.

Trump getting out of control in pushing to open up the country and get the economy back before election day. He is desparate. This is all about re-election.

PRESS: NPR Morning Edition; Nextstar Interview with Mike Saag; CNBC with Meg Tirrell;

May 23, 2020 - Global 5,000,000;328,000; USA – 1,600,000/96,000

Some states flattening and coming down, while others showing some spiking. DC still not coming down nor is Chicago or Los Angeles.

Argument about whether the CDC and other groups are undercounting or overcounting deaths. At the Senate Hearing 2 weeks ago I said I thought that if anything, we are undercounting deaths since people were likely dying at home of COVID-19 and not getting counted since they were not getting to the hospital.

The media and magazine craze about me continues. Here is one from The Atlantic: https://www.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2020/05/pandemic-anthony-fauci-trump-ireland-tony-holohan/611890/

MAY 24, 2020 -

Not on Sunday shows today despite multiple requests. DC, MD VA has most cases now per capita.

Nice pick up on Boston TV station of my words to the Holy Cross 202 Graduating Class: https://www.boston25news.com/news/health/dr-anthony-fauci-surprises-holy-cross-2020-graduates-with-inspiring-message/PHPQQBXP3BFYDPENB4UERGCRXI /

Jennifer Rubin in the Washington Post:

.....

Teleconference with CDC and others from HHS in anticipation of an MMWR coming out on Tuesday showing that there was not widespread infection in the USA that was unnoticed (i.e. in Dec. 2019 and early Jan. 2020). CDC is a bit defensive since some have said that they missed community spread that was going on for some time.

May 25, 2020 – Global - 5,200,000/339,000; USA – 1,650,000/98,000

Will discuss on today's group call (Fauci, Corey,Mascola,Lane, Erbelding, Dieffenbach, Marston, Conrad) the conference call with Pharma to take place on Wednesday.

May 26, 2020 - Global – 5,300,000/345,000; USA – 1,660,000/98,000

Still no clearances for press. Spoke last night with Chris Cuomo who feels that they do not want me out there since I remind people of the challenge of COVID-19 and the administration does not want that to be the topis. The topic for them is opening up the economy, no matter what the consequences. Deb Birx out there losing credibility with the community.

Was in Sit Room with the VP doing the Governors call. As usual, the governors were highly complimenting of the administration. Having said that, thing do seem to be improving with much more testing going on and several states having tested >5 % of the populations and of those tested, many states have <10% which is the benchmark indicating that you are testing enough people.

We are waiting to see if there will be rebounds associated with the opening up in certain states.

PRESS: Washington Times interview;

May 27, 2020 - Global – 5,400,000/345,000; USA – 1,680,000/100,000

Larry Kramer dies! Very, very sad. Many calls and e-mails

PRESS: CNN with Jim Sciutto; PBS NewsHour with Judy Woodruff

May 28, 2020 – Global – 5,500,000/350,000; USA – 1,700,000/100,000

https://www.nytimes.com/2020/05/27/health/larry-kramer-anthony-fauci.html .....

White House Comms back to blocking me. They even balked at my doing press associated with Larry Kramer's death.....really????

Kayleigh McEnany coming out at her own orivate press conference saying thsat HC actually benefits patients, particular early patients. POTUS doubling down on his use of HC. Crazy Peter Navarro stops me in the EEOB office where we get our COVID tests and tells me that what I am saying about HC is actually causing many deaths (amazing asshole!!!). **It seems that my comments on CNN on Wednesday has really stirred up the White House.** They definitiely do not want me out there on the air.

Mike Caputo wants to have a "meal" with me to talk.

We will wait to see what the RCTs show about HC. The observational studies show no benefit and some significant risk. I asked Andrea Lerner to review literature on HC for me.

PRESS: BBC World Service NewsHour; Instagram interview with Sen. Tim Scott (R-SC); LA Times video interview; WYNC Radio with Amy Walter on Larry Kramer; STAT interview with Helen Branswell on vaccines;

May 29, 2020 – Global – 5,600,000/354,000; USA – 1,700,000/102,000

Had major confrontation with the people from Moderna, mostly Tal Zaks, aandStephane Bancel who wanted to push backon the collaboration (mostly do their own thing). Moncef, John, Larry and I set them straight. Also Mikael Dolsten and people from Pfizer also wanting part of our resoruces (clinical sitesd) without joining the collaboration. Several conference calls to straighten this out. It is not going to be easy.

Had long conversation on "background" with Bob Woodward who is writing a book on the early response to COVID in the USA. I provided him with some history of our response in early January and into February. Will tlak more with him tomorow

PRESS: Wall Street Journal interview re: Chinese vaccines for COVID; Canadian Radio re: Larry Kramer; Young Money Radio – Lil Wayne and Dr. Dre;

May 31, 2020 – Global – 5,800,000/363,000; USA – 1,800,000/104,000

Sunday – as expected, no shows for me. Also, conditions influenced by widespread **riots and disruptions** going on in multiple cities in response to a Minneapolis policeman who killed an unarmed black man (George Floyd), which was videotaped by a passerby. This has dominated the news.

A race horse owner just bought a horse to run in the Belmont Stakes and named the horse "Fauci"!

I made it into a "Doonesbury" cartoon

June 1, 2020 – Global – 6,000,000/368,000; USA – 1,800,000/104,000

Disruptions continue. Trump either silent or fueling the problem. McEnany looking more and more preposterous as she gives single person press briefings.

Riots getting worse. Disruption and property destruction around White House and now into my very neighborhood blocks from my home up at Foxhole Center. Walgren's and Vourhius vandalized.

Did Zoom interview led by Father Dan Lahart for the Regis High School graduating seniors. Students loved it.

Jake Tapper did a piece on CNN quoting me as saying that I have not seen or spoken to the POTUS in 2 weeks from May 18 (Governors call) through June 1. Media picked up on it and made it a big deal

PRESS: Interview with London Times for profile of me; TV interview with Italian TV (Sky TV)- Giovanna Pancheri; Washington Times interview on the effect of demonstrations/rioting on containment of COVID-19;

June 2, 2020 – Global – 6,100,000/371,000; USA – 1,800,000/105,000

Riots continue in several cities. Washington, DC particularly bad. There was violence earlier yesterday, but then it was a peaceful demonstration. The POTUS ordered the police to clear the way through Lafayette Park so that he could do a photo op with a bible at St. John's Church across the street. The police came in and scattered the mostly

peaceful crowd and injured several with rubber bullets and clubs. Things getting very bad.

Task Force in Sit Room meeting regarding usual stuff – testing, supply chain,etc.

Meeting with POTUS in Oval Office re: vaccines. As usual, POTUS was very warm and friendly with me. When he walked into the Oval with us waiting, I was standing next to the door and he said "I love you, Tony. I feel like giving you a big hug". And throughout the meeting where Moncef described our vaccine activities to him, he kept referring to me. After it was over, he called me close to the desk and asked how I was doing and said "How are you; you are looking real good".

Ran into Alyssa Farah outside the White House. Real strange. She said that she really liked my performance on CNN with Town Hall and also with Jim Sciutto. She asked how my other hits went. I told her that I did not have any other hits and that all my requests for clearance over the past week have been turned down. She acted very surprised and said she would look into this. Again, she claimed that there was confusion and lack of coordination with VP's Comms staff and theirs. Something funny here. I am meeting with Michael Caputo tomorrow AM in my house for breakfast.

PRESS: Wall Street Journal – Tech Health Interview (ZOOM); Podcast with JAMA – Howard Bauchner

June 3, 2020 – Global – 6,200,000/378,000; USA – 1,800,000/106,000

No TF today. Only a Governors call on Nursing Homes to which I was not invited. Probably mostly Seema Verma. Also, despite people (including Kellyanne Conway) assuring me that we are returning to 3x/week press briefings without the POTUS (i.e. with the VP), nonetheless, the press briefing today was Kayleigh by herself at the podium.

Had breakfast at my house this AM (6:30 – 7:30 AM) on the back deck with **Michael Caputo** who wanted to discuss with me Comms strategy involving me. Good conversation. He says that there really is confusion at the level of the WH about putting me out. Clearly Alyssa wants to put me out there (not for every request, but certainly not 0 for 8 on a given week. He says that Alexa Hennings is the scheduler who books TV appearances in the one blocking me for unclear reasons. He will try to fix that sine he spoke with Alyssa over the phone yesterday (likely as a result of my meeting her

outside the WH) and Alyssa wants to get me on more. Complicated situation. Also, Michael want me to do more PSAs and even a documentary. He is trying to establish novel paradigms for COMMS involving me. Also, we spoke a lot about his history with Russia and Roger Stone. He and his family have been greatly harassed by Antifa and he understands my harassment by the dark web. He is clearly an unusual guy who has been operating "at the edge" for some time. However, he seems like a pretty good human being.

Had a very difficult experience today. The POTUS called my cell and screamed at me because I had mentioned to the Press (likely on a Howard Bauchner podcast or a Politico interview that the duration of immunity for common coronaviruses was 6 months to 1 year and that although we do not know the duration of vaccine immunity, it is possible that we may have to use additional boosts. Apparently the press blew this up and said that the vaccine will only protect for a very short time. The POTUS was very angry. He said I cannot keep doing this to him. He said he lover me but the country is in trouble and I am making it worse. He said the stock market only went up 600 points and it should have gone up 1000 points and so I cost the country $1 trillion. Quite a phone call.

10:00 PM – Katie Miller called me up and said she had a **message from the POTUS and the VP.** Both of them (POTUS and VP) asked Katie to tell me that they both loved me and are sorry about what happened. They understand and feel that the press will continue to pit me against the POTUS and so please be careful.

PRESS: Politico interview with Sarah Wheaton

June 4, 2020 – Global – 6,300,000/380,000; USA – 1,850,000/107,000

Had call with NYC Health Commissioner Oxiris Barbot and Deputy Commissioner Demetre Daskalakis to discuss the possibility of doing a multicenter study of the Multisystem Inflammatory Sydnrome in Children (MIS-C). NYC has 140 cases.

Just today informed that I have been chosen for the: **2020 Sammies Federal Employee of the Year award.** The ceremony will take place in September.

PRESS: Live Instagram with Jose Andres; Alan Alda Podcast; Did interview with Jonathan Swan of Axios. I got off interview quickly

since it appeared I would be pitted against the POTUS with his questions.

June 5, 2020 - Global – 6,400,000/385,000; USA – 1,870,000/108,000

Had Zoom with activists David Barr, Peter Staley, Mark Harrington, James Kellerstein about community engagement with COVID-19 research and the issue of releasing data before publication.

Moderna becoming a pain in the ass about the collaboration with mRNA vaccine. Wanting to pull back on prior agreements. We will pull the BARDA money if they do so

Did "Fireside Chat" withn Brookings Institute with David Rubenstein.

I made favorable comments today on CNBC about vaccines and decreasing of # of cases and the stock market went up by 3%. I should (but will not) contact the POTUS and say that he told me on Tuesday that my remarks blunted the increase in the Stock Market and cost him "one trillion fucking dollars". And so now my remarks actually made him "4 trillion fucking dollars", and so he owes me $3 trillion.

PRESS: WTOP Radio; Interview with the American Journal of Managed Care on the upcoming virtual IAS 2020 meeting; CNBC with Meg Tirrell; Radio interview with John Catsimatidis (NYC) – Cats Roundtable; Telemundo TV

June 6, 2020 – Global - USA

Finally got a haircut with Sabine today after 11 weeks!!

Quiet day. Catching up on NIH-related Talks.

June 7, 2020 – Global – 6,700,000/393,000; USA -1,930,000/709

Sunday – no health people on Sunday Shows. Nation gripped with protests, demonstrations and violence over death of George Floyd and other assaults on blacks. A couple of days ago the POTUS ordered the clearance of Lafayette Park to get to St John's Church to do a photo op with a bible. Police crushed a peaceful crowd. Major PR reaction. Gen Milley and Sec. of Defense Asper being sharply criticized for being there and participating in the process. They were probably taken by surprise of what they were involved in. Milley wearing combat fatigues (not good). Protests spreading worldwide.

Disturbing trend over past few days in number of new cases per day with 29,000 today. This is not rapidly going down regarding new cases, in fact going up. USG claiming that this is due to doing more testing, but that cannot explain it all. Could be result of crowds during Memorial Day and if so, we can expect more as country opens, in some cases prematurely. Also, deaths keep coming down.

June 8, 2020 – Global – 7,000,000/399,000; USA- 1,950,000/111,000

PRESS: Univision TV; WRC TV – Doreen Gentzler; NY Times interview; WGN TV Chicago; iHeart Latino Radio with Enrique Santos; Spectrum News TV; taped Bio Fireside Chat (for tomorrow);

June 9, 2020 -

Phone call with Sen. Richard Burr (R-NC) about "after action" evaluation of our response.

Big controversy when the WHO's **Maria Van Kerkhove** said that transmission from asymptomatic person was "very rare". She got blasted for this since there was no data to indicate this. We feel that there is substantial transmission since asytmptomatics have equivalent viral load in nasopharynx as do people with Sxs. Also data from Teddy Roosevelt aircraft carrier and prisons and nursing homes and meat packing plants indicate that transmission occurs a lot from asymptomatics.

Lovely "thank you" by the Weill Cornell Medicinegraduating students for my sending them a video brief "Commencement Address" for their "virtual graduation".

Several state are showing increases in number of cases and % of tests that are positive. Coud be the beginning of a rebound. NYC has opened as had DC. Other states getting "itchy" to open. Major sentiment to move forward. We will soon face the problem that if we see blips that are not contained by contact tracing, will the administration say damn the torpedoes, full speed ahead or will they pull bak. I suspect the former.

Weill Cornell Medicine Student Thank you Video

https://vimeo.com/426254316

Password: wcm

PRESS: Yahoo Finance TV; Interview with Melissa Healey of LA Times;

June 10, 2020 – Global – 7,100,000/405,000; USA – 1,980,000/113,000

Reports of multiple states including North Carolina, South Carolina, Alaska, Arizona, California, Utah, Tennessee,etc. having the highest single day number of cases reported. Cannot just be due to increased testing. Concern that the opening of states will be followed by increased infections that will be difficult to contact trace since many are asymptomatic. Spoke with the David Barr group again last night and they feel that they will not be able to adequately contact trace if a uptick occurs. Also, there is a growing urge for peope to "get out".

Did a Zoom call with Francis Collins and the activists – Peter Staley, James Krellenstein about PrEP for COVID.

PRESS: Good Morning America ABC; NPR – Science Friday with Ira Flatow (taped); CBC Canadian TV; Newsy Documentary; Bill Nye "Science Rules"; Voice of America TV with Lesia Bakalets; Interview with the Daily Telegraph;

June 11, 2020 – Global USA

Had good conversation (having these every 2 weeks) today with Bill Gates on status of mAb (Regeneron, Lilly, etc.). Also, discussing other therapies. Also, discussed vaccines.

Great article in Elle magazine about Christine.

Big issue with companies that we are dealing with for COVID-19 vaccine. Moderna is acting like and asshole in that they want the USG money but are resisting having the NIAID network (Larry) control the trial They have the IND and so the trial is really theirs. Moncef and I and John Mascola had important call where Moncef indicated that he himself is concerned that a single network with one leader can be responsible for 3 (Moderna, Astrazeneca, J & J) and possible 5 (Sanofu, Novovax) trials. Abd so we decided that Moncef would put in writing that the companies can run their own trials in our network, but they must harmonize with regard to protocol design (with some variations), single DSMB, consistent lab results, and same primary and secondary endpoints. If they do not agree, then BARDA does not give them money.

I am still concerned about Deb's negative opinion and tendency towards EUA.

Spoke with Gary Bettman, Commissioner of NHL about their plan for a "bubbled" season → test all players and isolate them in a bubble and play the season like a tournament.. MLB and NFL considering such a plan.

PRESS: CNBC "The Street" with Jim Cramer (interviewed by Katherine Ross); "The Stadium" TV Marquis Network.

June 12, 2020 - Global – 7,300.000/415,000; USA – 2,050,000/114,000

Did Council on Foreign Relations Zoom meeting; Crazy situation where WH approved nothing and then after the Podcast with Caputo, he said "The WH did not want you to do Wolf Blitzer yesterday since it competed with the POTUS on TV and so I asked for today, but they gave no response and so let us just go ahead and do it." Tough to figure out what if any strategy they have about getting me out to the media.

There is a resurgence of cases in those cities that are opening up and now the model is projecting 1000 deaths per day with total of 170,000 deaths

PRESS: RAI – Italian National TV; Yahoo News TV; ABC News Podcast with Jonathan Karl; WAMU Diane Rehm Podcast; Local TV stations in Buffalo, New York City, Los Angeles, Seattle, Portland, Oregon, Atlanta; Podcast with Michel Caputo; CNN Situation Room with Wolf Bitzer;

June 13, 2020 - Global – 7,400,000/418,000; USA – 2,116,000/117,000

Got call from Alex Gorsky (CEO and Chairman at J & J) expressing concern on the part of the company CEOs regarding whether Gen. Gus Perna (as competent as he is supposed to be in military matters) can actually pull off the massive distribution of vaccine when it is ready including providing needles, syringes, etc. I have the same issue since Gus seems like a good person but every time Alex or Esper says something, he says "Yes sir, we are on it and will get it done" Seems too over-confident. Does he really know what he is doing?

Got call from **Gov. Cuomo** at 8:00 AM but missed it because I was running on the C & O Canal. When I called him back he as on a helicopter and will call me back later. When he called back, he expressed how much in denial the POTUS is. He speaks with the POTUS regularly and tells him he needs to admit that cases are increasing, and he is going to help in suppressing them instead of denying them. NYC is doing well by carefully opening according to my recommendations. Cuomo says that I am the only

one left in the USG who is speaking truth. He has given up on Deb and somewhat on Bob (who actually has been speaking up lately)

Denial on part of administration saying that increases in case in CA, AZ, TX, NC are merely increases in testing and/or real increases, but mostly Americans returning from Mexico to get care since Mexico is exploding with infections right now. Clearly there are increases in cases and hospitalizations

PRESS: None but many shows are showing recent clips to make points.

June 14, 2020 (SUNDAY) – Global – 7,600,000/425,000; USA – 2,100,000/116,000

Riots continue with more police killing of African American men, this time in Atlanta with killing of Rayshard Brooks as he was running away after scuffle with police leading to firing of officer and resignation of Police Chief Erika Shields.

Becoming clear that the increase in infections in CA, AZ, TX, NC, etc. are real increases in addition to increased testing.

Had conversation with Fred Hiatt (Washington Post Editor of Editorial Page) about my evaluation of the situation. I indicate that it should n0t be pure public health versus "damn the torpedoes, full speed ahead", i.e. not shut down versus "liberate the state/city". We should expect some cases as we open. It is critical to how we handle these with identification, isolation, and contact tracing.

PRESS: No Sunday Shows, but showing clips of my prior comments.

June 15, 2020 – Global – 7,700,000/428,000 USA – 2,100,000/116,000;

Governor's call today at WH and I was not invited.

BARDA requesting FDA to pull back the EUA for Hydroxychloroquine and Chloroquine, I was always against the EUA for HC and Ch since I did not believe that it fulfilled the criteria (some indication of efficacy) for an EUA: see link below. Also, this is the issue that Rick Bright has blown the whistle on, i.e. saying that he was pressured into recommending to FDA (when he was head of BARDA) to issue the EUA.

Got call from Michael Caputo today asking if I thought that the POTUIS should cancel his campaign rally. I told him definitely yes.

https://www.fda.gov/media/138945/download

Call from Jeremy Berg at Pitt sending me as Cell Host & Microbe by a Chinese group Shi-Hui Sun et al: A mouse model of SARS-CoV-2 Infections and Pathogenesis. 28: 1-10, July 8, 2020 (Online first) indicating that the Chinese were making CRISPR.Cas9 knockin mice for ACE-2 that were made 30 weeks ago, which would be August, 2019. Why would they be doing that last summer??? They could have been studying SARS, but they already had mouse models. Possible they just wanted to use a better technique (CRISPR) OR they knew that SARS-CoV-2 already existed and the outbreak was already ongoing.

Spoke with Howard Zucker, Commissioner of Health for NY State. He wanted advice about a possible National Policy for opening up universities. I referred him to CDC, but also to Silvia Burwell to see what she is doing with AU.

PRESS: NEJM Poodcast about our HIV paper in the series for the 50th Anniversary of NAM;

June 16, 2020 – Global USA

Laura Ingraham calls me "Deep State" for asking people to wear masks.

RECOVERY trial from UK showed good effect of Dexamethasone on COVID-19 patients on ventilators or Oxygen, but not on early patients.

Media pushing a major breach between me and the White House. Big issue is that Pence wrote an OpED in the WSJ saying that there were no increase in cases; the apparent increase was due to increased testing. He got blasted since I (and to some extent Deb) said that the increase in cases was due to BOTH increase in testing AND actual increase in cases in CA, AZ, NC, TX, AL, etc.. Politico writes:

PRESS: Interview with AP (Marilyn Marchione); Nature – Heidi Ledford; WAMU Radio 1A; Wall Street Journal on Dexamethasone study; Jesuit Conference podcast; Daily Beast – Erin Banco; LA Times Bill Shaikin about MLB opening; WCBS Radio, NYC – Linda Lopez; Financial Times -Hannah Kuchler

June 17, 2020 – Global USA

Serius problem emerging with Moderna who are insisting (see discussions above) on implementing the protocol for mRNA in a way that

both Larry Corey and John Mascola feel strongly is contrary to the safe followup of people who get infected and also contrary to good science in being able to get good end point data. We have tried, but theyhave a CMO who is incompetent (Tal). Their CEO Stephane Bancel has a company that has never made a product or done a trial despite the fact that by somewhat questionable PR have built up a cash ase of billions of dollars. We may have to threaten them with the withholding of BARDA. This will be a sticky issue and likely very time consuming. I will have to work through Francis, Azar, Marc Short, Mark Meadows, POTUS. Yikes!

Did virtual meeting with Council on Foreign Relations Independent Task Force on Prepring for the Next Pandemic – organized by Sylvia Burwell

Borowitz satirist continues to poke fun at Trump, Pence, Kushner by way of making up ridiculous satires about our relationship: https://www.newyorker.com/humor/borowitz-report/white-house-staff-seething-with-envy-after-fauci-reveals-he-has-not-spoken-to-trump-in-two-weeks

Went toTask Force at WH at 4:00 to 5:30 PM. Depite the fact that I was concerned about all the hevy publicity pitting me against the VP, everyone (including junior to moderate staff) were genuinely glad to see me. Pence was joking with me from the time he came into the room. He said he wants to steel my tricks. He held up the WSJ and said when they asked me about the second wave, I should have done what Tony did and say "Second wave?? What second wave? We are still in the first wave"

PRESS: Tea Leaves Podcast – Asian Group;

June 18, 2020 – Global USA

Communiation between Deb Birx and me on June 18:

On Jun 18, 2020, at 7:26 AM, Fauci, Anthony (NIH/NIAID) [E] <afauci@niaid.nih.gov> wrote (read from bottom to top):

As you recall, I have always been in favor of massive testing. Now is the time. We are swimming in the dark. Let us discuss at the TF tomorrow.

I have been obsessing about the increases in cases that do not seem to be related to openings or closings or massive crowds. I believe that ultimately we will see increases related to all of the above; however, right now we may be looking for the lost keys under the light of the lamppost. There is

something inherent here that we are missing and that is insidiously keeping the outbreak alive in the USA, and that is more concerning than anticipated spikes associated with identifiable events.

Amazing interview with Bobv Cousy who praises me so wonderfully: http://hoopshd.com/2020/06/17/a-couple-of-crusaders-hoopshd-interviews-bob-cousy-about-dr-anthony-fauci/

Selected quotes from Cousy:

Got call from Chris Wallace at Fox News saying he has been trying to get me on his show for weeks and wanted to know how I was doing. I told him to keep trying and maybe he will get it.

Michael Caputo called me and told me that the Comms people in the WH want to keep me off TV until next week because of my message that is contrary to the VP and POTUS – no kidding.

OWS meeting today talking about modelling where the infections are going to surge for the vaccine trial.

Monsaoui met with Pfizer who said that would sell the vaccine for $100/dose. This is a non-starter. A price should be ~$25/dose. During this emergency, we can take over Pfizer or invoke the Defense Production Act (DFA) and dictate the price, and so we have a "hammer" with them.

I have been speaking about the danger of states/cities leap-frogging over the progressive checkpoints in the guidelines to "Open America Again" as well as the danger of those in states who trying to do it right now wearing masks and/or congregating in crowds. And sure enough, we are now having significan increases in cases and hospitalization in FL, TX, AZ, OK. Particukarly problematic in OK where the Trump campaign rally is taking place tomorrow in Tulsa.

My comments about the difficulty in getting the football season going this Fall and Winter has been very widely overed in the Sports Press

PRESS: McLatchey print interview – Michael Wilner; Washington Post Podcast with Allie Caren; Dan Patrick Sports News – TV; Vice News TV; Correire Della Sera print interview; Financial Times – HIV compared to COVID-19

June 19, 2020 – Global - USA

Spoke with Fr. Dan Lahart to give him advice and discussion about whther to open up Regis for the Fall term or do it virtually. I explained that it would depend on the viral dynamics at the time of opening. Their problem is that >95% of the students get to Regis by riding on a subway and so they really have a defined daily risk that would be reflected by the virus activity in the city.

Last day of my HHS Security Detail. The whole crew George Adams, Brett Rowland, Andre Jacobs, Greg, Mike, and also Mike Lunetto came over for photos and to brief me about future protection.

POTUS tweeted about me today saying that I have nothing to do with the NFL.... "Tony Fauci has nothing to do with NFL Football. They are planning a very safe and controlled opening. However, if they don't stand for our National Anthem and our Grand Ameican Flag, I won't be watching".

Sign in Greenwich Village:

PRESS: CBS News Radio NYC; WABC Radio NYC video podcast; Global Health Affairs Interview with Susan Dentzer

June 20, 2020 — Global USA

Things are really heating up. Someone leaked to media that Deb and I advised against the Tulsa Campaign rally. We never really discussed it at the TF meeting. I got text-pinged by several reporters (Jon Karl, Norah O'Donnell, Jim Sciutto, Jim LaCosta about this. I honestly said that I could not conbfirm this since we never discussed thr Tulsa rally specifically. Nonetheless, today papers are saying that this is the case. Clearly someone is leaking things without knowing the facts. Karl told me that the word was out even before the TF meeting ended. And so, someone is leaking even before we finish.

I am getting progressively disillusioned with Deb Birx. She is happy talking the increased cases and the VP who is desparately looking for good news listenes to her and actually thinks that thngs are going well when, in fact. 13 states are clearly having surges of cases. She makes the case that 37 cases are stable or decreasing and underplays the13 that are "on fire". In fact after the TF meeting on Friday (yesterday, the VP wants us to present this to the POTUS who probably hates me by now, even though he says that he "loves me". He has tweeted about me 3 times yesterday and today. Deb has

ststed that we should noit do clinical trials since "I want to see every infected person in a nursing home get plasma early on and steroids later. Forget the trial, we need to do this on EUAs. She says the same thing about vaccine trials. Clearly, she is trying to provide Trump with his October surprise. I may need to blow the whistle on her.

It is reported that several(6) staff from the WH rally advance team have tested positive upon screening.



David Perlman of he SF Chronicle. He was a great science reporters and one who first interviewed me during the earlier years of HIV/AIDS

Trump-Fauci tension building up by the press. White House remains friendly, but press reports stressing the difference between the POTUS and me. I am now being ttacked more by the far right. Higly tense political situations. I quite frankly do not really care. I will keep domg what Iam doing. Am being constantly pinged (texted) by the press asking my opinion of various statements that are coming out.

Kayleigh McEnany essentially saying that I will not be out in the press. Alyssa Farah is the one hope in Comms since she clearly wants me out their. Kayleigh constantly lying to and insulting the press. They are all on to her.

POTUS makes silly statement at the rally in Tulsa that the more you test, the more cases there will be (implying that testing causes cases) and then said that he told his people to "slow down the testing". This triggered a rash of press calls to me that I answered on background or off the record.

PRESS:

June 21, 2020 (Sunday) – Cases still surging in 13 to 20 states. Global – 8,500,000/459,000; USA – 2,300,000/120,000

Much concern about surge of cases, particularly in Florida and South Carolina and Georgia and Oklahoma. Also, tensions regarding the Tulsa campaign rally.

June 22, 2020 – Global – 8,700,000/462,000; USA – 2,300,000/120,000

Belowis a very good article in Politico that describes in detail whast the problem has been in ther USA response to COVID-19

Continued press activity around my comment about NFL likely not being able to play in the Fall inless in a bubble. Causing a big uproar with crazies saying I did this so as to hurt Trump since he needs "return to normal" to get re-elected.

Did a Q and A by Zoom with the Directors of all of the Smithsonian Institutes (>12) on COVID-12. Good back and forth.

[redacted]

HBO is going to do a scripted series about me:

Kayleigh continues to make a fool of herself on TV with ridiculous answers to questions.

PRESS: Interview with John Lauerman (Bloomberg News – London); WNYC NPR Radio with Brian Lehrer; Radiolab Public Radio Interview podcast Jab Abumrad; ESPN 98.7 Radio Interview (30 minutes)

June 23, 2020 – Global – USA

Big day today with House Energy and Commerce Hearing on COVID-19. Me, Redfield, Hahn, Giroir.

VP called me at 10:00 AM when I was driving with Farncois to the Hearing. He called from Air Force 2 (on way to Wisconsin) and we spoke for 25 minutes. He wanted to know if I needed anything. He is a good guy, but he was really calling (sub-text of his words) to urge me to go lightly in my explanations and to not forget to bring out some of the positive things that are being done. He still is a guy with the glass half full and not half empty. He even admitted this in the conversation.

Hearing was very long (6 hours). I had some cantankerous exchanges with Rep. McKinley (R-WV) who was giving me shit about saying early on that we should not wear masks to save them for the HCWs at a time when there was a shortage. I said "Ok, we are going to play that game" This went viral on social media. Also, I sqwitched in the middle of the Hearing from a black mask to a Washington Nationals mask, which went viral and 2 days

later led to a big photo of me with the Nats mask in the Sports Section of the Washington Post.

POTUS tweeted about me right before the Hearing:

And so now I am his friend when he sees that I have high approval ratings. Totally amazing!!

PRESS: Winston Salem State Radio Podcast with Chancellor Elwood Robinson – WSSU – Future Focus Now, WSNC 90.5

June 24, 2020 – Global – 9,000,000/470,000; USA – 2,350,000/122,000

Based on my discussions last night with David Barr and the group he brought together of people in the trenches of COVID-19 in NYC, New Orleans, DC, Seattle and Chicago, it is clear that the surge is caused by people opening up and throwing caution to the wind leading to community spread. We (me) say that in orde to contain these increases in nfection that will inevitably occur when you open, we need to identify, isolate and contact trace. They are saying that this doesnot work. Contact tracing is a sham. It is done by phone, people do not trust government, there is no isolation after the tracing when tracing does occur and people go right back into multi-generational homes and infect the vulnerable.

This was confirmed in 2 conversation that I had with Mak Ghaly the Secretary of California HHS. Here is his e-mailfrom today:

I will report this to the TF. I am afraid that we are not equipped to handle resurgences at the community level.

Did taped briefing to the US Conference of Mayors.

Deb and I realize that Bob redfield is over his head and not really mounting an adequate response. He is passive. Good guy, but not fit for the job.

PRESS: NPR "Morning Edition" – Rachel Martin; Front page story and picture of me in Washington Post and New York Times about the House Hearing yesterday; NPR Sacramento CapRadio – Sammie Caiola – Facebook Live

June 25, 2020 – Global USA

Called Deb this AM trying to figure out how to stop this disaster. Contact tracing does not work. We need pooled testing. She will talk to Jared and I offered to call **Mark Meadows.Spoke with Mark for 20**

minutes at 7:45 AM. I laid it on heavy and he gets it. He will call an emergency meeting at the WH and agrees that we need to do pooled testing. I told him that our response regarding contact tracing and isolation was a "Fucking disaster and an abject failure" Also, he fully appreciates that the CDC is not up to the task. They cannot respond o a domestic or global pandemic.

Had good conversation with **DeMaurice Smith Director of the NFL Players Association (NFLPA)**. I clarified the misunderstanding re: my saying there will not be an NFL this Fall/Winter.

Did 1.5 hour Zoom with **CondeNaste** led by Anna Wintour. This is the overarching organization of mlost of the major magazines such as Vanity Fair, Wired, Self, Vogue, Bon Apetit.

I have been invited to appear on **Dancing with the Stars** – no thanks!

PRESS: Toronto Radio KISS 92.5; picture of me with my Nats Mask in the Sports Section of the Washington Post

June 26, 2020 – Global – 9,300,000/480,000; USA – 2,420,000/125,000. 40,000 new cases yesterday, the most for a single day.

Spoke woth Gary Bettman, Commissioner of the NHL giving advice about their opening.

My talk with Mark Meadows yesterday precipitated a major firestorm of disagreement in the WH. Some elements led by VP and his staff (particularly Katie) felt we should have a TF meeting and then have a Press Conference with me and Deb leading and run by the VP. Apparently, Kayleigh and Alyssa and the POTUS team (probably Jared and the economy team) were against this. Triggered much rancor, but finally we did it. Clearly, the lines are dividing in the WH. Clearly, I am precipitating this since Deb still cannot get herself to speak up even though she lives in the WH. **At the Press Conference, unfortunately, the VP continues to stress the bright side about how well we have done when the southern part of the country is on fire**. I came in and spoke of the danger to the entire country even though the map looks like there are more good parts than bad parts of the country. I stressed that we are a heterogeneous country, but we are not disconnected within the country and an outbreak anywhere is a danger even to those sections that have done well. I stressed that the young people have both a personal and a societal responsibility. If

they get infected, they are feeding the dynamics of the outbreak and are part of the problem, not part of the solution. It is up to them.

The press killed the VP following the press conference saying that he did happy talk when the country is in serious trouble. They are correct. At least the press that I added a reality check to the story.

Had out Security team over the house for a "separation party" since they are being withdrawn since the death and violent threats have decreased over the past 2 weeks. Team leader George Adams plus Andre Jacobs, Ken Marty, Brett Rowland, Mike Salva Had a wonderful time. We had really bonded with these guys over the past few months.

PRESS: Much press associated with my remarks at the press conference today. Will spill over to tomorrow; Meg Tirrell of CNBC will show parts of our interview today with the Milken Institute; Interview with Elizabeth Cohen (CNN) for the Aspen Institute and Aspen Ideas – she will use this for CNN tonight.

June 27, 2020 – Global – 9,700,000/494,000; USA – 2,500,000/125,000; 45,000 cases today – highest amount ever. Florida is having increased hospitalizations as is Arizona and California.

Clear, there is a **SERIOUS PROBLEM.**

Deb, Bob Redfield, Steve Hahn and I had a Zoom call that Deb and I arranged. It is clear that we need to change strategies and rely (see above) on massive community testing and effective tracing in person and on foot at the **community level**. Our efforts have failed for a number of reasons. Bob still insisting that there were likely these many infections all along, but we were missing them since many were asymptomatic and now we are picking them up. That is crazy since there are more hospitalizations and the percent positives of testing are increased in several states. The VP saying yesterday that we are doing really well becomes more ludicrous. There will likely be 100,000 cases per day by August.

Cliff and I will try to help out Deb by getting NIH-funded elements to help in the community testing.

PRESS: Stories from yesterday's disastrous press conference.

June 28. 2020 – Global – 9,66,000/492,000; USA – 2,500,000/126,000; 5th day in a row of new record set for number of daily cases.

Pence (inexplicably) continues on TV to say we have done very well and ours is a success story. He is getting blasted. I have been completely blocked from TV by the Comms team at the White House.

Next couple of weeks will be critical as hospitalizations increase.

VP is finally wearing a mask. Believe that Deb likely convinced him

PRESS: Interview with Apoorva Mandavilli of New York Times on "pooled testing"; Wolf Blitzer showed an interview of me by Elizabeth Cohen as part of the Aspen Ideas Festival in a Special Sunday Night Edition of the Situation Room.

June 29, 2020 – Global – 10,000,000/500,000; USA – 2,550,000/127,000

47,000 new cases yesterday. 50% of all new cases from CA, AZ, TX, FL. Clearly big problems with resurgences very likely related to young people at bars and in big parties related to opening, Memorial Day and crowds. Mostly young people with average 1.5 decades younger than a couple of months ago.

Governors' call in Sit Room with VP leading the call. Clearly, they get it now and are worried. I spoke about making the public health response to vehicle to re-opening as opposed to the obstacle to re-opening, i.e. obey guidelines and always use mask and physical distancing even when opening.

Gov Ray Cooper (D-NC) called me and spoke for 45 minutes on his dilemma about whether to open the Charter Schools that are scheduled to open in 2 weeks, right after 4th July. He was agonizing since he wanted to do the right thing. Since this is the first decision among Governors regarding opening for the Fall term, he feels that he will be the example. He is seeing an uptick of cases and he is near FL and so is worried that if he opens, he may have to lose again if he gets surge like FL and TX, I recommended that he delay decision for 2 weeks. His health officer is Mandy Cohen.

Had important conversation with Pence right before the afternoon task Force meeting. I came early and walked up to VP suite and luckily he was sitting in his office with Marc Short and ? Natalie. I told him that I am being blocked from TV and I needed to get on TV to give the 'risk reduction" message and that I would avoid being pitted against him or the POTUS merely by not playing that game. I mentioned the recent interview on NPR with Michel Martin where she asked a Fauci versus Pence/Trump question and I responded that this was not helpful and I was there as a

health official and not to get into politics. Michel gracefully backed down. I also told him about the dangers of having me and others on stage with him when he talks happy i.e. glass half full as opposed to glass half empty. He got it, but still wanted to do press conferences with us. He did promise that he would get me out there on TV since he really liked my message. First time anyone ever spoke that way to VP. He truly likes me a lot (and vice versa). Now we have to get the POTUS press people to agree. Interesting intrigue in the White House. POTUS people versus VP people. Katie and Marc are all with me.

PRESS: FOX Radio and podcast (National)

June 30, 2020 – Global – 10,000,000/500; USA – 2,600,000/127,000. 37,000 cases yesterday. Multiple other states (total of 31) are showing increased cases and several showing increased hospitalizations.

Testified at the Senate HELP Hearing chaired by Lamar Alexander (R-TN) and ranking minority Patty Murray (D-WS). Focus was on opening schools, but it became free-wheeling. Elizabeth Warren was her usual muted hostility towards me, probably since she is aiming to by Biden's VP and she wants to she she is tough on administration. Also, Rand Paul was his usual self obliquely accusing me of arrogance and conceit in making projections without data. He referred to my discussing whether Sports could open. Actually my responses won him over and he gave me a big wave and smile when he left the hearing room. Rest of the hearing went very well. I predicted that if we do not do something about the recent surge that the entire country is in danger and we could reach 100,000 cases in a single day. This made NY Times immediately online. I said "Bars are bad news". Outdoors better than indoors.

In a speech today, Joe Biden said that if he is elected POTUS one of the first things he would do in addressing COVID-19 is to reah out to me and ask me to continue my leadership role in this effort and "join his administration". Clearly, this will piss off Trump and the White House.

PRESS: Much media coverage of the Hearing today.

July 1, 2020 – Global – 10,200,000/504,000; USA – 2,620,000/128,000. Most involved states now pulling back on opening and closing bars and cancelling events for the upcoming 4th July. Spoke yesterday with Marc

Khaly from California (see above). He is going to cancel all crowding activities over the weekend. He calls me regularly for advice.

News reporting that there is now a schism in the White house with Trump, meadows, Kayleigh and Hope leaning towards economics and deeply suspicious of me versus the VP and his team (Katie, Fevin O'Malley) favoring me and being much more realistic with the VP for the 1st time wearing a mask regularly. Media speculating that Penceis now thinking about his own political future and wants to be on the right side of history. My relationship with Pence getting much stronger.

Laura Ingaham (FOX) is now spreading conspiracy theory (Huff Post) that I am actually "Medical Deep State" and am actually going to be Joe Biden's running mate:

I reached out to **Congressman Joseph Kennedy (D-MA)** since we had a garbled interchange at the House Hearing last week and it looked like he was annoyed with me. I wanted to set the record straight and develop a relationship with him. I was good friends with great uncle Teddy. We had a Zoom conversation today for 30 minutes and it was terrific. I believe that this is the beginning of a friendship. He was very gracious on the Zoom.

Had dinner over Jake Tapper and Jen Tapper's home in DC. Terrific couple. Friendship building.

PRESS: Front page Washington Post story on my statement that we could get 100,000 cases/day if we do not control the outbreak. NPR – All Things Considered – Mary Louise Kelly; BBC Radio Morning Show

July 2, 2020 – Global USA

Big problems - >53,000 cases yesterday. Highest ever for a given day. I am concerned that we might be on "exponential" increase as we enter into the 4th of July weekend. POTUS and his people have essentially dropped out and do not even recognize that an outbreak is ongoing on. They are denying all requests for me to appear on any major TV programs.

Caputo is a con man who is completely full of shit. He says he wants me out there on TV and yet I am being blocked, very likely by him who knows nothing about public health. He is a close friend on Roger Stone, for goodness sakes!

Got call from Ross (POTUS speechwriter) who wants to include in a speech the beneficial effects of remdesivir and dexamethasone in advanced disease and even mortality.

Phone Call with Rev. Jesse Jackson, Sr.

PRESS: BBC The World Radio Program; SiriusXM NFL Radio; Multiple outlets quoting things that I said on BBC, Harvard Business Review and other podcasts

July 3, 2020 – Global – 10,5000,000/513,000; USA – 2,750,000/129,000

More daily record being broken with cases now at 57,500.

Caputo (sleezebag) and White House comms playing games with me in that they are not allowing me to go out on TV as we enter the 4th July weekend to instruct people on how to avoind infection. They do not respond to multiple requests for me to appear. I spoke yesterday to Judy Woodruff (PBS NewsHour) and Andrea Mitchell (NBC News), bot of who want me on their show as does Jim laCosta (CNN).

Rep. Andy Biggs (R-AZ) and LtGov Dan Patrick (TX) attacking me for what I am saying about how to avoid infection. Dan Patrick denying that TX skipped over checkpoints in opening and accused me of lying about this. I never specifically said they did. I said "some states" skipped over guidelines" Guilty conscience?? CNN did a fact check and called him out as completely incorrect.

Interesting exchange involving Michael Caputo, me an Alyssa Farah. Michael is full of shit, for sure. He claims to be trying to ge me on TV saying that the WH is blocking. And so I wrote an e-mail to him with copy to Alyssa today:

Michael: I am sorry to disturb you on this holiday weekend, but I feel compelled to again reach out to you. As you are painfully aware, our country is in a very serious situation with resurgences of COVID-19 cases in multiple states at record levels. I believe that it is our moral responsibility to get out the public health messages about personal and societal responsibility to urge people (particularly young people) to protect themselves and others

from getting infected as we enter the holiday weekend. Messages from public health officials like myself and my colleagues are critical to this effort and will save lives. As you know, I have been asked by virtually every network and cable outlet to get out there and deliver this potentially life-saving message. Yet every single one of these requests of late, which we re-submit every day, has been ignored or denied. We are missing an opportunity to save lives. Please consider this. Best regards, Tony

Alyssa immediately texts me with the following: "Hey, Dr. Fauci, just getting up to speed. WH comms is supportive of you going out, which I'll convey to Caputo. What programs do you think make sense? I think it would make sense to add you into the Sunday shows and then look at network TV next week".

I tell her my choices and then she texts back: "I'll get with your team and lock some of these in. Apologies for this happeneing again".

I had told her that my choice would be Meet the Press. They then tried toget me on MTP, but they were already booked up.

July 4, 2020 - Global – 11,000,000/525,000 USA – 2,800,000/130,000

Andrea Mitchell called my cell very apologetic about not being able to have me on the show since they already booked a couple of governors who were giving exclusives to NBC. I mentioned to her my concern about them keeping me off the air. She was shocked and thought that when I did not come on after requests that it was because I did not want to go on a show.

It is clear that Michael Caputo in totally full of shit. The WH is now saying that they are giving the ball back to Pence to decide what happens with COVID-19 and that there will be more media appearances from health experts. We shall see.

Florida had 11,000 cases yesterday. Everything is surging.

July 5, 2020 – Sunday – Hahn on 2 Sunday Shows. I am blocked (see above). Surges continue in multiple states with new records every day. Particularly FL. In NY Times this AM, comment about people in some states, particularly TX (Dan Patrick – Lt. Gov as an example) are making me the symbol of what they are tired of. Theyare saying to hell with the outbreak, "we are done with it", even though people are getting sick and

hospitalized. POTUS had 4th Juy celebration on South Lawn (I and Chris were invited) that was crowded and no one wearing masks. I did not attend.

Not just USA, there are major outbreaks in Brazil, Mexico, Asia (Japan, North Korea, etc).

I have been having several 30 minute deep background conversations with Bob Woodward who is writing a book on the Trump response to the outbreak.

Margaret Brennan on "Face the Nation" came out and explicitly said that the Trump administration was blocking my appearing onTV including their show where they continually ask for me and have been refused.

This clearly triggered a response either/or in HHS and the WH because Caputo texted me in the afternoon and asked what my priority shows would be for next week. I said NewsHour with Judy Woodruff and Today with Savannah Guthrie. Savannah would be on vacation and so we went with CNN Town Hall with Sanjay Gupta and Anderson Cooper. We shall see what actually happens.

Jennifer Rubin wrote column in Washington Post:

July 6, 2020 – Global USA

Records continue to be broken in various states.

Did a COVID session virtually at the IAS with Slim Karim and Deb Birx.

Task Force meeting at WH. VP still focuses on fact that despite the increase in cases, the deaths are still down. I mentioned to him that I did not think that the deaths will ever reach the degree (>2000/day) that it was when NYC was surging, but increased cases will and are leading to increased hospitalizations. Wrong Direction.

PRESS: Profile interview with the Financial Times; Philly Beaumont Radio The Times of London; KCBS Radio San Francisco; Clips of me on CNN

July 7, 2020 – Global - 11,300,000/532,000; USA – 2,900,000/130,000

Did press briefing via Zoom in Alabama with Sen. Doug Jones (D-AL) – went very well.

Here we go again. Got call from Francis Collins who got a call from Marc Short who said the WH is upset with me because I gave the interview with Sen. Doug Jones (see above) and he is a Democratic Senator is a tight race with a Republican and they are suspicious that I am favoring the Dems. BTW, the interview was approved by HHS Leg and ASPA.

Caputo called saying that the WH was just going to approve the requests for me to appear on NewsHour and CNN, but because I said that relying on decrease deaths to say that all is well with COVID-19 is a "false narrative" and we should not be complacent … I said this on the Sen. Jones interview. Now the POTUS is also tweeting that I am wrong on this as I have been wrong on many things including masks and closing down travel, which is complete bullshit.

PRESS: Interview with Denise Grady of New York Times regarding Moderna tension; Corriere della Sera Italina newspaper – Giuseppe Sarcina; ABC News FiveThirtyEight Podcast – Anna Rothschild;

July 8, 2020 – Global 11,500,000/536,000; USA – 3,000,000/131,100

TF meeting at the Dept. of Education – I was in Sit Room and not part of the press conference that followed. Purpose of the TF was to push for opening of schools. Good thing that I was not part of the press conference (Deb, VP, Sec. DeVos) since much negative public response. Clearly Trump is pushing to open the schools no matter what. There is concern about the safety of the children and teachers. Yet, Trump together with Redfield (being pressured) is saying that the CDC guidelines should not stand in the way of opening schools (what???). Glad that I am not involved in that discussion.

Spent 1 hour on Zoom with **Sean Penn** and his organization – CORE – coronavirus relief. Great conversation. They provide testing in various cities and wanted my opinion of how they can optimize their impact. I strongly advised them to focus on a process that has an impact and endpoint, not just testing to increase the numbers. I recommended that they work with cities (like LA, Atlanta) that can utilize their efforts to actually do effective identification, contact tracing, and isolation. Sean and his group were very grateful for the time that I spent with them.

Tension building up with the press (especially CNN) stressing **Trump versus Fauci.** Trump tweeting negative things about me. When asked

about my comment of "false narrayive", he said I am wrong on a lot of things. He said that I said not to shut down China (this coming from Peter Navarro) (when I actually said to shut it down). He is also saying that I was against masks before I was for them. Someone is obviously feeding him this shit.

Caputo told me that I am being kept off TV (even though they were leaning to approve requests) because of my comment about "false narrative" concerning relying on deaths going down.

Even some crazy stuff on the Dark Web about Chris saying that she is Ghislaine Maxwell's sister:

The debunking is under way!

[redacted]

PRESS: Wall Street Journal podcast – Kate Linebaugh; Sirius Radio "Doctor Radio" – Marc Siegel

July 9, 2020 – Global USA

>60,000 new cases yesterday! Things not going in the right direction at all, yet continued happy talk from the VP and the White House. Clearly I am the "skunk at the picnic".

Bob Redfield defending the fact that Trump forced CDC to change guidelines that Trump felt was too strict to open the schools. Bob is losing a lot of credibility. Trump wants to open the schools at all costs. Clearly he does not care about the safety of the chidren, **PRESS: Hill TV with Steve Clemons – The Future of Healthcare; Press conference at IAS on COVID-19; CNN continues to quote me in opposition to Trump and as the ony person telling the truth.**

July 10. 2020 – Global – 12,000,000/546,000; USA – 3,110,000/133,000

Another record day with 68,000 cases. Approaching my prediction of ~100,000.

Important meeting with Pence who asked to see for 20 minutes before today's Task Force meeting. He obviously is concerned over the press making an open conflict between me and Trump. He explained how much respect and affection he had for me. He then asked me for advice about how we are doing. I said that I would be coldly honest with him. He agreed to accept that. I then told him that he is completely losing credibility when we

have >60,000 new cases with increased hospitalizations and deaths and he starts off at the Pressers saying "We are in a good place". I stressed that it would be best to establish credibility first by coming out right off and saying we have a big problem, but we are trying to address it in the Southern states that are involved as well as prevent such resurgences in other states. Then and only then could he say that we are in a better place and shape to respond than we were before. BUT, you must admit the problem first. He agreed and was clearly grateful that I was open and honest with him. I then told him that 19 years ago in this same room I sat with VP Cheney to discuss the Anthrax attacks. I have a photo of Cheney and me right here Pence asked where in the room I did this with Cheney and where was the picture taken. He then called in the WH photographer and took a photo of exactly where Cheney and I were sitting. He seemed to really enjoy that historic context. At the end of the TF meeting, he again thanked me for his conversation.

Also, **Mark Meadows called** me and asked that we meet next week to straighten out the conflict between me and Trump. We shall see how that meeting turns out. I see him on Monday.

PRESS: Podcast with American Dissected; CNN (especially Don Lemon, but also several others at CNN) hammering away at the Fauci versus Trump issue.

July 11, 2020 – In USA – 3,300,000 cases and 136,000 deaths. Numbers still soaring with ICU beds filling up in Florida.

Heard from Washington Post (Jasmeen Abutaleb) that she is writing a big article for tomorrow (Sunday) about the conflict between me and the POTUS. Yikes! Let us see how that turns out.

Had call with Marc Ghaly Heath Commissioner from California (Los Angeles) wanting advice about how to respond to the surge of cases in California.

July 12, 2020 – Cases still soring. Florida >13.500 today

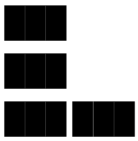
Big firestorm over the Post article and the fact that unspecified White House officials have compiled a list of things I said that were incorrect. This is oppositional research agsinst one of their own (me). The blowback has been incredible. I have been contacted by virtusally every reporter (Post. NY Times, mutiple CNN – Sanjay Gupta, Jim Sciutto, networks) that I have ever dealt with and they are consistently outraged by the **disinformation**

campaign of the WH against me and the attempt to **discredit me**. They all want to help.

I called up Marc Short (whom I trust) to ask his take on this. He was "embarrassed" and disturbed by this action by the White House. He believes that it could not have happened without Mark Meadows's buy in and approval. This shows the schism between the VP's people and the POTUS/Meadows people. Marc was quite disturbed that this is going on.

Also, Brett Giroir tried to throw me under the bus on Sunday TV saying that I am not always correct – playing into the discrediting scheme.

Sign (below) photo sent to me from Sylvia Burwell. a



PRESS: Big deal – Front page story in Washington Post: "White House sidelines an increasingly candid Fauci" by Yasmeen Abutaleb, Josh Dawsey, and Laurie McGingle – much comment about this on the Sunday Shows.

July 13, 2020 – Global USA

Yesterday Florida had >15,000 infections – most for any state since the beginning

Met with Mark Meadows. He denies knowing anything about the WH drive to discredit me. This is tough to believe in that multiple nerws outlets (networks and Cables0 have been given a list of my "mistakes and errors" directly from the White House. No way that he did nt knw abut it. Nonethelerss, he said he will make sure that it stops. Too late, they already did the character assassination.

Major, Major show of support for me for multiple and varied sectors. Most peole expressing outrage that the trump administration woud be so bumbling and incompetent to try to discredit the most credible scientist in the world.

Gave Fireside Chat Podcast for Stanford Univerity MC'd by Lloyd Minor, dean of Stanfod Medical School.

Met virtually with Mark Lerner and officials from Washinfgton Nationals to discuss potential obstacles to their opening at Nats Stadium on July 23. I will throw out the first pitch.

Another all with Dionne Warwick about COVID-19. She is advising Biden people.

Chris Cuomo on the top of his show blasts Trump administration regarding trying todiscredit me.

Peter Staley blasts Trump regarding me on Anderson Cooper 390 (CNN)

PRESS: TV and print have flooded the media in support of me and condemnation of the Trump administration.

July 14, 2020 - Global - 12,800,000/568,000; USA – 3,400,000/136,000

Outbreaks still raging in Florida – records being broken. >60,000 cases yesterday

Deep state is going more crazy than ever in attacking me as the academic community is mobilizing to defend me. Real crazy. See below:

I did a **fireside chat online at Georgetown** hosted by John Monahan. It was taken up my multiple press including C-SPAN, which then fed into CNN and other networks. It was a good venue for my getting the message out.

Phone call with Alyssa Farah. She apologized profusely about the "screw up" with her junior staff who put out the list of how I got things wrong. She admits that it only hurts the POTUS to disrespect me and question my credibility. I told her that the White House (either Meadows or the POTUS) need to shut up Stephen Moore and stop his publication of "Dr. Wrong" paper. If he does not the entire academic community will dump all over the POTUS.

Peter Navarro wrote OpEd in USA Tosday saying everything that I have ever said was incorrect.

I went on a Goergetown Fireside chat (see above) and in ashort sentene I said that the current outbreak was "comparable to 1918". I did not mean in numbers, but for a sensitive person, it could mean that I wa predicting 50 million deaths. Well, tonight **Francis Collins** called me up saying that he just got off the phone with **Mark Meadows who was screaming at him**

about what I said. Mark wanted this "walked back". Clerly Markis vey sensitive about playing down the pandemic because of the ucoming election and anything that indictes that this is a big problem drives him nuts. I got on the phone with Mark (he was still very angry), but I calmed him down and said that I would clarify this on my next TV appearance. He then indicated that he really liked me very much and respected me and values ou relationship. I apologized for what happened and he accepted the apology. Just an example of the tension that the pandemic in the context of the upcoming election is causing.

PRESS: Trevor Noah https://bit.ly/2CyI0tH ; CNN – see above at Georgetown again strongly pitted me against the POTUS regarding a particular statement when I was asked about "who can we trust". I said "medical and public health experts who speak based on science and data and who tell the truth". I said "trust me". CNN took that as strongly implying "do not trust Trump"

July 15, 2020 – Global USA

Continue record-breaking numbers of cases with increased hospitalizations and now even deaths.

The press are all over the issue of the White House trying to discredit me. Alyssa Farah put out tweet saying that the USA Tody OpEd by Peter Navarro was never cleared or approved.

Adm. Michael Mullen, former Chairman Joint Chiefs called me to empathize and give me encouragement and support. Very nice of him since I had never met him. Very nice conversation

The Lincoln Project put out a vewry provocative Fauci versus Trump link:

Lincoln Project ad https://bit.ly/2AYJAEy

Dan Scavino retweated this cartoon mocking me. This caused outrage among my supporters:

Letter from Congressman Krishnamoorth to AZAR regarding attackes on me:

Amazing Day!! The setting is the extreme tension in the press and in the White House about the USA Today OpEd by Peter Navarro and the "list" of my mistakes sent out by WH Comms. On my way by car to the WH for

the TF meeting, I received a **call from the POTUS.** He started off by saying that this tension of me versus him is terrible and needs to stop. He "loves" me and know we have a very special relationship and have bonded right from the beginning. He is furious about the Navarro OpEd and said (as Mark Meadows walked into the room and he put me on speaker phone): "I am going to tell Navarro if he says or writes one fucking word against you I am going to kick his fucking ass out the fucking door. Mark, make sure Novarro understands, one more word and he is out the fucking door and he won't come back". He then started to talk to me about how bad or not things were. He wanted me to be "positive". I took the opportunity to say" "Mr. President, with your permission, can I be absolutely frank with you? We have a problem and we need to own it. We need to admit that the situation is serious, otherwise we completely lose credibility. We should own the problem and then emphasize how we are going to fix it as opposed to denying the problem". He was not entirely happy with this but said that he understood the point that I was making. It was a very good conversation.

Then after the TF meeting ended, I got a note from the Sit Room staff that Mark Meadows was on the phone from Air Force One and wanted to speak with me. He had seen the interview from The Atlantic and was angry that I had not "walked back" my statement about the 1918 pandemic on that interview. He was again angry and said he thought that I agreed that I would walk back the statement today. I told him I was going to wait until tomorrow when I am on the NewsHour with Judy Woodruff. That was not good enough for him. He wanted it done today. He was also pissed that I had mentioned to the press that we had met and I spoke about the nature of our conversation. He was clearly over-reacting since even he admitted the press knew about our meeting, but I do not think I said anything else to them except that we had met.

Anyway, on the way back to NIH I called Sanjay Gupta and asked him to quote me tonight on his TV hit on CNN and say that I wanted to clarify that on the Georgetown interview, I did not mean to imply that COVID-19 would be as bad (50-100 million deaths) as was 1918. Sanjay agreed to do this. I texted this information back to Mark on Air Force One and he replied: "Thanks for getting back with me. We are going to make this work."

The media is totally buzzing about the tension between me and White House. Amazing support for me and blowing off of Navarro and the "list"

PRESS: The Atlantic Pulse with Ed Yong; Interview with New Yorker Magazine on COVID vaccine with Dhruv Khullar;

July 16, 2020 – Global USA Cases continue to surge. >67,000 cases yesterday. Hospitalizations and deaths going up.

Problem emerging here.Mark Meadows is starting to be a problem. He wanted me to "walk back" the statement comparing COVID-19 to 1918. I was planning to do it on a schedule appearance on NewsHour today (Thursday). However, Mark called me yesterday and was upset that I did not do it already. He could not wait 1 day. I said OK and called Sanjay Gupta and asked him to quote me on his show and also write it on his blog that I wanted to clarify. I thought that he did a good job. Then this AM I get another angry call from Meadows saying the clarification was not strong enough (??really). Then on the phone he went on that I need to back off with media since this cannot be a "Tony Fauci show". He did not like the fact that I did an "In Style" piece and did not want any more profiles of me. If that was not enough, he hung up and then 120 minutes later called and said he read something where I was reported to say that the incubation period was greater than 14 days and wanted me to retract this. I do not remember ever saying that and so he sent me an article where Chuck Todd mentioned that I said that. I pushed back and got angry myself saying that I never said that and so I do not know what he wants me to do. I will try to track down that statement. I also will see if I can state again the 1918 clarification on my Face Book live chat with Mark Zuckerberg this evening. Trouble brewing here. For the first time, I am seriously considering resigning from the Task Force. I cannot tolerate people following my every word. You know he has staff looking up things about what I have said in the past.

Teleconference with Matt Pottinger and Bob O'Brien to discuss opening the travel between USA and Europe. Right now there are exceptions for travel for business, but not for tourism.

PRESS: Did terrific FaceBook Live with Mark Zuckerberg – 1.8 million viewers;

July 17, 2020 - Global – 13,400,000/580,000; USA – 3,600,000/138,000

Records being broken daily. Yesterday 74,000 new cases. Hospitalizations and deaths increasing.

Big issue – Despite all the walking back stuff regarding the 1918 comment, Mark meadows in an appearance on FOX News and reported by The Hill, Mark Meadows said that my comment was "irresponsible". This is really bad. He is losing control of himself with the screaming at Francis and me and the demanding walking back on trivial issues like my comment on 1918 and the "non-issue" about the incubation period being greater than 12 days (which I never said) and now this comment about "irresponsible", I am thinking about resigning from the Task Force. I called up Marc Short for advice. Mark was on Air Force Two with the VP coming back from Wisconsin and could not respond but called when he landed at Andrews. He said that he too is having trouble dealing with Meadows who is says can be very difficult. Mark told me to hang in there and not do anything drastic just in response to Meadows. Short was totally supportive and clearly indicated that Meadows was a problem for him also.

Did Chamber of Commerce live podcast – came out very well.

Did Medscape Podcast with Eric Topol and Abraham Verghese

Did WebMD with John Whyte

Concresswoman Maxime Waters called wanting me to directly address millennials. Good conversation.

Crazy Michael Caputo says he now has total control of approvals for HHS people for TV, but wants a "murder Board" before each appearance since "if we screw up, his job is in trouble". Total bullshit since the 1st "Murder Board" for Francis (CNN) and me (NewsHour) was a joke with his staff who know nothing trying to question Francis and me.

Slso, Caputo calls me and says that he is takng over the decision about who goes on TV and not the White House. He wants an organized program of equal distribution among the HHS docs. He sounds delusional. He is declaring independence from the WH. Syas that they will decide Sunday Show, but nothing else.

PRESS: PBS NewsHour with Judy Woodruff; New York Times article by Michael Grynbaum refute Navarro's USA Today OpEd with title: "Newspaper Says Op-Ed Attacking Fauci Was Misleading"; Many clips on CNN drawing from Chamber of Commerce podcast

July 18, 2020 – Global – 13,800,000/594,000; USA – 3,640,000/139,000.

Cases continue to surge. News cycle dominated by reports of conflict between me and the Trump insiders (see below)

Petitions from multiple scientific organizations going around to sign on in support of me.

Comm situation becomes even crazier. Despite Caputo saying that he is now "calling the shots and not the White House (see above), Alyssa Farah called me and said that Jake Tapper wants me this week and she will put me on for Tuesday. I explained to her what Caputo said and she told me not to pay attention to him since he is a big problem. She even said that it would be better if he stopped tweeting about Roger Stine and concentrated on his job, things would work better. Anyway, I am caught in the middle. Let us see how this turns out.

PRESS: Article in New York Times by Mark Leibowich - "Whats Happening" to Dr. Fauci is the Buzz. – Description of the tension against me and for me; Long article in Washington Post by Philip Rucker, Laurie McGinley, Josh Dawsey and Yasmeen Abutaleb "Attacks on Fauci undercut response". Also article in CNN blog by Vivian Salama, Pamela Brown, Kristen Holmes and Kate Bennett quite critical of Birx for selling out to trump and compatring me and Deb; Also another New York Times Article by Giovanni Russonello "Most Americans Put Their Faith in Fauci"; Boston Globe by Kevin Cullen: "The Crusader doctor and the non-crusading judge" – comparing me from Holy Cross and Chief Justice John Roberts from Harvard – cute article

July 19, 2020 (Sunday) - Continuing surge

Francis Collins on Meet the Press – did well. They continually ask him if WH has told him to fire me. Francis responded that this is "unimaginable".

[redacted]

Many societies are writing statements in explicit support of me. It isvery moving and humbling.

Kellyanne Conway called me today saying how angry she was at the unseemly criticism of me by some in the White House. She has spoken to the POTUS about this and he is strongly supportive of me

Mark Mradows and I going back and forth regarding his nitpicking every word of mine on interviews. Latest was his concern that I said that NYC did

a good job in getting back to basline and opening safely. He says NYC did a terrible job and I should not be setting them as an example. He is incorrect and misunderstood what I was saying. I meant that they went down to baseline and are not opening safely. WEgo back anad forth and finally call a truce.

USA Today piece by Gov. Larry Hogan:

PRESS: New York Times article by Michael Shear, Noah Weiland, Eric Lipton, Maggie Haberman, and david Sanger entitled "Passing off virus burden, White House fueld crisis" – criticizes Deb Birx a lot. I comme out well; Major 3 page article in Washington Post by Molly Roberts entitled "Anthony Fauci built a truce. Trump is destroying it" – very favorable profile

July 20, 2020 – Global – 14,000,000/598,000; USA – 3,800,000/140,200;

Had call with Bill Gates (usual call every couple of weeks)

Was on Governors' call from the Situation Room today. Made comment about the importance of the "fundamentals" on 1) masks; 2) close bards; 3) limit restaurant occupancy; 4) avoid crowds; 5) personal hygiene – wash hands.

The Nats mask that Iwore to the Hearing is being put into the Cooperstown MLB Hall of Fame!

PRESS: Nice profile on me in Corriere della Sera - https://bit.ly/2ZIWDU7 ; Slate Magazine "What's Next" podcast; Podcast/Instagram with Maria Schriver

July 21, 2020 – Global – 14,300,000/604,000; USA – 3,800,000/141,000.

Surge continues in Southern States. Florida in trouble.

POTUS had press conference on COVID-19 without having me, Deb, or other TF members with him

Meadows and now Rand Paul have been actively criticizing me for saying that NYC got it right in that after their peak, they brought the infections down and now have few hospitalizations and few deaths. They are incorrect. See below numbers for NYC:

PRESS: NPR Radio – "Morning Edition" Rachel Martin; New York Times interview wih Jennifer Senior; Nice article in U.S. News

and World Report; CNN with Jake Tapper – The Lead; Interview with John Casey of The Advocate

July 22, 2020 – Global USA

Death threats are ramping up again and so my security with George Adams is coming back. George will take Christine and meto the game tomorrow night and provide security.

Had a great Zoom conversation with Ryan Zimmerman (Zim) who gave me tips on throwing out the first ball on Thursday. He was wonderful. Very nice man.

Interesting day at the Task Force. **Called the POTUS** I mentioned to the VP that the POTUS did a good job on the solo press conference yesterday. I told VP to tell the POTUS that I said so. The VP told me to call him myself since he has such great respect for me. Katie Miller gave me the phone number of the POTUS's personal secretary, Molly Michael. I called her and she ultimately (30 minutes later) connected me. I told him it was a good idea (like I had told him last Thursday) to own the problem, admit that things are bad and describe how he is going to do something about it. I also told him that it was good that he did it solo and kept it to 30 minutes. He was very glad to hear from me and said it was"a really great call"

Gov. Andrew Cuomo called me asking how I was. I told him that I was upset that the far right was trying to discredit me. He strongly suggested that I resign; he does not seem to appreciate the difference between resigning from TF and resigning from NIAID. He said I will lose credibility if I stay and that my legacy needs to be preserved. He said if I quit he will make sure that I am hired as an uber-consultant and could do very, very well in the private sector. Sorry, not for me.

Telephone call with Marc Ghaly fro CA again asking for advice on how to control the surge in CA. A problem is that even when you close the bars, people have backyard barbecues that are as bad as bars. He is also concerne about the upcoming harvest season with migant workers. 75% ofinfection are among LatinX

PRESS: Randy Rainbow Pleads for Dr. Fauci's Help to 'Gee, Officer Krupke' https://bit.ly/3jtogIN;

July 23, 2020 – Global - 14,800,000/612,000; USA – 3,950,000/143,000

Uneventful day with usual NIH meetings. Did not go down to White House. Getting nervous about throwing out the first ball at Nats stadium tonight in the Opening Day ceremony of Nats versus Yankees game.

Amazing night at NATS Stradium where I **threw out the first pitch to open the 2020 Baseball season with Nats – NY Yankees game**. Unfortunately, I threw a "bouncer" to the right of the plate. I felt really badly but the overwhelming public reaction to it was sympathetic and positive. Mark Lerner (owner of Nats) had me sign dozens of baseballs to be given out to people and one that will go into the Baseball Hall of Fame together with 2 Louisville Slugger bats. I signed a Nats Jersey that will hang on the wall in Nats stadium next to a similar shirt signed by President Obama. Game got rained out in the 6th inning and we went home. Yankees were leading 4-1.

PRESS: Interviewed with David Axelrod for "The Axe Files" podcast; Wall Street Journal Article on AIDS activism;

July 24, 2020 – Global – 15,000,000/619,000; USA – 4,020,000/144,000

Routine day. Went for my "annual" physical with Ted Li. All is well.

PRESS: FOX News with John Roberts; On front page picture of me glove tapping with Sean Doolittle; Podcast with CSIS (Steve Morrison); Interview with Ben Cohen of Wall Street Journal; podcast with Khan Academy; WINS NYC Radio;

July 25, 2020 – Global USA

Texas now have to triage who gets into intensieve and who does not (too far gone and/or too old. Very difficult situation. California takes over from NY as state with the most cases. Florida still surging.

Deaths in the USA up to 1000/day for 4th day in a row.

They have created a baseball card with a photo of me throwing out the first pitch.

Judy Mikovits is planning to be on conspiracy TV shows via Sinclair news network saying that Fauci created the coronavirus in China and brought it to the USA

Over the past week POTUS has done 3 press conferences alone. I have commented to the press that I think that this is good since he is now giving a sober message that things will get worse before they get better and that

people should wear masks and avoid crowds. He has cancelled the GOP Convention in Jacksonville Florida. I commented that I liked the fact that the pressers were short and concise. CNN sarcastically commented that I really giving a vailed criticism of his prior pressers.

July 26, 2020 (Sunday) – 5th Day in a row for 1000 deaths/day. Brett Giroir on Tapper (State of the Union) talking bullshit about testing with Jake pressing him. I gave Jake some questions to ask him. Mark Meadows on This Week with George Stephanopoulos saying that public health measures are not working and we will have to rely on interventions such as vaccines and therapeutics. This is his way of backing out of a failure and trying to get an "October Surprise". Heads up for him trying to push an early approval of vaccine or even influencing the decision about convalescent sera, which actually do not look too good right now.

Spent better part of yesterday and this AM working out the tension between the COVPN sites, Larry Corey and Moderna. Larry acting out since he is angry that Moderna and perhaps AstraZeneca are going with CROs instead of the COVPN sites. Larry understandably feels left out and disrespected. He has a point but he is poisoning the relationship with the companies, which is a bad idea since like it or not, we (Operation Warp Speed – OWS) allowed the company instead of NIH to hold the IND and so it is their trial. Larry hostility spilled over to the site PIs and they leaked to the press disparaging things about Moderna, which set off a media pickup, etc. I called Larry, then set up a Zoom yesterday with Moncef Slaoui, Matt Herpburn, John Macola to figure out how to fix this. I volunteered to convince Larry that he is inadvertently becoming the "problem". Zoom call today with Larry and the above 4 to come to some sort of understanding: Larry and COVPNs would not be left out of the action, but Larry must stop criticizing the Company. Tomorrow we have Zoom with all of us + the COVPN PIs.

Jake Tapper woke me up at 11:23 AM (I went to bed early) furius at POTUS for tweeting about the fact that Jake severly questioned Brett Giroir on SOTU CNN show today. Jake was really pissed at the craziness of it all.

July 27, 2020 – Global – 15,800,000/640,000; USA – 4,200,000/147,000

Today is launching of Phase 3 trial of Moderna mRNA-1273. First patient received the vaccine in Savannah Georgia at 6:45 AM. Fastest ever in the USA from sequence to phase 1 and fro sequence to now phase 3

We had in Building 1 a virtual press conference at 10:00 AM with me, Francis Collins, Matt Hepburn, and Stefan Bancel announcing the start of the Phase 1 trial.

Met with the POTUS in the Oval Office today briefing him (with Azar, Collins, Gen. Perna, Moncef, Jared Kushner) about therapeutics and vaccines. He was typical stream of consciousness and rambling on. It is clear he wants therapeutics quickly. He accepted that the vaccine might not be ready before the election, but he was not happy about it. He kept pushing about when therapy would be ready. Francis and I were surprised when some of the WH staff sitting behind us told him that the convalescent plasma data looked real good and we would have definitive results tomorrow. Had no idea what they were talking about since we know that the plasma data are a mess and we are bringing in statisticians (independent) to look at the data.

The baseball card of my opening day pitch by Todd has broken the all time record for sales with 51,512 print sales in just 24 hours. Craziness continues.

Threats against me are increasing greatly and so George Adams and my "modified" security detail is back

PRESS: Press conference re: start of Moderna vaccine trial (mRNA-1273); did Face Book Live with Francis Collins and Steve Hoge on the Moderna phase 3 trial; CNN Situation Room with Wolf Blitzer; FOX News with John Roberts.

July 28, 2020 - Global USA

On GMA, George Stephanopoulos brought up that the POTUS has retweeted a tweet from a Breitbart based group that said that I was misleading the American public and thsat I was a fraud. George asked me to respond and I blew it off saying that I do not tweet or even read tweets. After the interview, George texted me saying: "Thank you, Tony. So impressive". The POTUS is playing a weird game of acting Okay with me in person and saying that our relationship is fine to the press and then retweeting stuff that attacks me. He is a very strange guy.

Task Force meeting today. Continued surge in Florida. Threats now to yellow states of Ohio, Kentucky, Indiana, and others sine they are seeing increases in percent positives of their tests.

PRESS: Good Morning America – ABC with George Stephanopoulos; Black Entertainment TV – Marc Lamont Hill; Wired print interview with Steven Levy; AP Website TV – Mike Stobbe; Fireside Chat – American Federation of Teachers – FaceBook Live

July 29, 2020 –

Trump bemoaned to the press at a press conference yesterday that my approval ratings were better than his. And he did not understand why. Amazing!! He really stepped in it yesterday when he endorsed a group of whacko doctors who said that Hydroxychloroquine cures COVID-19. Woman (African) doctor named Stella Immanuel who beiieves in alien DNA and demon sperm said you do not need masks and HC cures COVID-19. Trump not resally knowing much about her, endorses her because she pushed HC. Don Lemon (CNN) on his show last night crucified Trump for this.

Again the narrative continues of me versus Trump. CNN and the media in general are having a field day with this and hammering Trump.

Met with group of "Doctors" (Deb, Seema, Brett, Bob) in a new format led by Adam Boehler and Brad Smith + Morgan Ortagus (Comms) to tighten up policy

PRESS: BBC Radio News; ESPN podcast with Pablo Torre; BBC/PBS World News TV with Katy Kay; MSNBC with Andrea Mitchell; 4 local TV stations – Telemundo; Univision; 2 others

July 30, 2020 – Global – 16,600,000/565,000; USA – 4,400,000/151,000

Participated in a "Call to Action to Donate" ceremony at the American Red Cross Headquarters. Did tour with Azar and the POTUS and visited with a person giving blood. Then had roundtable with POTUS, Azar Hahn, Adams, Collins, Birx. Adam Schechter of Quest, Gail McGovernPres and CEO of ARC.

Had phone conversation with Ted and Annette Lerner (Owners of Washington Nationals). They wanted to thank me for all that I am doing for the country and to wish me well. Promised that we will be seating together at a nationals game.

PRESS: Press briefing associated with visit to Red Cross; Black Press USA Fireside Chat Face Book Live; CNN Town Hall with Sanjat Gupta and Anderson Cooper

July 31, 2020 –

Still >1000 deaths per day. Slight flatteningin AZ, but other states still surging. Yellow states starting to increase.

Red states - >10% positive; Yellow states – 5 to 10% positive; Green states - <5% positive

House Hearing today – Select Subcommittee on COVID-19 – Chair – James Clyburn – Rayburn-2154, Major clash with Jim Jordan (R-OH). Go to You Tube to see. I believe that I made him look silly.

Important call form Larry Horowitz who works closely with nancy Pelosi. Apparently, There was a meeting in the WH with **Steve Mnuchin, Mark Meadows, Nancy Pelosi and Chuck Schummer.** Steve and Mark told Nancy and Chuck that AstraZeneca will have vaccine in September and that it will be given an EUA. Theyare talking about the ChADOX vaccine that Adrian Hill is testing in Brazil and South Africa, It is a 10,000 person trial. Apparently, Peter Marks does not know anything about this and Larry just informed him. Bottom line is that they are going to pressure Steve Han (who likely will cave in in the idea of an EUA) to issue one even though Peter has serius issues with this. An EUA will likely get in the way of completing the RCTs that are going on. Clearly. This is politically driven and will be a ploy for Trump to get re-elected.

PRESS: Much coverage on CNN of my encounter and confrontation with Jim Jordan. CNN Jim Sciuttto, Don Lemon and Chris Cuomo dumped all over Jordan.

August 1, 2020 - Global – 17,400,000/675,000; USA – 4,500,000/153,000

Uneventful Saturday. Southern states still surging; >1000 deaths yesterday. The new approach of jumping on the mostly yellow states that are starting to show a slight increase in percent positive is referred toas the "embers approach"

Had conversation with Ian Lipkin. Ian is responsible for the medical/public health aspects of the Democratic Convention in Milwaukee.

He called me to go over all the things he has put into place – masks, testing everyone, airflow, limit numbers, physical distance, etc. – to ask if he has missed anything. Seems he has done all he can do. The decision to hold the convention or not is up to the politicians. Since they have decided to go with it, Ian has done his job in making it as safe as possible.

PRESS: Usual CNN pitting me against the POTUS

August 2, 2020 (Sunday) – Global – 17,700,000/681,000; USA – 4,600,000/154,000.

I was not on any Sunday shows despite requests for from them. Brett Giroir on Meet the Press and Deb on SOTU.

POTUS continues to tweet that I am incorrect in what I am saying. He rejects that I say that the USA only shut down by 50+% while EU shut down by 90% and then goes on with the non-sequitur that we have more cases BECAUSE we are testing more. The press in blasting him for supporting the wild woman Stella Immanuel.

August 3, 2020 – Global USA

Far right and FOX News continuing to attack me. Tucker Carlson calling me a "Fraud" and a "hypocritical buffoon".

Fireside Chat with Dartmouth Medical School faculty.

PRESS: Local TV – KDFW-TV – Dallas; KABC-TV – LA; KSNV-TV – Las Vegas; WTVJ-TV – Miami; KTLA-TV – Los Angeles; WGN-TV- Chicago; KGTV-TV – San Diego; Voice of America TV with Greta Van Sustern; JAMA Podcast with Howard Bauchner; US News and World Report (Brian Kelly interview); Face Time Live Press conference with Gov. Lamont (D-CT)

August 4, 2020 – Global - 18,000,000/688; USA – 4,700,000/155,000

Amazing Day – We were supposed to have a routine TF meeting today. We were waiting in the Sit Room for a 3:00 PM start and the VP was late at 3:15 PM. Marc Short then came in and said that the POTUS wanted some of us ogo to the Oval Office. We we got there, the entire senior staff was there (everyone). The VP sat the following around the Resolute Desk – me, Deb, Redfield, Giroir, Azar. The POTUS then started eyeing and throwing around the Fuck word: "What the fuck are you people doing? Deb you are saying that the pandemic is now in the rural areas. First the cities, now the

rural areas. Where is it now. I am saying we have it under control and you say it is everywhere. Tony, you are always contradicting me. Giroir, you say HC does not work (he said this on SOTU on Sunday). I took it and many good doctors swear by it.The whs fucking message. You need to be positive". Then he started raving that we are seeing more cases only because we are doing more testing. The other countries look good because thery are not testing. At that point, Kellyanne Conway took over and made the point that we can say what we feel is correct, but if it contradicts the pOTUS, they need to hear about it in the Oval or Sit Rooms and not hear about it for the first time on TV. Everyone remained silent. At that point I gifures enough is enough. I said: "Okay Mr. president. We are now in the Oval office and so you need to hear it diretly from me. Increased testing does not cause cases. When you increase testing you will of cours pick up asynptomatics whm you might otherwise not notice. However, when you have increased percent positives and increased hospitalization, and increased deaths, that means that there are truly more cases. He then changed the subject and started talking about the fact that deaths are down. After I broke the ice, then Deb, Redfield, and Giroir chipped in. All in all it was a manifestation that he is desparate and still does not understand the pandemic. Very interesting encounter.

After that we went to the Doctors Huddle with Brad Smith and Adam Boehler to talk about tesing and schools. More later.

PRESS:

Historical Record of A. S. Fauci – Part 2

August 5, 2020 – Global – 18,100,000/692,000; USA – 4,750,000/156,000.

Met with POTUS yesterday in Oval (see part 1). Photo below:

Had Peter Navarro discuss HC with NIH Guidelines Panel. He was his typical arrogant self and rejected RCTs as being flawed and stuck with the observational studies. He maintained: "I am wrong, no one is harmed, if you are wrong, thousands of people die". He denies that HC can have any deleterious effects. His partner on the call was Mark Hatfill (Yikes!)

PRESS: Did The Forum at the Harvard T.H. Chan School of Public Health – "When Public Health Means Business" with Sanjay Gupta moderating – carried live by CNN; Bloomberg TV – David

Westin; Brain Pop TV; Politico podcast – Dan Diamond; Reuters TV; Interview with Walter Isaacson on Amanpour and Company TV

August 6, 2020 – Global – 18,400,000/698,000; USA – 4,800,000/158,000

Got semi-agitated call from Mark Meadows at around 7:45 AM saying that he is going to keep me off all TV until we sit down and talk. He admits that I am probably being misquoted, but the press is pitting me against the POTUS. They are trying to drive a wedge between us. My interview with CNN this AM was terrific, and when I saw that it was Mark who was calling I thought that he was calling to tell me that the CNN interview was great. Apparently, I had said yesterday that the virus would not be "eradicated", which is true (only smallpox). This is against what the POTUS said. I explained this to Mark and he seemed to understand that I was saying that it could not be eradicated, but I emphasized that it could be controlled. I suggested that he watch the CNN interview. He stated that the POTUS has a great deal of affection for me and he does not want to see a rift. He said he would watch CNN New Day and get back to me. I may be off TV for a while.

Call from Sen. Pat Toomey (R-PA) asking about a few things. Is it a good idea to widely test for antibodies in PA to determine penetrance of infection? I told him yes. Also, questions about use of saliva POC tests. Good conversation.

Discussion with Don Milton and Kimberly Prather on aerosols. They are particle and aerosol physicists and it is clear that particles larger than 5 um can aerosol including those up to 50 or 100um. Important implications for masks and indoor ventilation and physical distancing.

Did a briefing with Qs and As to the Congressional Asian Pacific American Caucus (CAPAC) led by Rep. Judy Chu and including Mazie Hirono, Grace Meng, Bobby Scott, Tulsi Gabbard, Brad Sherman, Susan Davis, Mark Takano. Went very well.

PRESS: WVLK Lexington, KY Morning News Radio; CNN New Day with John Berman; Bloomberg News on Vaccine hesitancy – Anna Edney

August 7, 2020 – Global - USA

Made rounds again today (felt really good) – saw Mr. Davis (HIV, IRIS, Steroids and Ramsey-Hunt Syndrome); Also saw Sharon Rockefeller in for Steve Holland and will get removal of rectal stump that is chronically infected with fistula due to radiation.

OWS Weekly Call – All 6 companies now have advanced purchase agreements. Also, Pfizer still not giving any information even though they have adv. Purchase agreement. This is unacceptable and they need to be blasted in my memoir. Also, we are averaging 800 enrollments/day in the Moderna trial:

Call from Larry Horowitz (works with Nancy Pelosi) (should have described above). He had warned me a few days ago about Meadows trying to pressure Hahn and Marks to grant UA (or even BLA) prematurely to vaccines (likely AZ) in time for the election. I called Peter Marks a couple of days ago (together with Collins and Lane) and explained that we would back him if he holds the line. He called the AZ package "a hot mess' and definitely not in shape for an EUA

Plasma drive on Times Square

[redacted]

Did Fireside Chat (virtual) at Brown University with Ashish Jha (new Dean at Brown School of Public Health) -

PRESS: Face Book Live – Brown Fireside Chat (see above)

August 8,2020 – Global – 19,200,000/716,000; USA – 4,900,000/160,200.

POTUS acting even more erratically. Keeps insisting that increased case numbers are due only to increased testing, ignoring the increases in percent positive, hospitalizations and deaths (>1000/day).

Inconsistent message to me whether they want me on TV. David Muir (ABC World News Tonight) requested me and we accepted and thought that it was cleared and then silence. Same for NBC Morning News with Savannah Guthrie. And so, I decided to call Alyssa Farah and straighten things out. She was her usual wonderful self when I explained that I needed to know where I stood with the WH and being on TV. She said that she would want me on every day and every night. However, the POTUS keeps

saying that the Doctors are contradicting him and he is very impulsive and so when he sees or hears about a contradiction he blows up and says either Birx should not be on TV or Fauci should not be on TV. Comms people obey and then after a couple of days, they know that he calms down and even forgets and they then get me and Deb back on the air. Alyssa also said that Kayleigh McEnany reminds him that I have an 80% approval rating and it is not a good idea to keep me off TV. They want me on TV, but they have to play to POTUS and Mark Meadows impulsive and mercurial behavior. Interesting call.

PRESS: Appeared in Washington Post:

Spoke with Dr. Patrizia Cavazzoni (Deputy Director and Acting Director of CDER/FDA. She is Acting for Janet Woodcock who is now at OWS. Larry Horowitz (see above) who warned me about Meadows pressuring Hahn and ultimately Marks to give EUA or even BLA prematurely to vaccines (likely AZ), also said that Patrizia needed some support because Henry Ford hospital has put in for a re-issue of the EUA for Hydroxychloroquine (previously removed by the FDA), being pushed by Peter Navarro to do so. Patrizia had just reviewed all the data (including the Henry Ford data – observational study with many confounders) and feels strongly that no EUA is justified. She wrote it up and will officially submit it and make it oubic. HOWEVER, she was told by Steve Hahn to wait until Monday (today) so that he can "speak with Meadows". Question is whether Steve merely wants to inform Meadows out of courtesy, or he might cave to meadows. We shall see. Patrizia is OK. She will stay strong.

August 9, 2020 – Global – 19,500,000/722,000; USA – 5,000,000/161,000

Birx gets compared with me in a Guardian article:

We know sooner or later that when EU opens up, there cases will go up if they are not careful, and some of them are not careful:

From an American Artist in Paris"

Whether or not to open schools has been a major topic of discussion as we approach the school opening timetable. I have been saying consistent that we should have as a default position our attempt/intention to open schools because of the psychological effects on children and in some areas, the dependence on schools for breakfast and lunch. Also, the potential

deleterious downstream effects on working parents. HOWEVER, the primary consideration must be the health, safety and welfare of the children and the teachers, and the potential spreading to others (i.e. family members). I have stated that one size does not fit all and decisions should be based on the level of infection in the community:

PRESS: Front page article in Washington Post blasts Meadows and Trump for ignoring me and Birx and carefully monitoring everything that I say in order to keep us on message and when we do not, they do not approve requests for interviews. Glad that the sources were many and so they do not think that I leaked.

August 10, 2020 –

Important NBC print article (blog) about the difference between Birx and me:

Had productive talk with particle and aerosol physicists from DHS who confirmed the fact that particles >5 micrometers do aerosolize. Leader of group was Matthew nMoe. His people were Paul Dabisch, Michael Hevey, Justin Taylor, and Marcia Firmani. Andrea Lerner was with me on the call.

Patrizia Cavazonni stood by her guns and Steve Hahn did not over-rule her regarding the EUA or Hydroxycholoquine

PRESS: ABC TV – David Muir – ABC World News Tonight;

August 11, 2020 – Global USA

Very serious e-mail from Deb Birx this AM and my response to her:

Deb:

I am totally with you. I will, and I trust we all will, continue to give the message that we have been giving. This is an historic pandemic and it is our responsibility to do everything we can to contain, control and eliminate it. We cannot just let the virus do its thing since people will die. Children get infected and some of them get very sick and they almost certainly play a role in the community spread. W e should hold strong on this. Perhaps we can still be value-added, but we need to discuss that if the POTUS is following Atlas's advice and not ours, then what are we doing there?

Best,

Tony

Met with POTUS in Oval Office together with Collins, Deb, Moncef Slaoui, Gus Perna and the entire WH staff with our group sitting in front of the desk. Meeting was supposed to be our briefing the POTUS on vaccine progress. However, it turned into the free-floating stream of consciousness about vaccines, treatments, stock market, Russian vaccine, approval ratings, testing too much, influenza, etc, etc. My relationship with him is now back on track as I joked with him a lot during the meeting. Lasted about 40 minutes.

Had teleconference from my home with Mascola, Dieffenbach, Mike Cohen, Peter Gilbert, Larry Corey regarding the revealing of the AMP data (Antibody Mediated Prevention). HPTN 703 – Women in Southern Africa and HPTN 704 – MSM and TGW in Americas and Switzerland receiving VRC01 infusions every 2 months for 10 months. Data are clear: overall no prevention of HIV infections. However, very clear from sieve studies that VRC01 prevented acquisition of VRC01 sensitive isolates. **Big win!** This is first step in a multi-mAb regimen similar to combination ART

PRESS: Terrific Face Book/Instagram with Tiffany Haddish;

August 12, 2020 – Global – 20,000,000/735,000; USA – 5,120,000/164,000

4800 items regarding me on sale:

Fauci items on Etsy - n=4804 https://www.etsy.com/search?q=fauci

Discussed on a "chat" with Pastor Miller of St. Luke's Lutheran Church in Silver Spring in a session for children. She also said a prayer for me.

Bets Malone has written a song about me to the words of "You Made me Love You". Going viral on you tube. Totally crazy **Important meeting at Task Force – Trump has brought in a Dr. Scott Atlas, a radiation oncologist from Stanford Hoover Institute.** He is a FOX News Commentator and Trump has seen him on FOX. He is against everything we are saying. He wants to open schools in red Zone, feels that children do not get sick (or even transmit when they get infected) and so we should let herd immunity form. He wants to protect the vulnerable but does not realize that we do no do that effectively. He wants to only test symptomatic people. He obviously does not believe in community spread. This is going to be a real problem. The rightwing press is saying that Trup brought him in to

counter me and Birx. Atlas now has an office in the EEOB and he is Special Assistant to the POTUS. He is also now a member of the Task Force.

PRESS: Did Fireside Chat with the "Trilateral Commission" led by Meghan O'Sullivan and Juliette Kayyem (Harvard Kennedy School of Government)

August 13, 2020 – ~1500 deaths yesterday – deadliest day of summer. Global – 20,200,000/737,000; USA – 5,200,000/165,1000.

Had very nice Zoom conversation with **Gov. Raimondo (D-RI)** about school opening. RI is in green zone and so it was an easy conversation.

The Fauci cult is getting even stronger. E-mail from Children's Hospital at Northwestern in Chicago"

Amazing surprise: Irwin Redlener called me. He is a friend of **Joan Baez** and said that Joan is now an accomplished portrait artist and she is a great admirer of mine and has painted a portrait of me. Irwin wanted to know if it was OK for him to give Joan my cell phone number. I said of course and within an hour Joan called me and we had a wonderful conversation with her calling me an American hero. She texted a copy of the portrait to me. I gave her my home address and she will send me a print of it. See below:

PRESS: Local Radio and TV in North Carolina – 1) 106.1 FM: KC O'Dea Show (Radio); 2) Bo Thompson WBT (Radio); 3) WGHP Fox 8 Brad Jones TV Greensboro; 4) WXII TV Davonte McKennith – Winston-Salem. PBS NewsHour with Judy Woodruff. Instagram Live with Matthew McConaughey. Pew Trust Podcast

August 14, 2020 – Excess death calculations has us actually at 200,000 deaths from COVID-19. Global USA

Did Task Force today. Had brief discussion with **Scott Atlas**. He is concerned about being seen as the "anti-Fauci". He says that he is not in favor of "let it rip" to develop herd immunity. He believes in herd immunity, but he feels that we should just protect the elderly and vulnerable in nursing homes. He may be backing off on what he was "supposed" to have said. Clearly, Deb Birx and to some extent Redfield feel that he is dangerous. He might be, but I really need to hear from him what is position is on a variety of subjects.

Joan Baez sent me a beautiful note this evening.

PRESS:

August 15, 2020

Brett Giroir getting slammed by the press for saying that we do not need to do widespread testing. He is acting annoyed with the press (which is a bad idea) when they push him and mention that all the health experts disagree with him.

The Fauci cult continues:

The problem is that now I am one of the most recognizable and well-known people in the world. This is very strange; however, it is triggering increased hate mail and threats. My security detail (Brett Rowland, Andre Jacobs, Mike Salva, Ken are getting more careful and concerned.

Outbreak still roaring:

PRESS: None

August 16, 2020 (Sunday) – No Sunday shows for me. They are putting out Scott Atlas and Brett Giroir. New emphasis is that we do not need to widely test, we just need to protect the vulnerable in Nursing Homes by testing personnel often and occupants. They are forgetting about the many vulnerables in the community (diabetics, obese, HT, elderly) who will get infected by community spread.

PRESS: Glenn Kessler (fact checker for Washington Post) wrote a piece in todays Post indicating that Trump was incorrect in his statements that I was wrong on: 1) saying that everything is OK and we do not need to worry; 2) that I opposed China travel ban; 3) that I was against masks.

August 17, 2020 – Global USA

•Did Fireside chat with Gallaudet University

•Discussion with Cong. Sanford Bishop (D-GA) – member of CBG – particular interest in Vets.

•Gave COVID lecture to ASM Microbe meeting. Afterwards did fireside chat with Peggy Hamburg

PRESS: Taped interview with J.J. Green, national security correspondent for WTOP radio;

August 18, 2020 – Global – 22,000,000/773,000; USA – 5,400,000/170,000

I continue to be kept out of the classic press but am getting in through indirect ways. Still have >1000 deaths per day. Scott Atlas now the main person that Trump listens to. I have reached out to Scott to give him a fair chance to explain to me exactly how he feels about children getting infected and the issues with letting community spread happen. We obviously differ here. He and White House feel that we can let children get infected in schools since they do not get sick and we just need to protect the vulnerable in Nursing Homes. Fallacious thinking since there are many not in Nursing Homes who are vulnerable such as obese people, diabetics, hypertensives, etc. ALSO, many reports coming out now about long term cardiovascular and brain effects in younger people who were not even sick enough to go to the hospital, and who were merely home in bed for a couple of weeks. ALSO, more younger people dying.

Of note, I was the only one of the Doctors in the TF who was noit invited to be present in the Sit Room for the Governors's call today.

Joan Baez texted me saying that she now has 3,000,000 views on her Face Book note to me. Her comment was: "Over three million views. Is this fun or what?"

PRESS: Healthline Town Hall; Commonwealth Club of California Fireside Chat; Bloomberg Quicktake Live

August 19, 2020 Global – 22,000,000/776,000; USA – 5,500,000/171,000

Interesting that Scott Atlas announced at a Doctor's Huddle that I was on board in seeing the rationale for his statements.

Joan Baez Face Time now has 4,000,000 views re: my portrait and her words about me.

POTUS called up Collins and started ranking that Francis and I are hurting him by getting in the way of the EUA for convalescent plasma he was yelling at Francis saying that he and I (and Cliff to some extent) are undermining him. See article in the NY Times today as well as Politico that said that Trump feels that Francis and I are pushing back on the EUA for "political reasons".

PRESS: "60 Minutes – Australia" TV; Radio Lab – NY Public Radio – Tracy Hunt; Podcast with Frank Sesno – covered on C-SPAN; IDSA Podcast with Carlos Del Rio; Interview with Der Spiegel (German print); New York Times article by Noah Weiland reports that Francis Collins and I and Cliff Lane are pushing back on the possibility of an EUA for convalescent plasma until more data come in since we feel the current data does not justify an EUA at this point. It reports that we are working with the FDA on this. However, some are interpreting that we are pushing back against the FDA, which is not true. Peter marks is on board with us.

August 20, 2020 -— Global USA

[redacted] e Becoming really nice pen pal with Joan Baez.

PRESS: Much press coverage of my surgery started by Sanjay at CNN and then went viral

August 21, 2020 -— Global USA

e Washington Post is writing a story that is intended to be a hit job on Pence and Short. Katie Miller asked me to counter with some statements and I did **PRESS: Continued coverage of my surgery in press.**

August 22, 2020 – Global – 22,800,000/795,000; USA – 5,600,000/175,000

•**POTUS called my cell at around 7:37 PM** while I was outside on back deck with Chris and Jenny. It was the White House Operator saying the POTUS wanted to speak with me. I could not speak sine Dr. Bielamowicz said to not utter a word until tomorrow (Sunday), Chris answered and gave message to WH operator. POTUS called back and said he hoped I was doing well. I was concerned that he might think I was disrespectful for not answering the phone and so I texted Katie Miller ad explained the situation and asked if she or Stephen Miller could get the message to the POTUS and explain why I could not speak. She teted back and said that VP Pence would take care of it and tell the POTUS. I could not figure out why he called. He could have read about my surgery and was checking on me. Or there is a lot of tension against Francis Collins ad me in the WH because we have questioned the data supporting an EUA for convalescent plasma. They re holding it up until further data are available

tomorrow and POTUS is saying the scientists (particularly FDA) are "deep state". He throws that around a lot. Katie thinks he was calling to thank me for saying in interviews that we can get things back without shutting down again. We may never know.

PRESS: Australia "60 Minutes" TV interview to be shown tomorrow (Sunday in Australia);

August 23, 2020 (Sunday) – Global USA

Very bad and disgraceful day for FDA and Steve Hahn and Alex Azar – They caved to pressure from Trump to issue EUA for Convalescent Plasma (CP). Francis Cliff and I among others a few days ago looked at the data and since there was no control and the analysis was post hoc with end points that were NOT predetermined, we could not say that there was any effect. When they tortured the data, they came up with a 35% decrease in deaths among people 3 days from dx, .80 years old and not on ventilator. Very narrow group. We had agreed to wait for further data from the same Mayo Clinic study to do a predetermined end point analysis to see if it strengthened the original data. The new data was collected, but before we could see it, Mark Meadows decided to "break the log jam" and got Steve Hahn and Alex to cave in and issue the EUA tonight, the night before the beginning of the GOP convention tomorrow night. I am afraid that this will happen with the upcoming vaccine trials.

PRESS: New York Times and Washington Post coverage of old statements by me and Francis and Cliff about our skepticism of the EUA data

August 24, 2020 – Global – 23,300,000/806,000; USA – 5,700,000/177,000

•Got call from Albert Bourla (CEO of Pfizer) expressing concern about AstraZenica likely trying to get an EUA for their vaccine before the big companies (Moderna, Pfizer, J & J complete their phase 3 trials. We discussed what to do. He suggested that he ask the companies to sign an agreement that they will all strive for completion of phase 3 studies before decisions are made. I suggested that we get the scientific community involved who should demand to see the data upon which the FDA would make any decisions.

The Nashville, TN Public Defender has established the "Fauci Award":

PRESS: Article (online today, print tomorrow) in Washington Post by Ashley Parker, Josh Dawsey and Philip Rucker quoting me as defending Pence - Politics

Interview with Julie Steenhuysen of Reuters on COVID-19 vaccine trials; New York Times – Sheryl Stolberg is doing a profile on me and my recent surgery and other things.

August 25, 2020 – Global USA

Steve Hahn admits publicly that he "exaggerated" the data showing effect of CP on death rate. He originally said that out of 100 patients, 35 lives were saved, which is absolutely incorrect. He now admits that but he does not back down on declaring a positive effect. Data analysis from Mike Lauer and Dean Follmann show absolutely no effect.

See Below from Martha's Vineyard Spain is starting to "explode:

PRESS:

August 26, 2020 – Global USA

•POTUS holding more briefings with Scott Atlas and others (Dr. Jay Bhattacharya, Dr. Joseph Ladapo, Dr. Martin Kulldorff, and Dr. Cody Meissner) to the exclusion of Deb Birx. Making it very awkward for her. I have been out of the briefing loop for some time now.

•We have been seeing surges that follow crowded events – Memorial Day, 4th of July, and now with Labor Day coming up, there is concern that we will see another "surge" as people move around, travel and return home from beaches, etc. We are playing "whack a mole"

Sign in East Village, NYC:



•Big shit show today about the change in CDC testing guidelines where they

said if you are exposed to a documented case of COVID-19 you need not get tested if you are asymptomatic. This version was circulated at a TF meeting a couple of weeks ago and we were asked to look at it and sign on. I did so cursorily, made a change but did not grasp the implications of this change that means we put no emphasis on symptomatic spread. The guidelines were further discussed at a Aug 20 TF meeting when I was under general anesthesia for vocal cord surgery. When the shit hit the fan and the

public health community went nuts at these changes, Brett Giroir said at a press conference that the TF, explicitly mentioning me, approved this, it got me vey upset. Clearly at the Aug 20 meeting, Deb Birx did not agree (she told me so). Also, I did not give it a lot of attention and I was not in the room for the final discussion when Deb objected. Sanjay Gupta (CNN) reported the disconnect between me and Brett which caused a bit of a media storm. Behind these changes was Scott Gottlieb

•Telephone conversation between Peter Marks, Steve Hahn, Francis Collins,

Cliff Lane, Mike Lauer, Dean Follmann, and Rich Forshee (FDA) about the basis of their declaring an EUA on CP. We (NIH) feel that FDA clearly caved to the White House and we were trying to examine the data that was the basis for their decision. Clearly Hahn was very defensive and Peter was "hurt" because he thought that the NIH was attacking the FDA. We settled it, but it is becoming clear that Steve is a bit more political than we are. Seems to be star struck about being around the White House and likely caved to Meadows. Who is looking for good news before the election.

PRESS: Shit show about CDC guidelines changing and Brett Giroir saying that I approved them (see above)

August 27,2020 –

•I wrote an email to Brett trying to make peace:

-----Original Message-----

From: Fauci, Anthony (NIH/NIAID) [E] <afauci@niaid.nih.gov>
Sent: Thursday, August 27, 2020 6:31 AM
To: Birx, Deborah (nsc.eop.gov) < [redacted] @nsc.eop.gov>; Giroir, Brett (HHS/OASH) [redacted] @hhs.gov>
Cc: Redfield, Robert R. (CDC/OD) < [redacted] @cdc.gov>
Subject: RE: Testing

Brett: I am sorry that there was so much press seemingly pitting you against me regarding approval or not of the changes in the CDC guidelines. I want to make something clear from my perspective and hopefully we can move on as good colleagues. According to the press reporting, you stated that the guideline change was "approved" by the task Force including and specifically by me. If what we did was the process for "officially approving" as important a document as the CDC guidelines, then the process is clearly flawed. There was no official "group discussion" at any meetings that I was

at. The document was passed around to us individually before or after a TF meeting and indeed I did quickly look at it. I considered the document as a done deal that would not change no matter what we said. To your credit, you did make one minor change that I suggested. Importantly, had I appreciated that Deb, the Task Force Coordinator, had such a real problem with it (see her e-mail below), I would have looked at it much more carefully and discussed her concerns with her in detail, and re-read it in that context. I understand from Deb that a discussion did occur at the Aug 20 meeting (see below) when I was out being operated on at GWU hospital. Upon careful examination of the document now, I see why the community is up in arms about it since that change can and is being interpreted by many as indicating that we do not believe that asymptomatic spread and thus community spread is important enough to test for it. We can argue within the confines of the Situation Room that the intent of the guidelines are clear and crisp and helpful. However, the overwhelming proportion of the public health community are baffled by these changes. This is an unforced error. I am happy to discuss with you. Again, sorry for the misunderstanding. Best, Tony

Powder Attack!!! – Today, I received a letter at home from Jacksonville, FL looking like the very many letters that I get each day, usually asking me to sign a baseball card or an index card. The letter had typewritten address as opposed to WORD processor. It was very thin. I brought it o work and around 10:30 AM started opening the "fan mail". I opened this one and took out a single sheet of white paper that was folder in 1/3s. As I opened the folding, fine white powder essentially shot up for the paper an got on my hands, my tie, shirt ants, face, desk and chair. I immediately called Kim and told her not to come into the room but to get George and Brett (security) who were down the hall. They came and we put the letter and envelope in a plastic bag and called NIH Hazmat. The entire team came and hade me strip naked to spray me down. I then went downstair to take a long shower and put on my running shots to go home with. All my closes and everything that I touched went into a plastic bag for forensics. George and Brett took me home and we waited for the analysis that finally showed no protein (anthrax or ricin). Sheet of paper had typewritten statement: "MANDATORY LOCKDOWNS... MEDICATIONS, REAP WHAT YOU SOW. SIC SEMPER MARXUM PRODITORES. ENJOY YOUR GIFT"

PRESS: GOP convention dominating. Yet, much press around the CDC guidelines mess (see above); New York Times: How Dr. Fauci Found Himself Talking to Julia Roberts, Lil Wayne and Just About Any Podcaster Who Asked

August 28, 2020 – Global USA

•Amazing that there were no leaks to the press following the powder attack.

Still >40,000 cases per day Email exchange with Kellyanne Conway on the announcement of her leaving the WH:

> From: Fauci, Anthony (NIH/NIAID) [E] <afauci@niaid.nih.gov> Sent: Monday, August 24, 2020 7:22 AM To: Conway, Kellyanne E. EOP/WHO ███ @who.eop.gov> Subject: miss you
>
> Kellyanne:
>
> I was sorry to read in the Post today that you will be leaving the White House at the end of the month. However, your reasons appear to be quite sound and your usual good judgment seems to have prevailed. I really will miss seeing you around the Sit Room and the Oval. You light up the room and I always feel a little better when you are around. Take care of yourself and I hope that we continue to run into each other in the future.
>
> Warm regards,
>
> Tony

PRESS: Forbes- Lhe US Is At Risk Of Losing Dr. Fauci's Guidance **Al Jazeera TV (UK);**

August 29, 2020 – Global – 24,600,000/834,000; USA - ,99,000/181,000

Found out from George Adams and Brett Rowland that similar powdered letters from the same person (from Jacksonville. FL) also were sent to Nancy Pelosi, Bernie Sanders, AOC, Bill Gates, among other "liberals" .

August 30, 2020 (Sunday) – Global – 25,000,000/840,000 USA – 5,900,000/182,000

Sunday shows dominated by recent GOP convention and the blatant lies that Trump spewed forth during the convention. Also, to hold a conventin event directly at the White House is a gross violation of the Hatch Act.

Concern now about post-labor day (coming up) surge of cases as people congregate.

Spoke with Joan Baez today – She wants to use the portrait of me to advertise the need for science and adhering to public health messages. In essence, she wants to use the portrait in PSAs. She really is wonderful.

August 31, 2020 – Global USA

Trump stoking violence (racial tensions) in Kenosha, WI and Portland, OR

QAnon misrepresenting data from CDC that says that about 9000 out of the >180,000 deaths reported for COVID-19 had only COVID-19 on the death certificate. The remainder also had other underlying conditions. QAnon is saying that all the other deaths had nothing to do with COVID-19. The POTUS loves this and is tweeting that Fauci and Birx shut down the country for only 9000 deaths. What an idiot!!

See below: Cases/day are not dramatically falling. Looks like they may be plateauing again

Got called down to White House to do the Governors's call.

PRESS: Washington Post Article indicating that Scott Atlas is pushing for a "herd immunity" approach to the outbreak and said he was the "anti-Fauci" in the White House. New York Times article will come put today with same story.

September 1, 2020 – Global 25,300,000/848,000; USA – 6,000,000/184,000

Did the usual weekly Miami Mayor's call with Deb and Redfield. Mayor Suarez and Major Jimenez Another inappropriate explosion by Mark Meadows. The NUH Treatment Guidelines came out in response to the EUA for convalescent plasma (CP). It just repeated what it had said before saying that there was not sufficient evidence for or against the use of CP and that clinical trials should continue. In essence, this is what the EUA said. However, the press went nuts saying that NIH contradicted the FDA and the POTUS who said that CP was a "major historic breakthrough". In fact, the EUA and the Guidelines were aligned. It was the POTUS, AZAR, and Hahn who over-exaggerated. In any event, Meadows called up Francis Collins and started screaming saying that he needs to "fix this". Meadows

said until he does, Fauci and you will not get in front of a TV screen "even for a podcast with a 3rd grader". Francis sent out a tweet to explain that there was no difference between the EUA and the Guidelines and Meadows was satisfied. Another day in Paradise.....

PRESS: ABC Good Morning America; Taped Today Show (NBC) - Sheinelle Jones – concerning my vocal cord surgery; NBC Nightly News

September 2, 2020 – Global – 25,600,000/854,000; USA - 6,000,000/184

PRESS: MSNBC with Andrea Mitchell;

September 3, 2020 – Global – 25,800,000/860,000; USA – 6,100,000/185,100

Big concern about a potential upsurge following Labor Day Weekend. I am emphasizing this on TV hits (see below)

PRESS: CNN with Jim Sciutto; Katie Couric podcast; Marc Siegel Doctor Radio; NBC Nightly News

September 4, 2020 – Global – 26,300,000/864,000; USA – 6,100,000/186,000

PRESS: Global News Canada TV; STAT interview – Joseph Andrew; CNN Situation Room with Jim Acosta

September 5, 2020 Global – 26,500,000/871,000; USA 6,200,000/187,200

PRESS: New York Times print interview regarding Labor Day weekend and COVID;

September 6, 2020 – Global USA

PRESS: Sunday dominated by election

September 7, 2020 - Global USA

PRESS: Spoke with Robyn Ross of the Washington Post Magazine. She is writing a piece on my "Bobblehead".

September 8, 2020 – Global USA

Had weekly Miami Mayor's call with Deb Birx and Miami Mayors Gimenez and Suarez

September 9, 2020 –

Bob Woodward's book "Rage" just came out today causing a media fire storm since it has Trump saying that he knew along along that COVID-19 was very serious, but he played it down to not frighten the American public.

Some potentially damaging stuff about me. Woodward always said my discussions with him were "background" and not "on the record". Yet he has others giving quotes by me that sounds like on the record. For example:

•Went on FOX News with John Roberts and unfortunately gave impression that I was defending Trump since I answered John's question about did I ever see Trup play down COVID. I answered that we briefed him in the Oval and he would come out and not really contradict us. I should have said that he does play down COVID such as when he said it would "disappear like a miracle".

PRESS: CBS This Morning; LBC UK Radio; Latin Leaders Magazine; FOX News with John Roberts; Celine Grounder podcast; Instagram with Jennifer Garner

September 10, 2020 –

Did podcast and PSAs with Dennis Quaid

Gave Grand Rounds to the Harvard Hospitals (all of them together). Much positive feedback

PRESS: Interview and photo shoot with Alice Park for TIME Magazine

September 11, 2020 - Global – 28,000,000/905,000; USA – 6,400,000/191,400

•I corrected with Andrea Mitchell on MSNBC (see below) what I should

have said to John Roberts on FOX •Had great dinner over my house with Peter Staley (and his dog Stella) with

Chris, Janet Tobias and John....

PRESS: Interview with Newsweek – Fred Guteri; MSNBC with Andrea Mitchell; CNN Situation Room with Wolf Blitzer

September 12, 2020

September 13, 2020

Important Day!! – POTUS called me up at around 11:20 AM (Sunday) and started a diatribe about my interview on Friday with Andrea Mitchell on MSNBC. He went on and on about how negative I was on the show. He said that I was great on Thursday with John Roberts (FOX) and so "what happened" to make me negative. I tried to explain to him that the entire message was not all negative. I was really saying that there is a risk with the upticks in ND, SD, MT and other states for a surge if we do not intensify the public health measures of masks, distance, crowds, etc. I emphasized that what I was saying is that we can control this without having to shut down. As soon as I mentioned the word "shut down" he went off saying we will never again shut down as if I was suggesting that we would when I was saying just the opposite. He then went off on asking about vaccines and saying that I should take credit for success instead emphasizing failures. It really was stream of consciousness. We ended the call on a friendly note, but it was clear that he did not want me to do this anymore. He mentioned whether or not I like Trump, I should not do this. I told him that I do not dislike him and he knows that. He agreed. I will either have to stay off TV or continue to disappoint him since I cannot change my message.

This evening when I went up to Chef Geoff's to pick up carry out hamburgers for me and Brett Rowland, every outdoor table serving Chef Geoff and Al Dente was occupied and every person at the tables gave me a roaring round of applause as I left Chef Geoff's with my food. It blew me and Brett away. Very moving.

September 14, 2020 – Global – 29,000,000/922,000; USA – 6,500,000/194,000

Michael Caputo went crazy. Article in NY Times has him raving about conspiracy theories;

"Trump Health Aide Pushes Bizarre Conspiracies and Warns of Armed Revolt" by Sharon LaFraniere Europe is starting to surge:

September 15, 2020 – Global – 29,200,000/927,000; USA 6,500,000/194,000

Had virtual press conference with Gov. Phil Scott (R-VT). They are doing very well with test positivity of 0.2%

Had call with Miami Mayors (weekly event) with Deb and Bob Redfield

Did 1 hour briefing of Congressional Progressive Caucus (liberal Dems)

Task Force meeting. VP gave me a signed enlarged photo of he and I.

PRESS: See above press conference in VT; NPR with Joe Palca (pre-recorded for later date);

September 16, 2020 – Global - 29,400,000; 931,000; USA – 6,600,000/195,100

Did Congressional Hispanic Caucus Institute Leadership Conference with Sanjay Gupta moderating

PRESS:Bloomberg News Podcast – David Rubenstein; Business Insider interview; BMJ Podcast; Wall Street Journal podcast interview; Wall Street Journal online event

September 17, 2020 – Global USA

Was a panelist on the "CEO Global Perspectives Series Webcast (Oxford, UK) with Michael Earl (Moderator) and Sir John Bell (co-panelist). Great discussion comparing UK and USA experience.

Presented to ONE Board on COVID-19 – Bono, Josh Bolten, and Sheryl Sandberg was on the Zoom

[redacted]

PRESS: WTOP Radio; MSNBC TV – Chris Hayes

September 18, 2020 –

New cases today at 43,000

Testing has decreased and so hospitalizations per 100 case has increased since we are missing asymptomatics (see note above)

PRESS: Interview with La Repubblica;

September 19, 2020 Global – 30,400,000/950,000; USA – 6,700,000/198,100

The 4 Presidents from the Washington Nationals came to my house today to present me with the "Sammie" Award as the Outstanding Federal Employee. Had many cameras filming the event.

September 20, 2020 (Sunday) Global USA

Yet again, I am not allowed on Sunday Shows while Brett Giroir is doing SOTU.

Signs in NYC subway stations:

Lot of discussion about the transverse myelitis in a volunteer in the UK Chimp Ad Oxford trial. May have had a prior case, but was designated as multiple sclerosis. Trial re-started in UK; not yet in USA (the AZ trial)

Scott Atlas deliberately trying to undermine Deb Birx interpretation of the data

September 21, 2020 – Global USA

Was on weekly Governors call via phone. Explained to them about vaccine protocol, i.e. Data to DSMB to Company to FDA for EUA/BLA to VRPAC advisory committee. All transparent to scientific community.

104 million tests performed in the USA

Had wonderful time at Adrienne Asche's home 2221 – 30th Street, NW. Outdoor concert with NPO (National Pops Orchestra led by Luke Frazier. Adrienne called me out and Luke Dedicated a song to me (Climb Every Mountain). Everyone masked and physically distant with champage at each separate table of people alone or withspouses. Present were Ambassadors from Iraq, Mexico, Colombia, and UK

PRESS: Did a series of YouTube chats with Trevor Noah; Fat Joe; The Onyx Family; and The SloMo Guys; The Daily Beast – Erin Banco; CNN Jeremy Diamond

Story broke in the Daily Beast:

September 22, 2020 Global USA

PRESS: CNN Citizen Conference with Sanjay Gupta; Interview with The Atlantic Festival with Alexis Madrigal was carried on CNN and other networks

September 23, 2020 – Global – 31,400,000/966,666; USA – 6,900,000/200,000

For Time Magazine 100 Most Influential People, I was ranked #1 among the "Leaders" category Note of appreciation from Senator Feinstein:

Had Hearing today at the Senate HELP committee Chaired by Sen. Alexander (R-TN) and ranking minority Sen. Murray (D-WA). Had hostile interaction with Se. Rand Paul. I really stuffed him as he spouted out bullshit acting like he is a experienced epidemiologist.

Did Smithsonian sponsored "chat" with Alan Alda. We are very fond of each other. Went very well.

Interviewed with Jon Cohen for an HBO documentary that Jon is doing with David France on COVID-19

PRESS: Much press about my encounter with Sen. Paul

September 24, 2020 – Global USA

Still >40K cases per day:

•Made major presentation (virtually) to the World Vaccine Congress

•Given the mixed messages from FDA and CDC (with CDC stumbling all over themselves in first saying do not test asymptomatics and then saying yes, test them. Also, first saying aerosol is important and then saying it is not). POTUS now saying he may not wait for the 60 day "wait for safety rule" following the time 50% of the vaccines receive their last dose for the implementation of an EUA. FDA (Steve Hahn) says he will listen to his career scientists and have this be part of the EUA criteria, while the POTUS has hinted he would over-rule this and get an EUA out right away, i.e. before the election.

PRESS: Did press conference with Governor Murphy (D-NJ) – appeared live on ABC; did Face Book LIVE with Francis Collins on Janssen Vaccine; Did "Fireside Chat" with Carlos Del Rio moderated by Sanjay Gupta (clearly will appear on CNN)

September 25, 2020 - Global – 32,100,000/980,000; USA – 6,900,000/292,300

Have not mentioned this, but threats and harassments of my children continue, particularly of letters and texts to Megan. These assholes have her home address and write to her threatening me, which is quite disturbing to her. We have sent all of this to Brett Rowland (security) who is **PRESS: Appeared in Newsweek: Herd Immunity Study Rand Paul Cited Against Fauci Actually Refutes Senator's Claim**

UK Channel 4 TV News; Late, Late TV Show in Ireland by Zoom; Instagram with Peter Staley; JAMA Podcast (usually gets picked up by networks); USA Today Interview; Interview with Donald McNeil of NY Times re: Herd immunity and Scott Atlas

September 26, 2020 –

Major conflict between Deb and Atlas. See below with Deb's daily report. Atlas says that we do not need to test for asymptomatics since the only thing that counts is preventing vulnerable people from dying. He does not see the connection between asymptomatic young people (without hospitalization and deaths rising → older and vulnerable (with later hospitalization and deaths rising). We are heading to a major clash between deb/me/Bob versus Atlas Jon LaPook has been wanting to do a 60 Minutes Special focused on me and Comms has been disking around without responding. Francis and I sent e-mails to Alyssa Farah and she apologized saying that she will approve 90% of requests for me and refuse ONLY those that are obviously politically charged. Up to this point, 95% of requests for me have be refused or ignored by the WH/HHS. They truly are dysfunctional even though I believe that Alyssa is a good person.

September 27, 2020 – Global – 32,700,000/991,000; USA – 7,060,000/204,000

Things really getting crazy. Irish thought that I was physically present in Dublin for the Late Late show interview (see above on Sept. 25) and they demonstrated against me:

PRESS: Sunday and still no show appearances – all turned down by HHS and/or WH. RAI TV live in Italy;

September 28, 2020 – Global USA

PRESS: Good Morning America TV; The Netherlands TV – Nieuwsuur; Canadian Journalism Foundation World News Day with Brian Stelter (Web TV); Steph Curry – State of Inspiration Interview; Aspen Institute – Fireside Chat with Helen Clark former PM of New Zealand

September 29, 2020 - Global - 33,200,000/1,000,000; USA – 7,100,000/205,000

Cases increasing in certain regions (see below). Hospitalization starting to creep up. Deaths will follow. Total deaths have plateaued and so as deaths go down in certain regions, which is true, deaths that increase in other regions result in a net flat curve. Again, today big dispute between Deb (backed by me) and Atlas. Atlas feels that after a city/town/state reach their peak, the turn around has nothing to do with any intervention that we apply. He insists that the city/state has reached herd immunity. He also cherry picks papers on T cell immunity and says that cross-reacting T cell immunity accounts for: the 22% ab positive in NYC + 25 % T cell immunity = herd immunity. He feels that all we need to do in protect the vulnerables in nursing homes and we will be OK. No need to test and no need to worry about community spread.

1st Presidential Debate tonight. Horrible "shit show". Trump was embarrassing, continually interrupting Biden, bullying all the way, making no sense, lying. Moderator Chris Wallace could not control him. Trump refused to denounce White Supremacists and when asked about the "Proud Boys", Trump said" "Stand down, stand by" essentially endorsing them. Alos, he misquoted me saying that I am against masks. He also said that I praised him for saving lives by shutting down China travel. Reporters (Chris Cuomo, Jim Sciutto, Maggie Fox, etc) continually texting me during the debate wanting me to counter what he said about me and masks **PRESS: The Texas Tribune Festival – Fireside Chat with Lawrence Wright (The New Yorker); Interview with Wall Street Journal – Caitlin McCabe.**

September 30, 2020 – Global USA

Addressed the Congressional Hispanic Caucus on COVID-19 led by Rep. Joaquin Castro (D-TX) and Rep Escobar.

Addressed State, local and Tribal Officials on COVID-19

Presented plenary to American Academy of Pediatrics

Addressed Quad Caucus together with Francis

PRESS: Wired TV with Steven Levy; ABC Podcast; Interviewed with Washington Post (Joel Achenbach) regarding anti-Science trend; New Yorker Interview

October 1, 2020

Hope Hicks is infected!!!

PRESS: The National Press Club – NFID – Influenza Press Conference; The Tight Rope with Tricia Rose and Cornell West

October 2, 2020 -— Global — 34,200,000/1,000,000; USA — 7,300,000/207,300

POTUS is infected with SARS-CoV-2!!!!_ I was very close to VP on Tuesday,

Sept. 29. VP is negative today. Melania also positive. Media frenzy!

I just got tested via NIH today — negative.

[redacted] . [had called Sean Conley and told him that this is what I would do. He agreed. [redacted] I reached out again to Sean Conley to help again. No response. WH really shutting down comms with outside world.

Kellyanne Conway, RNC Chair and two senators (Senator Thom Tillis, Republican of North Carolina and Senator Mike Lee), Republican of Utah) infected plus Bill Stepien (Trump's Campaign manager): all were at the Rose Garden ceremony for Supreme Court Justice Amy Coney Barrett. It appears that this ceremony was a super-spreading event since all infected people were there and the timing is perfect [redacted]

PRESS: Getting scores of calls from press and request to appear on every show. White House has indicated no press of any type until further notice. They do not want me or other government docs out there until further notice.

Press (CNN) asking on air why Fauci and other TF members are not be able to speak.

October 3, 2020 - Global – 34,500,000/1,000,000; USA – 7,300,000/208,100

Sean Conley and the WR team are giving mixed messages about how well or not the POTUS is doing. Conley saying he is doing fine. Others saying his vital signs are troublesome, he is on oxygen and coughing with fever. His condition could be deteriorating.

PRESS: In Science magazine:

October 4, 2020 – Global USA

Still confusion about condition of POTUS. He came on TV last night wearing a blue suit with no tie saying that he felt fine and will be in hospital for a few days

[redacted]

Mark Meadows called my cell while I was walking on the C & O Canal at around 8:30 AM to ask my advice about when the POTUS could go out publicly again. I mentioned that the CDC guidelines say 10 days from the onset of sxs. His sxs started Thrusday, Oct. 1 and so 10 days would be Saturday, Oct.10. Mark told me that on Friday his temp was [redacted] and his O2 sat was in the [redacted] . That triggered the

[redacted] . Today (Sunday) he is up and about in his room and is afebrile. O2 sat is improved and he feels much better. I told Mark to send the POTUS my best wishes.

[redacted]

Contacted by Sean Conley. Got together by conference call with Walter Reed medical team plus Cliff Lane plus Bob Redfield to discuss course of POTUS infection. Also, discussed possibility of getting infected high level officials out in public with some sort of "filtering device" while they are still infected as opposed to waiting 10 days. I told them that this would create a firestorm of pushback from the press since it would be breaking all the CDC guidelines. I suggested that they might use the 2 negative PCRs over 24 hours as opposed to the 10 day from onset of sxs rule. Sean said that they gave the POTUS since his O2 level , but he bounced back quickly with They started [redacted] just as a precaution.

White House comms (including Alyssa) as well as Sean giving confusing messages to the public about the POTUS health. Mark Meadows was honest and said that his situation was precarious requiring O2 on Friday night and the POTUS got angry with Mark sine he did not show a happy face. Sean was obviously intimidated by POTUS and so he sugar-coated the briefing. Bottom line is that POTUS is doing rather well. He had a limo drive him up and down Rockville Pike waving to the crowds of supporters. He wore a cloth mask instead of a N95 and press criticized him for endangering the Secret Service who were in the car.

October 5, 2020 — Global — 35,100,000/1,000,000; USA — 7,400,000/210,000

White House people continue to get infected – latest is [redacted]

POTUS called me up from his hospital room at Walter Reed. 1:08 PM. He rambled on about the suite he was in and how expensive it was to build it. Says it is better than the White House. Asked me if I have ever been there. I told him about the time I went there to help in the treatment of President Nixon's pneumonia. He then commented on my voice and my successful vocal cord surgery. He then described his therapies ([redacted]). He praised Len Schleifer and now the real reason he called. He said that he was very sick when he came into the hospital and "felt like fucking shit", However, a few hours after receiving the [redacted] , he felt better than he has felt in years (I believe that [redacted] is contributing to this as well as to his obvious [redacted]). Bottom line is that he wants me to get the Regeneron mAb out as an EUA. I explained that the mAb was in clinical trials. He said

the most important clinical trial has been done – i.e. on him the POTUS. That is all we need to know. He wants me to get back to him and get it out to millions of people. He said it was not about the election, it was about saving lives. I told him that it was an FDA regulatory issue. He then said that they would listen to me. He said he was aware of the Lilly mAB,but thinkgs that Regeneron is better (Len probably told him so). POTUS then said get both Reg and Lilly an EUA. We are obviously going to have a problem since there is not enough data for an EUA.

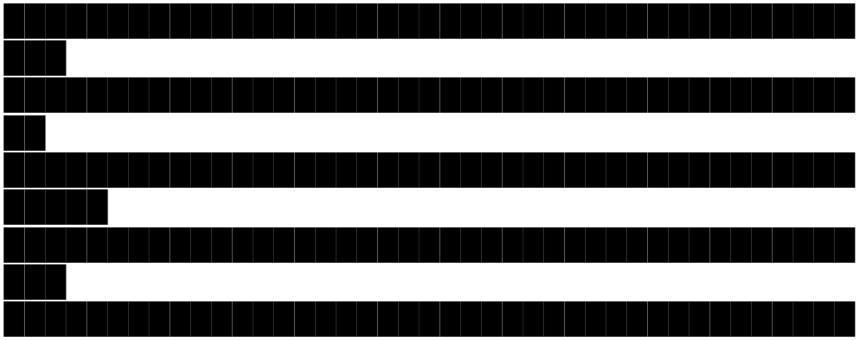
Mark Meadows called me about what the appropriate PPE would be for others to wear around the POTUS when the POTUS returns (today) to the WH. Also, he wanted my opinion of what PPE the Senators who are infected or who will be infected should wear when they vote for ACA and Supreme Court justice confirmation.

PRESS: CNN New Day – discussion of my Sammie Award – Federal Employee of the Year; WTOP Radio; Times Radio UK; CNN with Chris Cuomo; The New Yorker Festival – Audio – Biography – "Fauci" on YouTube livestream with Michael Specter; The Sammies presentation livestream. Extraordinary comments by a large number of celebrities: https://www.facebook.com/rpublicservice/videos/351805602538815/

October 6, 2020 – Global - 35,300,000/1,000,000; USA – 7,400,000/210,000

QUITE A DAY!!

•Fireside Chat for Cornell (Ithaca) Homecoming – Kate Snow •Holy Cross fireside chat •Fireside chat with American University Political Union with Sylvia Burwell Dennis Quaid called to thank me for doing the podcast with him.



[redacted] He is really pissed at Trump for his reckless behavior and his disregard for infecting others.

[redacted] Christie want to be the voice opposite to Trump in saying that COVID-19 is serious and we should not brag about not dying from it, and we should not trivialize it or brag aboutndefeating it since it is still killing 210,00 people in the USA.

[redacted] The virus can infect anyone.

[redacted] I The VP debate is tomorrow.

Scott Atlas crossed a line today. See e-mail below:

Marc:

I am sorry to bother you with this as we approach the important VP debate, but this needs attention. You had mentioned to me about trying to reconcile differences between the other doctors on the Task Force and Dr. Atlas and I told you that I certainly am amenable to doing so. Below is a note that a reporter (Ashley Collman) sent to me asking for my response to an interview that she had with Dr. Atlas that they are planning on publishing. I am not planning to respond publicly since that would be beneath my dignity. However, a line has been crossed here am I strongly suggest that Dr. Atlas be removed from the Task Force and quite frankly from the White House itself. Not withstanding his outrageous comments about me, which are factually incorrect (I never said that "everyone should wear goggles" and I never "ridiculed" Sen. Paul and I, by the way, have actually written the book on natural immunity), what he has been preaching about public health measures has put the POTUS and the White House staff at risk, resulting in the infection of our President and several White House staff and other government officials. As I mentioned, I am not going to address this publicly, but it must be addressed internally. Thank you for listening.

Best regards,

Tony

Alyssa Farah texted me (at 3:39 PM) and said that Meadows will now prevent Atlas from doing any media; however, Atlas appeared on Laura Ingraham (FOX) with misleading statements that Influenza was more dangerous for young people than COVID-19. What a stupid statement! And so, it is OK to have the elderly and the 80 million people in USA with underlying conditions get seriously ill from COVID just because young people do well (mostly). Ridiculous. Deb Birx went in to see Meadows and apparently Meadows said he will fix the problem with Atlas, but it may take 48 hours. We shall see.

PRESS: Podcast with ESPN 30 on 30 – "Day in the Life of Tony Fauci on

March 11, 2020;

October 7, 2020 – Global USA

Alex Azar met yesterday with Atlas and his 3 stooges – Jay Bhattacharya (Stanford), Sunetra Gupta (Oxford) and Martin Kulldorff's (Harvard). Seems that he is buying into Atlas **VP debate tonight** between Pence and Harris. Much more civil than the POTUS debates. Pence did not directly answer several questions using the technique that I have seen him use of avoiding answering the questions and talking about something else in response to the question. My name was mentioned multiple times during the debate. Harris said she would take an OVID-19 vaccine if I said so, but not if Trump said so. Also, Pence mentioned my name saying that I said that Trump saved many lives by shutting down travel from China.

October 8, 2020 – Global 36,000,000/1,000,000; USA – 7,500,000/211,100

Below is really October 8, not October 6

Much discussion centered around the upcoming 2nd POTUS debate. Issue is whether Trump (recently infected) can safely do it in person. The Commission wants to do it virtually; however, Trump says he will not debate except in person. Mark meadows has called me twice for advice about the CDC guidelines of when a person post-infection can safely go out. The guidelines say 10 days from onset of sxs and 2 PCR tests (24 hours apart) that are negative. His last PCR had a CT of 28.9. It needs to be 35 or greater to be considered negative. More to come.

Great podcast with Bill Gates and Rashida Jones

Now total 34 people infected in the White House super-spreader event in the Rose Garden. Also, Kellyanne and Chris Christie helped him prepare for the debate

PRESS: Print interview with Italy's La Repubblica newspaper; Italy TV Sky TG24; MSNBC with Andrea Mitchell; Podcast with Rashida Jones and Bill Gates; Radio ONE NYC; PBS NewsHour with Judy Woodruff;

Memphis Commercial Appeal:

October 9, 2020 – Global USA

We are clearly seeing resurgences in various parts of USA , esp. the upper mid-west and the Northwest (see below). This is exactly what we (Deb and I) predicted would happen if young people did not abide by public health

recommendations (masks, crowds, etc). It also validates my insisting to the VP that although I did not like being the "skunk at the picnic", the upticks in case positivity clearly predicted the increase incases → hospitalizations → deaths. Also, shows that Atlas and his 3 stooges are completely incorrect.

Gov. Cuomo called me up. Deb wanted me to speak with him about the surge in NYC since she knows that we are friends. I asked his brother Chris to have him call me. Andrew feels that the NYC surge is driven almost exclusively by the Hasidic Jews who feel that they have "herd immunity". Obviously they do not (see Atlas). In the middle of the conversation, the POTUS calls me (see below)

POTUS called me this AM at 9:10 AM. He is still very hyper and is saying that the [redacted] product "cured" him. He had with him on speaker phone Sean Conley and the entire Walter Reed team. He had them say that the drop in viral titer from 10 to the 8 to 10 to the 3 was the fastest they have ever seen. They obviously do not have that much experience. When I asked what the CT was, they said it was 33, which means he still has replication virus in his nasopharynx. Could be that [redacted] is slowing the clearance of virus. He wants me to help get REG mAB an EUA to save hundreds of thousands of lives. He is clearly hyper. He told the crew that I was the best persuader in the world. He used to think that he was, but he now feels that he is 2nd. Weird conversation; friendly, but weird.

PRESS: AP video interview with Kelly Daschle; CBS Radio interview; Irish Newspaper – Sunday Indepemdent;

October 10, 2020 –

Multiple calls with Katie Miller, Stephen Mill and Mark Meadows. Big issues is when to get the POTUs back into the public (campaign rallies). Mark Meadows called me about this X2 today. The POTUS has been 10 day since onset of sxs, which is the CDC guideline for being able to return to public. However, his CT was less than 35. Today it is 34.6, but other viral parameters for replication are showing no replication. I convinced Mark to not allow the POTUS to go to Florida today (Saturday) but to wait until Monday and do a Ehite House balcony show today.

Also, Stephen Miller is chomping at the bit to get out in public since the campaign is short-handed with so many people infected. Stephen has crazy numbers. CT was [redacted] yesterday and [redacted] today!. Looks like a lab error. Will check again tomorrow

GOP campaign put out an ad misleading) having me say that the POTUS did everything possible. The press are calling out the GOP since they know that this is totally out of context. I called Stephen Miller and asked him to look into this.

PRESS: Continue to do taping for the NAT/GEO documentary as well as the 60 Minutes Special that will come up next week. Crazy situation with Alyssa Farah and Jon Karl who rally wants me on "This Week" tomorrow (Sunday). First she promised him that there wa a 99.5% chance that he could have me. She said this on Wednesday. Jon texted her every day for confirmation and she just ignored his texts until it was too late (Saturday afternoon). Totally incompetent and disrespectful to Jon and ABC, but not atypical for them (WH Comms)

October 11, 2020 (Sunday)

See above re: Jon Karl. They are completely blocking me for Sunday shows. Also, big stink about the POTUS hiding data regarding how infective he might be (see above)

Multiple conversation with Sean Conley, docs at Walter Reed and me. Also, Savannah Guthrie representing NBC wants assurances that it is safe for the audience that the POTUS does a Town Hall on Thursday (Oct.14). Mark wants us at NIH to repeat the PCR and CT values to get an independent voice here since the press does not trust Sean Conley or the Walter Reed people since they believe that these folks are afraid of the Commander-in-Chief. However, Mark does not want to admit that we need to go to NIH and so he wants NIH to do the PCR but have me not say that it was done at NIH, but only say that I will vouch for the results. Really ridiculous. Cliff will do the swab on Thursday and run it at NIH.

I needed to respond to the misrepresentation of my support forTrump by the GOP campaign and so when Kaitlan Collins contacted me about it, I issued a statement that she tweeted:

"In my nearly five decades of public service, I have never publicly endorsed any political candidate. The comments attributed to me without my permission in the GOP campaign ad were taken out of context from a broad statement I made months ago about the efforts of federal public health officials."

It went totally viral on twitter and several networks and cable reported it. The GOP campaign hit back by giving other quotes from me saying that I did indeed support what the POTUS was doing. However, they left out all f my criticisms, and besides in none of those quotes did I endorse the POTUS. Now the GOP campaign is tweeting everything that I ever said positive about our effort trying to call me a liar about denying that I am favoring Trump. This is turning into an ongoing war between me and the GOP campaign. Nate Silver tweeted that the GOP campaign is really stupid to pick a fight with Tony Fauci just a couple of weeks before the election.

Jon Karl called out Alyssa Farah on "This Week" saying that she would not let me on the show. He then asked for any medical or TF person including Redfield, Birx, Hahn, Giroir, or even Pence. She ignored that and tweeted that Karl did not ask for anyone else but me. Karl got furious and tweeted his tweet to her showing her up to be a liar. She responded and said she must have "missed the text".

PRESS:

October 12, 2020 Global – 37,400,000/1,100,000; USA – 7,700,000/214,100

Continued confusion about whether I am allowed on shows. Jake Tapper was told by Alyssa that it is OK to put me on his show. When Patty and CNN tried to make the arrangements, WH comms said that they did not know anything about this. Jon Karl and Wolf Blitzer also trying in vain to get me on.

All day and evening press dominated by the conflict between me and the GOP Campaign regarding their campaign ad featuring me. The press are making Trump look very bad saying that trump is not running against Biden, he is running against Tony Fauci.

The Epi outbreak situation is deteriorating (See below)

PRESS: CNN Jake Tapper – "The Lead"; CNBC – Shepherd Smith; complete filming for CBS "60 Minutes" for next week with Jon LaPook;

October 13, 2020 Global USA

Increases in cases continue (see map below)

Mark Meadows has asked me to certify that POTUS is not transmittable for SARS-CoV-2. This relates to the fact that NBC (Savannah Guthrie) execs do not want to host the Town Hall with Savannah moderating on Thursday (10/15/2020) unless they are sure that POTUS will not infect Savannah or anyone else connected with the Town Hall. I offered to have a PCR done here at NIH and to go over all the data with Cliff and certify if appropriate. Cliff went to WH and Sean Conley did nasal swab on POTUS and Cliff brough it back to NIH. Result was CT of 34.3. We then went over all his data including multiple negative cultures and multiple negative antigen tests (see attached document) and clinical course of >10 following onset of sxs and we determined that he was not infectious. I related this to Savannah by phone at 10:00 PM tonight

PRESS: Good Day NY TV with Rosanna Scotto; Public Radio – "The World"

October 14, 2020 – Globus USA

Very concerned about the uptick of cases throughout the country in ~30+ states, which is a good predictor of surges. Important as we enter Fall and Winter Season. Also, baseline infections are ~40,000 to 50,000/day.

A FEW DAYS AGO, Julia Roberts sent me beautiful flower arrangement. I e-mailed her my thanks.

Scott Atlas still causing problems with his "herd immunity" issue.

Continued press coverage of tension between me and POTUS

"Barrington Declaration" – Misleading people into thinking that it only measn do not close down country and just protect the vulnerable, when in fact is means go for herd immunity, which will kill many, many people.

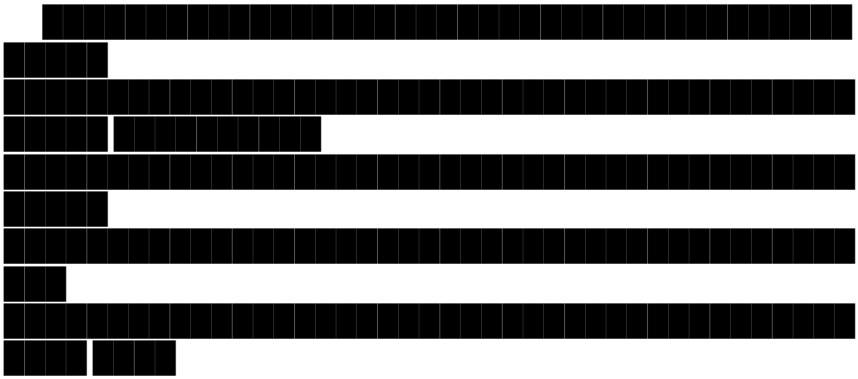
Ha long talk tonight with Jared Kushner asking his help in getting rid of Scott Atlas. Much activity in the community asking Deb and I to threaten to resign if the White House does not get rid of Atlas.

PRESS: Major article in Washington Post by Yakamura, Dawsey and Yasmeen Abutaleb discussing tension and "feud" between POTUS and me; CBS.com live stream with Norah O'Donnell; CBS Evening News; WABC Radio Interview – Conversations in Healthcare;

Open discussion of conflict with WH:

October 15, 2020 Global USA

As the election nears, the cases increase and surges are inevitable as we enter cooler weather. Trump is on the campaign trail spewing nonsense. He is really out of control. A true embarrassment.



Seems like the POTUS is desperately attacking me. This from the New York Post:

When the POTUS said this to the crowd in North Carolina, as he mentioned my name, the crowd booed and he encouraged this. On the evening cable shows CNN Anderson Cooper said this was a terribly childish thing to do to a career public servant like me.

PRESS: Good Morning America with George Stephanopoulos (ABC) – I blew away the Great Barrington Declaration; Yahoo Finance Interview; PBS Firing Line with Margaret Hoover.

October 16, 2020 – Global USA

Surges continue. See Birx slides below **Cases continue to climb:**

October 17, 2020 (Saturday)

Got call at 5:53 AM from Deb Birx who reported to me about yesterday's activities at the WH. Atlas did not come to White House. However, at the "huddle" in the AM he tried to undermine everything that Deb and I have been saying about how to contain the surges. He explicitly wants to never do contact tracing and never isolate any person who is infected. He feels that this constitutes a "lockdown' and feels that the POTUS does not want to lock down. We (Deb and I) have repetitively said that we do not want to lock down. Atlas has convinced the entire White

House. My conversation with Jared a couple of days ago obviously did not convince him since he told Deb yesterday that the POTUS likes differences of opinion and so we should just work it out. **THIS IS VERY REMINISCENT OF AIDS DENIALISM WITH THABO MBEKI when it went beyond differences of opinion and >300,000 South Africans died without ART because he believed from Duesberg et al that HIV did not cause AIDS**

Cases continue to surge (see graph below). Could possibly start to overwhelm hospitals in some more rural areas.

October 18, 2020 – Global – 39,600,000/1,100,000; USA – 8,100,000/218,500

Surge continues:

Hilarious song about mask wearing: https://bit.ly/37jp8fs

Not allowed on any shows. Meet the Press and Face the Nation asked for me. WH gave Alex Azar to Meet the Press **PRESS: (Sunday) –CBS "60 Minutes" with Jon LaPook**

October 19, 2020 – Global USA

Things getting worse and worse, and still the White House espouses the "herd immunity" nonsense from Scott Atlas. I am ashamed of Alex Azar for embracing this.

See PRESS below. Trump is on tear trashing me saying that I am a "disaster", going on about my throwing arm at the Nats opener, tweeting constantly about me, saying if he had listened to me 500K people would be dead by now. Calling the Task Force people "idiots" He is really sounding totally crazy. He must have driven over the edge by the incredibly well-received profile of me last night on CBS "60 Minutes" The response of my supporters with e-mails, texts, and tweets has been overwhelming. Some examples of hundreds of e-mails and texts: Text from Joan Baez – "I hope you're celebrating. It's an honor to be attacked by that miserable fuck". Text from Hilary Rosen – "14 more days. Hang in there. We need you. That fuckhead isn't fti to tie your shoes. ☺ Xo Hilary"

CNN jumped all over zTrump for doing this.

PRESS: CBS/KNX Radio – Los Angeles;

Washington Post article describing situation on the TF

October 20, 2020 – Global - 40,300,000/1,100,000; USA – 8,200,000/220,000

Had call with "Miami Mayors again (Deb and I). They are starting to see upticks in test positivity in certain groups (younger people – 30-40 y.o.), but not the general population since they are decreasing the number of tests; however, it might not be totally reflective of what is going on. Gov. DeSantis is legally preventing the Mayors from doing what needs to be done. They cannot close bars or restaurants. DeSantis is preventing them from doing what needs to be done. Mayors are frustrated.

Phone call with Governor Inslee (D-WA). He wants my help in doing a PSA or an interview to encourage the people of Washington state to abide by public health guidelines since they are experiencing a slight surge in cases when they were previously doing very well.

PRESS: Front page articles in the Washington Post and the New York Times on Trump attacking me. See NY Times below by Stolberg, Haberman and Weiland; CBS Radio NYC

The New York Post:

October 21, 2020 Global – 40,500,000/1,100,000; USA – 8,200,000/220,400

Se. Patrick Leahy (D-VY) called me to encourage me in light of the POTUS attacks on me. His mother's side of the family is Italian and he said to me "Coraggio" or courage, which his grandmother used to tell him when he was a prosecutor in Vermont.

PRESS: Article in Washington Post by Molly Roberts – "Why Fauci Won't Quit"; Article and cover in Washingtonian magazine:

October 22, 2020 – Global – 41,100,000/1,100,000; USA – 8,300,000/221,400

Surging continues as does hospitalizations and soon deaths. Atlas continues to spew forth nonsense about letting children and young people get infected and just protect the vulnerable. How do you protect the vulnerable not in nursing homes, i.e. in the community. He feels that wearing masks are worthless and contact tracing and isolation is actually locking down. The WH is letting him do this. Borders on criminal.

Got call from Mark Meadows from Nashville with the last Presidential debate takes place. Mark said that they want to put up a plexiglass plate between Trump and Biden and Trump feels that this is a distraction. Mark called me to ask my opinion and I confirmed that it is unnecessary. The POTUS is not infected nor is Biden. Mark thanked me and a few minutes later Dr. Kens Sands (Physician for the debate) called me at Mark's suggestion to discuss the details of our data that the POTUS is no longer transmissible. I gave him eth CT number of ███ CT and the negative antigen tests and cultures. He was satisfei d. Amazing → POTUS days I am an "idiot" and a "Disaster" and then counts on me to verify about his health.

October 23, 2020 Global – 41,600,000/1,100,000; USA – 8,400,000/222,400

Last night was final Presidential Debate. POTUS still insisting that we are turning the corner and all parameters are down. This is completely untrue as per the summary below from Deb Birx. Also, after the moderator brought up the fact that POTUS called me and others "idiots" he continues to say that I am a nice guy but have been wrong many times. He brings up the "incomplete" quote where I say that: ".....at this time, we do not need to do anything different", yet he leaves out the second part of the sentence: "..... however, it really is an evolving situation, and we have to be prepared for the worst". This was a quote from me on CNN on January 20, 2020. On Jan. 21, the 1st travel-related case was detected in the USA. On Jan. 24 the 2nd travel-related case was detected and on Jan. 30 the 1st person-to-person spread of SARS-C0V-2 was confirmed in the USA. Therefore, I was warning that we needed to be prepared for the worst even before the 1st case was detected in the USA. Also, he said again that I am a Democrat and brings up my early (and very brief) statement on masks. Fact checkers showed he lied dozens and dozens of times during the debate.

•Did Fireside Chat with the Aspen Group - Sibelius, Thompson. Very well received.

Had dinner at my home with Jake and Jennifer Tapper. Relaxed, good time. Jake clearly believes that Trump is totally nuts.

Hit 83,000 new cases today. The single day record since the beginning of the outbreak:

Surge continues:

PRESS: MSNBC – Chuck Todd – Meet the Press Daily; BBC TV Andrew Marr Show; CNN with Erin Burnett

October 24, 2020 Global – 42,100,000/1,100,000; USA – 8,500,000/223,400

Much discussion in the press that the outbreak is out of control as we enter the cooler months. POTUS keeps saying that we are "turning the corner" and this will be under control very soon. Press pitting this against what I and other credible scientists are saying.

Adam Silver, Commissioner of NBA, wrote me a nice letter thanking me for helpingto make the NBA season successful and safe

October 25, 2020 – Global – 42,500,000/1,100,000; USA – 8,600,000/224,2200

The slide below demonstrates why it is important to test both symptomatic ad asymptomatic people. WH (with pushing by Atlas) is saying you only show test symptomatic people, Colleges are good example See below:

[redacted]
[redacted]
[redacted] VP and WH saying that VP is "essential personnel" and so an continue his work. [redacted]
[redacted]
[redacted]
[redacted]
[redacted]

Had conversation with Marc Shot by phone today. I reached out to him to offer any help or advice that he might require. He was very appreciative.

Mark Meadows on TV with Jake Tapper on SOTI (CNN- Sunday) saying we cannot control the pandemic, but we will fight it with therapies and vaccines. This is the Scott Atlas approach. This is interpreted by many and played up by Biden that the administration has essentially "given up" on trying to control the pandemic and have admitted failure.

Some buzz around my statement on CNN Erin Burnett that I would favor mask mandates if people do not voluntarily wear masks. I clarify with

Sheryl Stolberg of New York Times that local (state, city, county) mandates (if any) are better than national mandate.

Adam Silver (Commissioner of NBA) sent me a letter thanking me for helping to make the NBA season successful and safe:

October 26, 2020 Global – 43,000,000/1,200,000; USA – 8,600,000/224,600

Surging continues:

POTUS insists on having large rallies 1 week before the election. Crowds are close together, many without masks. He is desperate and defiant.

On Friday, October 23, the FDA's FDA's Vaccines and Related Biological Products Advisory Committee (VRBPAC) held a meeting chaired by Arnold Monto of Univ. of Michigan and also member Paul Offit (U Penn) to discuss the pros and cons of issuing an EUA after 50 events in a 150 event trial (such as with Moderna and Pfizer). Thankfully, they weighed heavily on keeping the trial going and not unblinding it after the first sign of efficacy, which would negate the further gathering of important data. This is exactly what we had hoped for. Much pressure from Trump and Meadows to get an answer quickly or at least promise that an answer will come quickly. With the VRBPAC recommendation, vaccine (if effective) would not begin to be distributed before January, and not November/December.

Over the weekend Gil Omenn called me and said that he had a recent meeting with President Obama and the President did not want to contact me directly sine he felt that this might cause me difficulty with the Trump people. However, he wanted Gil to convey to me how proud he was of me for what I have been doing and standing for and he wanted to express to me how much he admired me.

e Went to Clinical Center to visit a who has [redacted] disease and had a removed last week. Since [redacted] __ [was in the hospital neurosurgeon Dr. Kareem Zaghloul if it were possible to meet me. I, of course, said yes and went to se [redacted] Quite a time. Nurses and physicians all wanted pictures with me. [redacted] was delighted. Made my day.

Sign in Kensington: [redacted]

PRESS: Yahoo Finance TV;

October 27, 2020 – Global USA

Surges continue:

Great

Great Fireside Chat with Sharon Lewin et al (Peter Doherty) at Melbourne, Australia. Sharon said that I am a "household name" in Australia. The Australians had zero new infections in the entire city of Melbourne yesterday proving that pure public health measures such a mandatory mask wearing ($1000.00 fine) and avoiding crowds actually works.

Alyssa Farah and Roma Daravi (White House comms) are continuing to jerk me around regarding clearances for TV requests. I get 20 requests and they ignore them. We complain, and then Alyssa says that she has no problem with any of them. "Go ahead and work with Roma to schedule". Roma gives us one or two and then we do not hear from them (ignore us) for another week. All the while they are approving Azar and other docs on the task force (Hahn, Redfield, Adams, etc.) Clearly, they do not want me on Major TV, but are afraid to admit it. This must be pointed out in the book!

PRESS: WAMU podcast with Diane Rehm; Carnegie Endowment for International Peace – Fireside Chat; Rolling Stone Interview with Jeff Goodell

October 28, 2020 – Global USA

Went on rounds today with a patient with COVID-19 in the SCSU. When I entered the SCSU nurses' station, the group of 5 nurses screamed in delight that I had visited and we took a whole bunch of picture. Brett Rowland (security) was the photographer.

White House still claiming that everything is under control and that all that matters is deaths. That is absurd. Deaths are in fact increasing; however, they are completely disregarding the morbidity associated with getting infected and not dying, which could be protracted.

PRESS: Marc Siegal "Doctor Radio" Sirius Radio; Interview with Joel Achenbach – Washington Post; JAMA Podcast with Howard Bauchner; BBC

Radio; CNBC – Shepard Smith; Chicago Ideas with Brandis Friedman – Brad Keywell;

October 29, 2020 – Global – 44,000,000/1,200,000; USA – 8,800,000/227,000

POTUS in complete denial that there is a raging pandemic and everything is spiking. He keeps insisting that we have "turned the corner" or "rounding the turn".

Some potentially nefarious stuff going on. The FDA career scientists are hesitant to grant EUAs to Lilly's and Regeneron's mAb based on the current data. Alex Azar is really pushing them and furious because he thinks FDA is "slow-walking" the process so as not to have it out before the election in 5 days. Clearly, Alex wants to please the POTUS so that they can say that they have a breakthrough (similar to Convalescent plasma nonsense) right before the election. Azar then asked NIH (Collins), CDC (Redfield) and ASPR (Kadlec) to weigh in since the legislation that established the EUA process (dating back to the Anthrax situation in 2001) requires the CDC, NIH, and ASPR Directors to weigh in on EUA decisions (even though they have not done so in the past). Cliff and I had long conversation with Francis on his way down to HHS to discuss with Azar. We encouraged Francis to support the career scientists at FDA since they do not want to rush this through. They need more time to gather important information since what they have now is rather weak.

October 30, 2020 – Global – 44,600,000/1,200,000; USA - 8,900,000/228,100

•Did Fireside chat with Silicon Valley leadership Group Annual Forum
•Was on Governors call led by Azar. After call Gov. Greg Abbott called me to ask about availability of mAbs **PRESS:**

October 31, 2020 – Global – 45,400,000/1,200,000; USA – 9,020,000/229,100

Surging continues to accelerate 3 days before the election. Trump out on campaign trail with big crowds, many who do not wear masks.

Almost at the 100,000 per day level that I predicted at the Senate Hearing a few months ago:

Tonight, I virtually received the Leonardo da Vinci Award of the National Italian American Foundation at their Virtual Gala online from 6:30 PM to 8:30 PM. Hosted by Pat Harrison, Joe Piscopo and Maria

Bartiromo. There was a wonderful series of testimonials to me from an amazing group of people: Robert DeNiro, Al Pacino, Leonardo DiCaprio, Francis Ford Copolla, President George W. Bush, Bono, John Turturro, Neil Sedaka, Dion DiMucci wrote and sang a song to me, Maria Tomei (she also grew upon Bensonhurst and commented about that), Isabella Rossilini, Mike Piazza, among many others. Very moving and humbling

PRESS: ONLINE version of Washington Post article came out this evening (se below). Firestorm started. Apparently, the Post called the White House to inform them of my "negative towards the WH" interview. Mark Meadows called Collins (supposedly he tried to contact me but told Francis I did not answer my phone. He likely called my office phone that I no longer answer). He yelled at Francis saying that he has not seen the article yet but he has heard that I solicited an interview with the Post and did so without clearance. Francis called me and ascertained that in fact they called me and I did get clearance. See below (Sunday).

November 1, 2020 – Global – 45,900,000/1,200,000; USA – 9,110,000/230,000

Big ISSUE!! – Blockbuster situation in Washington Post in an interview that I gave on Friday evening to Josh Dawsey and Jasmeen Abutaleb. I spoke about the fact that cases were dramatically increasing throughout the country (see prior days above) and that we needed to do something different like doubling down on public health measures. I also strongly blasted Scott Atlas. In the article, much to my dismay, Dawsey (less than Abutaleb) wanted to keep the word "seriously in a passage that I thought was off the record, but he said that it was not (I am pissed at him). Here is the passage: Fauci said former vice president Joe Biden's campaign "is taking it seriously from a public health perspective." Trump, Fauci said, is "looking at it from a different perspective." He said that perspective was "the economy and reopening the country.".

Also, in the article. Judd Deere blasted me saying I was being political:

I thought that I was in big trouble. However, some interesting things happened. Alyssa Farah texted me at 7:00 AM on Sunday and said:

I am so sorry that fool Scott Atlas keeps attacking you. I'm even more sorry I'm not in a better position of influence to see him out the door. I'm trying to make people see he's a disaster.

I immediately called her up and explained that I was not pitting my support for Biden over the POTUS. She understood perfectly and said she totally supported me and thanked me for what I do.

Then, at 9:30 AM, **the POTUS called me from Air Force One.** We had a 15 minute conversation where he did his usual rambling. He started by saying that I really need to be positive. "Tony, I really like you, and you know that, but what the fuck are you doing? You constantly drop bombs on me. Everybody wants me to fire you, but I am not going to fire you, you have too illustrious a career, but you have to be positive. The country cannot stay locked down. (I never said that we should lock down). You have got to give them hope. I like you but so many people, not only in the White House, but throughout the country hate you because of what you are doing. I am going to win this fucking election by a landslide. Just watch. I always did things my way. And I always win, no matter what all these other fucking people think. And that fucker Biden. He is so fucking stupid. You are 10 times smarter than he is. I am going to kick his fucking ass in this election. I will win by a landslide. Just wait and see. I will win Florida, Pennsylvania, Ohio, all the key states. Just wait and see. The smallest crowd that I had was 25,000 people. Biden had 5 people blowing their fucking horns in their cars. Tony, you have to be positive. I do not want to keep you off TV, but when you are out there, you have to be positive. (I tried to interject some words that I am being positive by telling people what they need to do to avoid infection – he heard none of it and just kept talking over me. He did not seem hostile, but he was just rambling). Then when he was finished, he said: "OK, Tony, I will see you in a couple of days. Take care".

Although I do not think that I will be fired, I am not out of danger just yet.

Another crazy thing. Scott Atlas did an interview from the White House with Russian Television blasting the response of the USA scientists (including me). CNN is jumping all over this.

PRESS:

CNN Blog:

Cartoon pitting me against Trump: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=oCS-1w-OdU

Nov. 2, 2020 – Global USA

During rally in Florida, the crowd started chanting "Fire Fauci" and the POTUS said: "Don't tell anybody but let me wait til a little after the election. I appreciate your suggestion". I got dozens of texts immediately following the posting of the tweet from people lending me their support and horror about what he is suggesting. Interesting that he told me yesterday that he is not going to fire me.

Many kids dressed up as me for their Halloween costumes:

Nice talk with Marc Short today. He is totally supportive as is (as he says) the VP. I continue to get dozens of e-mails and texts of support from all over the world. The press is all over this.

Rosa DeLauro just called me and said: "We all love you. Fuck him. There is no way in the world we are going to let him fire you."

PRESS: Multiple stories running now about the threat to fire me.

November 3, 2020 – Election day!!

Red hot discussions in press of POTUS firing me. Dominating the news. Also, someone leaked one of Deb's daily briefing (see right above) making it look like she is bucking the POTUS similar to what I did in the Post on Friday.

Lincoln Project (Republicans against Trump) says: You have a choice on election day. Either fire Fauci or Trump. Who do you want to fire?

Unfortunately, I am right in the middle of the fight for a Presidential election. YIKES!!!

November 2, 2020 5:48pm **Important situation evolved today.** White House (meadows) clais that Washington Post (Dawsey) told him that I initiated the interview from Friday. NOIT SO!!! E-mail below is self-explanatory:

Brian:

As per our recent telephone conversation, let me summarize. Francis Collins called me this afternoon after his regularly scheduled meeting with the Secretary. Apparently, the Secretary is under the impression (someone related this to him) that I initiated the interview with the Washington Post that is now so controversial. That is categorically incorrect and I have proof of that. The e-mail below indicate that the reporter Josh Dawsey reached out to me for an interview (e-mail below dated October 29, 2020 at 11:48 AM).

I did what I always do and requested clearance. The e-mails below show that this occurred and I was cleared to speak with him. I would like very much to clear up this misunderstanding that I reached out to the reporter, which I absolutely did not. Please read the e-mail chain from bottom up. Many thanks.

Best regards,

Tony **PRESS: News of the day dominated by press indicating me versus the POTUS and the story that he is going to do a purge even if he is not re-elected and that the purge will start with me. Front page in Washington Post;**

November 4, 2020 Global – 47,400,000/1,200,000; USA – 9,400,000/232,000

Surging continues. Predictions that we will have 1000 deaths/day for the next couple of months if things do not change In the AM, election still too close to call – Biden – 224; Trump – 213 at 5:30 AM

Biden picking up numbers as the day goes on. 5 critical states. Trump already claiming fraud. Wants to stop counting in the "mail-in" states since the counting is going against him. Threatens to bring to Supreme Court even though it was agreed upon by the states that all votes would be counted.

Photo below from Liz Sabo:

PRESS:

Picture of me in the editorial page with statemen that I should be heeded and not fired.

November 5, 2020 – Global – 47,900,000/1,200,000; USA – 9,500,000/233,000

Yesterday number of cases in single day hit 100,000 as per my Senate Hearing prediction!!

Biden at 253 electoral votes. Closing in on victory. Trump threatening to sue in several states and let the courts decide. He has no case, but anything can happen.

POTUS on TV tonight saying that all the mailed in ballots that are going Biden's wayare illegal. He is making no sense. He wants to stop the counting in Pennsylvania and Georgia where he is ahead but Biden is rapidly

catching up as mailed in ballots are being counted. Trump told his followers to vote in person and so that is why he took the early lead. However, many democrats mailed in and that is why their votes are no turning things around. Biden is leading in Arizona and Nevada and so Trump is OK with continuing the voting there.

Did a Fireside Chat with UCLA Health interviewed by Judith Currier. Also, big surprise, Karem Abdul-Jabar was on and said "from one basketball player to another" thank you for all you have done. He kidded me about my errant pitch at the Nats opener.

Steve Bannon said on his radio show with a guest that someone should behead me and FBI Director Wray and put our heads on a spike as an example to Federal bureaucrats/

Got call from Ron Klain this evening. Ron mentioned that Biden will give a speech tonight and he wanted to mention in the speech that I am his top person on health issues and outbreaks. However, he did not want to cause me trouble with Trump and so he asked if it was OK with me. I told Ron that I likely would be fired within 15 minutes of Biden saying that in the speech and so please do not. Ron agreed and said that Biden wanted me to know that even though he is not saying it, be assured that I am his point main when it comes to COVID or any other infectious diseases issues. I told Ron that I cannot wait to work with him and Biden. He said they could not wait to have me.

November 7, 2020 – Global - 49,100,000/1, 200,000; USA – 9,700,000/236,000

Every day, a new record is set.

Election called for Biden!!!

138,000 cases yesterday with >1100 deaths. My prediction of "A whole lot of hurt coming our way as we enter the cooler months of the Fall and colder months of the winter"

Am getting many calls from the press about whether I have been contacted by Biden's team. All my responses have been....."no comment"

PRESS:

November 8, 2020 (Sunday) – Global USA

Call from Deb Birx concerned (as I am) of the potential dissociation of what we will be doing with the TF until January 20 and what Biden's people are planning via their Task Force. Since I am/will be on both, perhaps I can convince them to form some sort of collaborative transition to smoothly address the coming 90 days.

Trump vowing to fight until the end. He claims that he won.

Also, Deb mentioned to me that Jared, Marc Short and the VP are trying to "talk down" the POTUS from attempting to discredit the election and create havoc that will go nowhere.

Cases are now exploding throughout the country. Every day **a new record is set!! Clearly, the Atlas strategy that once an area is hit hard, they are protected against the next surge is utter nonsense. Areas are surging that got hit previously and so no herd immunity with 25% of people infected.**

Received a call at 7:45 PM from Albert Bourla (CEO of Pfizer) informing me that the DSMB looked at the data of 94 infections (first interim look) from their mRNA vaccine and the results were 4 infections in vaccine and 90 in placebo for a 95% efficacy!!!! This will be announced tomorrow.

November 9, 2020 - Global – 50,300,000/1,300,000; USA – 10,000,000/238,000

Has Task Force meeting today. First one since October 20. VP Pence seemed in good spirits and stated that we will either be here for an additional 90 days or for 4 more years. Whichever it is, we will do our job. He did say that we will make sure that "every legal vote gets counted". I was surprised that there was not even a hint in Pence's voice that declaring the vaccine successful a few days AFTER the election was a conspiracy of some sort. I have not even heard any of that from the Oval Office. Let us see over the next couple of days.

PRESS: CNN with Wolf Blitzer

November 10, 2020 – Global – 50,500,000/1,300,000; USA – 10,000,000/238,000

Patterns are the same. Weekends see a dip in cases due to lack of weekend reporting. Then we get into the week and we break daily records. Country still on fire and getting worse. 122,000 cases yesterday!

POTUS still insisting that the GOP won the election. Completely alternate universe. Kayleigh and GOP Senators (Graham, McConnell, Ted Cruz) all prostituting themselves by supporting the POTUS's baseless claims. Heading towards a constitutional crisis.

See below the states that are increasing:

Janet Tobias interviewed President George W. Bush for her documentary and he was really funny. He sent me a message ".....hang in there; the country needs you" and he said "...I would have been able to kick your ass in running; the security detail used to be not able to keep up. I hear that you power walk now and I damn sure can't run anymore at 74, let alone 79". ☺

I received virtually a citation from Eric Adams Borough President of Brooklyn at a ceremony on the steps of Borough Hall. It was called COVID Heroes. The other heroes cheered me on during my acceptance speech.

Had my every 2 week meeting with the David Barr-organized people in the trenches to talk about the dire situation with >100,000 infections per day and major increases in hospitalizations: LaQuandra Nesbitt (DC), Alison Arwady (Chicago), Sharon Balter (LA), Jeff Duchin (Seattle), Demetre Daskalakis (NYC), Preetha Iyengar (NOLA). Clearly Scott Atlas is dead wrong.

PRESS: MSNBC with Andrea Mitchell; Connecticut East – NOVA podcast; CNN Jake Tapper – "The Lead"; Interview with Sheryl Stolberg (New York Times)

November 11, 2020 – Global USA

Steady surges continue with 10 days in a row of>100,000 cases/day.

Trump fired Sec Mark Esper and several DoD civilian officials (high ranking) have resigned. Fear is that Trump is stacking the DoD with loyalists if he really wants to do a coup and steal the election/democratic process. Very scary times. The GOP leadership that are backing Trump (McConnell, McCarthy, Jordan, Blount) are incredibly shameful. Reminds me

historically of Hitler getting duly elected to Chancellorship and then forcibly taking over the country. Amazing!!

Scott Atlas criticized me to Politico (see below). I e-mailed Alyssa Farah and told her that this was unacceptable. She wrote back to me (see below) saying she would take care of this. Within 30 minutes, Atlas called me up and said that we should stop criticizing each other and that he is extremely qualified and I need to recognize this. I was gracious and said let us agree to say that we just have differences in opinion and interpretation of data and stop any personal attacks. In fact, he really does not know what he is talking about, but I am not going to battle.

Email from Alyssa Farah:

Got call from VP Pence at 1:10 PM today. He wanted to tell me how much he respected me as a scientist and as a person. He heard that I had called Marty Obst every day while he was ill with COVID-19 as well as my calling Marc Short every day. He thought that this was wonderful. Also, he liked my recent messaging that "help is on the way with a vaccine" and so we should all hang in there with public health measures. Very nice call!

PRESS: Fireside Chat with Financial Times – Hannah Kuchler; interview with INSERM regarding my INSERM Award

November 11, 2020 – Global – 51,800,000/1,300,000; USA – 10,300,000/241,100

140,000 case yesterday; 60,000 hospitalizations; 1300 deaths **PRESS: Good Morning America with Robyn Roberts; Vice News with Liz Landers; Chatham House with Emma Ross and David Heymann; American Philosophical Society Fireside Chat with Mark Thompson; VICE TV interview; Sinclair TV Broadcasting – Jan Jeffcoat; Reuters healthcare Forum – Julie Steenhuysen; 2020 Ignatius Forum at the National Cathedral (covered by all the TV networks)**

Politico (see below)

November 13, 2020 – Global - USA –

Pandemic surge continues. Curve is exponential

Moving along with the deployment of vaccine, **Pfizer** is putting in for their EUA. There should be 20 million doses of vaccine ready to deploy in December. **Moderna** will be doing the initial examination of data within

days and likely will have comparable efficacy data to Pfizer. Their will have 15 million doses for deployment in December. Thus, 20 + 15 = 40 million doses for 15 - 20 million people in December. Aim to is get nursing homes (NH) covered quickly. 1.5 million people in NHs + 1.5 million staff = 3 million people (6 million doses)

•Did major photo shoot with People Magazine

Ron Klain called me up. He said that he wanted to ensure me that I have friend in the COS to the POTUS. He asked for suggested candidates for CDC. I recommended: Rochelle Walensky, Ashish Jha, Rich Besser, Carlos Del Rio, Josh Sharfstein (Ron feels that he would be better for FDA – I agreed).

POTUS had press conference today with the OWS people (Slaoui and Perna and Azar) – Trump spouted how well we are doing here in the USA. After that he had Slaoui talk about the success of the vaccines (Pfizer and Moderna) which is good news

PRESS: CBS This Morning;

November 14, 2020 – Global – 53,200,000/1,300,000; USA – 10,700,000/244,000

Still raging – 184,000 cases yesterday (Friday) and 69,000 hospitalizations; >1400 deaths). Every day is a record. Hospitals soon to run out of ICU beds and personnel.

Crazy situation of Trump supporters including "Proud Boys" marching on DC to protest that Biden "stole the election"

Did major photo shoot with Bloomberg News in anticipation of being one of the 50 most influential people in 2020.

Did the first Saturday morning (10:00 AM) meeting with Janssen, similar to what we did for several weeks with Moderna to help them and encourage them to get good diversity in their clinical trials. For NIH, it was Francis, Cliff, me, Kim Taylor from DMID, Gary Gibbons. For Janssen, it was Paul Stoffels, Johan van Hoof, Peter Ronco, Mathai Mammen, Najat Khan, Stacy Hargraves.

ENSEMBLE is the Phase 3 trial for the Janssen candidate.

PRESS:

November 15, 2020 –

Surge continues. 244,000 deaths (1300 yesterday); 10,900,000 infections, 167,000 cases yesterday.

Big issue now is the logistics of distribution of the vaccine. Locals are saying that the USG has not given them enough money (bullions instead of hundreds of millions) to be able to distribute the vaccine.

Crazy Scott Atlas is out there urging people of Michigan to "rise up" against the restrictions put on by the Michigan Governor Gretchen Whitmer to quell the outbreak. WH Comms still lets him out despite the fact that Alyssa tells me she thinks he is destructive. Clearly someone (POTUS, Meadows) wants him out there:

DSMB for Moderna met today! Wonderful results. 95 events. 5 in the vaccine group and 90 in the placebo group. Point efficacy = 94.5%; P = 10-15 ; 11 severe events – 11 in placebo, 0 in vaccine. Effect consistent across all subgroups and ages. Press announcement tomorrow

Doing several embargoed interviews this evening.

PRESS: CNN State of the Union with Jake Tapper

November 16, 2020 – Global – 54,300,000/1,300,000; USA – 11,000,000/246,000

Continual surge: 138,000 new infections yesterday. POTUS has no interest at all in the Pandemic. He is focusing on blocking Biden from being POTUS. He is embarrassing the USA. However, 72,000,000 voted for him. Difficult to understand. Craziness has overtaken part of our country (1/2).

Jared Kushner did call me up right before the press briefing related to the Moderna vaccine announcement (see below)

*******The administration (POTUS, Pence, Meadows, etc) keep emphasizing that we have never been as well prepared to respond to this pandemic. They refer to hospital beds, ventilators, PPE, etc. They are missing the fact that the pandemic is raging and they are really doing NOTHING to stop its spread. They have essentially given up (see comments above from Mark Meadows) in stopping it and concentrating on having enough supplies to address the cases as they come in. In fact, smaller states (southwest, northwest) are rapidly running out of ICU beds and personnel. They are wrong on both accounts.

Freddy Ford (George W. Bush's Chief of Staff) emails me and mentions that W. wants to receive vaccine publicly to indicate his support for vaccines, and could I help out.

Sir Elton John and husband David Furnish call me up and want to talk about how we can link the interest in COVID-19with sustained interested in ending the COVID pandemic. Great conversation; they are very "proud of me". I suggest linking testing for COVID to getting tested for HIV and getting people on PrEP. They loved the idea.

PRESS: NBC Today Show with Savannah Guthrie; CBS with Jon LaPook; WTOP Radio; Press briefing by Francis Collins, me, Stephane Bancel, Matt Hepburn; Stephen Hoge, John Mascola related to Moderna announcement

November 17, 2020 – Global – 54,800,000/1,300,000; USA – 11,100,000/246,200

The surge continues. ICU beds in Montana are running out.. Recent (Nov. 13) NPR interview of ICU nurse in Billings MT:

In Task Force meeting today, Deb, I (by virtual), Bob sounded the alarm. **Mark Meadows** blurted out and objected to our call for a consistent message about masks and testing asymptomatics. He feels that no matter how much you test, you still will have outbreak. He got tested every day and he claims to have been infected while wearing a mask – NONSENSE. He was not wearing a mask before he got infected. He has bought into Scott Atlas. **This is disgraceful**. Deb suggested that we have a doctor White House press conference once per week. I pointed out that we must have a consistent message from the White House. I was not so subtly referring to Scott Atlas saying that masks do not work.

PRESS: NPR Morning Edition; New York Times "Dealbook"

November 18, 2020 – Global – 55,100,000/1,300,000; USA – 11,300,000/248,000

Still very much out of control. Trump is absent when it comes to outbreak. He recently fired a civil servant Christopher Kreb, cybersecurity official. This is having press speculate that he might fire me.

Exponential spread:

PRESS: BBC World News TV; Elizabeth Rosenthal Kaiser Health Podcast (NY Times); USA Today Editorial Board Interview; USA Today interview Adrianna Rodriguez

November 19, 2020 - Global USA

164,000 cases yesterday; 1900 deaths

Did Miami Mayors call. New Mayor of Miami-Dade – Daniella Levine Cava, replaced Mayor Carlos Gimenez who has been elected to Congress. Mayor Francis Suarez is Mayor of Miami City. Real problem is that the Mayors want to do the correct thing, but the Governor has ordered that bars and restaurants open at full capacity. The best that he will give the Mayors is a 2 hour curfew, i.e. close bars at 10:00 PM. He is a Trumper and a real problem. Screw people dying; save the economy.

Major staff shortages in hospitals in Midwest and other areas. This completely belies the stunning denial that Mark Meadows, POTUS, even the VP, certainly Scott Atlas are manifesting. They believe that the increase in cases is due to increases in testing. They just deny that hospitalizations and deaths are increased greatly. Amazing that even in regions where the virus is surging and hospitals are overflowing, the people in the region are calling it "fake news"

OWS (General Perna) briefs VPOTUS on vaccine distribution. He is promising a lot.

Did nice podcast fireside chat with The Hastings Center **PRESS: Nexstar TV; White House Press conference (discussed vaccines and public health measures. Pence ran it and did not allow questions after the presentations. The reporters in the audience (Kaitlan Collins, Jon Karl and others) went nuts with anger; CNN with Chris Cuomo;**

November 20, 2020 – Global – 56,600,000/1,400,000; USA – 11,700,000/251,700

Still surging out of control. Records being broken daily. 1700 deaths yesterday. 80,000+ people in hospital. 198,500 cases today. Hospitals started to be strained. Record hospitalizations.

Media dominated by COVID and Trump clearly trying to overturn the results of the election. Incredibly he is bringing in State legislators to the White House to try and convince them to cast their

electoral votes for him even though the populace voted for Biden and Biden won Michigan. The GOP leaders are remaining silent with very few exceptions. They are all afraid that TRUMP will target them either as a private citizen or if he runs in 2024. Shameful cowards!! I am so disappointed in Pence whom I really like.

Giuliani is babbling incoherently as the top lawyer trying to overturn the election. It really seems that he is mentally decompensating.

PRESS: MSNBC – Chuck Todd and Meet the Press Daily; Univision TV with Jorge Ramos; Katie Couric TV Website; Fox TV – "Bill Hemmer Reports"; Wisconsin TV – ABC – WISN-TV, Adrienne Pedersen Anchor

November 21, 2020 (Saturday) – Global – 57,300,000/1,400,000; USA – 11,800,000/253,600

192,700 cases yesterday.

Continual trend of worse and worse every day. Records of hospitalizations and deaths and daily cases continue to surge. See below.

Trump and cronies (Giuliani et al) losing each of the court and other attempts to overthrow the election

Had important Webex meeting at 9:00 AM (sunny) with Peter Marks, Cliff Lane, Francis Collins about the data from convalescent plasma that has been basis of EUA. Date are statistically significant, but very unimpressive. Need to treat 70 patients to benefit 1.

Had Zoom with NIH people (Francis Collins, John Mascola, Kim Taylor, Gary Gibbons, Eliseo Perez-Stable, Cliff Lane) and with the Janssen people (Paul Stoffels, Mathai Mammen, Stacey Hargraves, Peter Ronco, Macaya Douoguih, et al) to review the status of the Janssen trial and to encourage getting greater diversity in the trial.

Got call from Larry Horowitz tonight telling me that Peter Marks told him that Trump called up Steve Hahn today and told him that Alex Azar said that Steve lost the POTUS the election by holding up the news about the Pfizer vaccine. Trump was cursing Steve on the phone and then hung up. Steve did not know if he was going to get fired and told this to Peter who called up Larry. Still not sure what is going to happen.

November 22, 2020 – Global – 57,900,000/1,400,000; USA – 2,000,000/255,100

200,000 cases yesterday

See UK below. Mitigation (closing bars, gyms; restricting indoor dining; confine dinners and activities to immediate households) works as shown in UK and even USA during the summer rise and decline:

Some states may actually be starting to turn around as they start mitigating:

Got a call from Nancy Messonnier expressing great concern that after the doses get delivered by Gen. Perna to the local state locations, that there is confusion in how to get the doses distributed. She says that the local health departments who have been given this responsibility either have no idea what they are doing or they need the resources that they do not have. She says her communications with Redfield are rare and she is distraught. She has more access to me than to Redfield.

PRESS: Face the Nation (CBS) – with Margaret Brennan;

November 23, 2020 – Global – 58,400,000/1,400,000; USA – 12,200,000/256,000

Very concerned that the travel over Thanksgiving will exacerbate the current surge. Some states that are mitigating (IL, NM) and doing much better than those that are not (IN, SD)

Really good news in that both Moderna and Pfizer on further analysis of ther data are reporting very good efficacy after first dose and prior to second dose.

AstraZeneca is reporting today 70% efficacy (on average) with ½ dose prime and full dose boost. Strange that ½ + full did better than full + full



•**Toronto Goes Into 28-Day Lockdown As COVID-19 Cases Surge**. Remember when we got hit badly early on and Canada did so well people said we did not do it right, but Canada did. We could not figure out what

"it" was. Now with the Fall surge, Canada is getting badly hit as is every place else.

PRESS: RAI Italian TV; La Stampa/Vatican Radio interview with Paolo Mastriolli; Hcehinger Boston Radio (NPR); Yahoo Finance TV interview; Washington Post Live with Robert Costa; PBS NewsHour with Judy Woodruff; Zoom with Washingtonian Top Doctors

November 24, 2020 Global - 58,700,000/1,400,000 USA – 12,300,000/257,000

Surge continues. Europe starting to level off since they are shutting down in many countries. Despite CDC saying not to travel over holidays, millions of people, particularly students are crowding airports **Biden tweeted today** that he has not spoken to me but his staff has and I have been "very, very helpful". I had told he press that I had not heard from the Biden team since my conversations with Ron Klain were supposed to be confidential since over the past several days Ron has contacted me about my advice for CDC Director and FDA Commissioner. I recommended Rochelle Walensky for CDC. Ron called he and liked her. Also, Ron told me that there was push back by some against Josh Sharfstein whom I recommended for FDA. In order not to have a contradiction with Biden, I have told CNN (Kaitlan Collins, Jim Acosta, etc.) GMA

PRESS: NBC Radio The Takeaway; Healthline Live Stream; MTV Interview; FOX News Local DC; Yahoo News TV;

November 25, 2020 – Global USA

11:00 AM call with Azar regarding the role of ACIP in the recommendation for the prioritization of the distribution of vaccine starting in December. Azar feels (with advice from Bob Charrow) that ACIP has no statuary authority of being involved in the process. Azar wants to act early to without ACIP involvement get vaccine to both HCWs and nursing home and other vulnerables (aged). This would require using all of the first supply as the prime (and not withholding half the doses for the boost), thus allowing us to vaccinate more of the high priority group and depend on the integrity of the supply chain to supply the booster doses. His intent is good, but I point out that this would be a PR disaster since we have been saying all along that an independent body (ACIP) would be very much

involved in these recommendations. It would be interpreted as sidestepping a established process by political influence. My argument turns the tide to get ACIP involved with us from the beginning. They may agree with us (which is great) or they may not whereby we can say we included them in the process, but we do not accept their recommendation

Ron Klain texted me last night after midnight. I was asleep. He sent me video of Joe and Jill giving Thanksgiving message to be careful over Thanksgiving. I will speak with Ron Today. Ron just texted me and said that they decided on Rochelle Walensky for CDC director on my recommendation!!

PRESS: Good Morning America (ABC) with George Stephanopoulos; C-SPAN Washington Journal; WINS Radio (NYC); WGN TV (Chicago); Byron Allen and GRIO, an African-American online TV interview; Huffington Post (Jeff Young) – writing a piece on "A Day in the Life of Dr. Fauci"; McClatchy (Mike Wilner) print interview on vaccines; Kaiser News Interview (Lauren Weber); Interview with Scientific American (Charles Schmidt);

November. 26, 2020 (Thanksgiving) Global – 59,800,000/1,400,000; 12,700,000/261,300 USA

Surge continues Trump not addressing the outbreak at all Consumed with blasting sway at people and pardoning people like Gen. Flynn. Georgia Senate re-run about to occur to determine control of the Senate.

Went on walk with Will and Joli to Mall and was "mobbed" by well-wishers who wanted photos with me. Went to the steps of Lincoln Memorial and read the speech of Lincoln on the opposite wall of the Gettysburg Address. Strikingly referable to today: "Men who worship the same God can be so far apart on fundamental issues…."

PRESS:

November 27, 2020 – Global – 60, 300,000/1,400,000; USA – 12,800,000/263,000

Now concerned about the post-Thanksgiving surge Record number of hospitalizations at >80,000

November 28, 2020 – Global – 61,300,000/1,400,000; USA – 13,000,000/264,000

Reporting of cases will be inaccurate for the next couple of days due to Holiday. However, we can expect a post-Thanksgiving surge.

Did filming with Janet Tobias and John Hoffmann for the NatGeo documentary. Went to the old RFK Stadium/Armory complex to view and film the 250,000 white flags put up by artist Susan in memory of those who died from COBID-19. Very reminiscent of the HIV/AIDS Quilt project. The crew filmed Chris and I walking through the acres of small white flags. Also filmed us from above with a drone.

Trump bringing his argument before the Supreme Court. He has lost every court case (>30) except for one. The Supreme court issue relates to a lower court rejecting his claim that the Pennsylvania election was rigged. He and his lawyers (led by Rudy Giuliani) are an extreme embarrassment to the GOP and to the country. The rest of the world is looking at what is going on here incredulously. We look like a Banana Republic. I never would have imagined in my wildest dreams that our democracy would be so shook. It is still amazing how the ZGOP leaders do not abandon Trump. They are just afraid of him and what he can do after he leaves the Presidency to their political careers – Profiles in Cowardice.

Received Deo et Patriae Award from Regis High School and President George W. Bush sent a letter of congratulations:

Got call from Ron Klain tonight at 5:15 PM. He wanted to fill me in on recent appointments (not announced yet) to make sure that I am OK with them: Josh Sharfstein (FDA), Vivek Murthy (Surgeon General), Rochelle Walensky (CDC), Jeff Zients (COVID-19 Czar), Gina Raimondo (Secretary of HHS). Ron said that Biden wanted to call me soon but he did not want to compromise me with the Trump people. They will clear with Meadows that the transition team can start getting in place and then Biden will call me.

Got call last night from Mark Ghaly (Deputy Director for Community Health for the LA County Dept of Health Services). He has called me several times for advice. Frantic call saying that they are surging in LA County and very soon hospital beds will be overrun. He wants to do a 3 weeks shutdown of the city to "stop the surge" and wants my support since there is a large pushback to locking down. I agreed to support him.

November 29, 2020 – Global – 61,900,000/1,400,000; USA – 13,100,000/266,000

Now at end of Thanksgiving weekend. Expect further surges (Birx's daily report):

PRESS: NBC Meet the Press with Chuck Todd; ABC This Week with Martha Raddatz

November 30, 2020 – Global – 62,400,000/1,500,000; USA – 13,300,000/266,100

We will see in the next few weeks whether the travel associated with Thanksgiving leads to a surge upon a surge. 95,000 people are currently hospitalized with COVID-19 – new record for this outbreak.

Biden putting together his team. Very diversified with women and people of color. Trump still flailing about challenging without any hint of evidence that various states were won by him. He still has his Greek Chorus of people backing him although little by little they are being less vocal and explicit about backing him. The GOP is in a crisis in that many have lost credibility by not explicitly condemning Trump. They are all afraid since he does have almost ½ the country with him. He will definitely run in 2024 and they are afraid that they will lose his support if they come out against him. Terrible situation for democracy.

Got call from Gov. JB Pritzker (D-IL) praising me for what I have been doing and asking for my backing for him to keep stringent public health measures (short of lock down). He is getting pushback from bars and restaurants and even from hard core people who do not want to wear masks. He said that I am so credible and respected that he would like to quote what I have said as backup for himself. He liked my statement on Sunday shows of "Close the bars; open the schools". He is very frustrated with people not wearing masks and told me he would like to just say: "Wear a fucking mask!"

Sen. Rand Paul continues to act like an idiot:

•Did weekly Governor's call today led by VP Pence. •**Moderna applied to FDA for an EUA** for their mRNA vaccine. Their final data were very impressive. 94% efficacy and 30 severe outcomes, all in placebo, none in vaccine. **Pfizer** did this submission last week (Nov. 20) •Fireside chat with American Society of Hematology •Did a nice 60 minute Facebook Live with Mark Zuckerberg

PRESS: WUSA TV interview (Gabe Cohen); WTOP Radio; Yahoo News and Sports; iheart Radio; Cheddar TV; WedMD Magazine

interview (I will be one of their public health "heroes"; Facebook Live with Mark Zuckerberg; BBC World News Radio;

December 1, 2020 – Global – 62,700,000/1,500,000; USA – 13,400,000/267,300

Many GOP (such as Roy Blount) still supporting Trump who is becoming more and more unhinged. He is losing every court case that he appeals to overthrow the vote in a number of states. He rales that it is all a stolen election and that he won by a landslide. Very embarrassing. Blount refuses to call Biden the President -Elect.

Scott Atlas resigns! I imagine that is because everything that is happening now with the surges has finally proven him to be incorrect on virtually everything that he has said. The one area where he was correct was in saying that school children are not the drivers of the outbreak. However, he was dead wrong in saying that mitigation does nothing and that when states peak and come down, it is because they have reached herd immunity. Yet, now we are seeing states and cities that peaked high months ago and now are peaking even higher. So much for heard immunity.

Rand Paul still coming after me saying that I should shut everything down. The press is contradicting him by showing quotes from me to the contrary. What a jerk! I am staying above the fray.

Alex Azar is becoming more sycophantic towards Trump as we get to the end of the administration. See below:

•**Had important call with Gov Cuomo who called me up.**He was explaining to me why he had an independent panel look at the COVID-19 vaccines. He said that the skepticism about the FDA already existed (i.e. their doing an EUA for Hydroxychloroquine) and he was trying to ameliorate it. He also was concerned about managing expectations about how quickly the vaccines will make a big and broad difference. He and I agree that the difference will not be until mid to late summer. He told me about his conversations with Trump and how Trump wants to mend the fences with Cuomo despite the fact that he has been trashing him. He wants to change his residence back to NYC saying that it would be good for NYC. Cuomo pushed back and told him that he did not agree that it would be good for NYC. Also, Trump apologized for calling Chris Cuomo "Fredo". Cuomo believes that Trump is a psychopath and an evil man who just wants to manipulate for his future, which he knows is bleak. Cuomo also expressed

disdain for Azar saying that he is a sycophant to Trump and does not understand that black and brown people will not get fair access to vaccines with the paltry amount of money that the USG is giving to the states for the implementation of the vaccine distribution. USG gave $200 million to NY, when they really need $1 billion. Cuomo told me the best thing that could happen for my legacy would be for Trump to fire me and then have Biden re-hire me. **•Had call with Rob Manfred, Commissioner of MLB** – He needed advice about the timing of Spring Training (February for pitchers) vis-à-vis the roll out of vaccines and when there would be enough people vaccinated so that he can both get his players vaccinated and have a degree of herd immunity present so that he can have spectators in the stands. I told him that by April there could be massive vaccinations IF people uptake the vaccine. We could have most people vaccinated by early summer which means they can start with half full stadiums and then by the World Series they could conceivably have packed stadiums. He might delay start of Spring Training from February to March. Also, he wants to offer stadiums and parking lots for massive vaccination programs. I told him that would be a CDC/local public health department issue. **•Had Miami Mayors call.** – The mayor of Miami-Dade County – Daniella Levine Cava now has COVID-19. Former Mayor Jimenez has COVID-19. Still remaining issue that Governor DeSantis is blocking the mayors attempts to mitigate. For example, he will not allow closing the bars and indoor restaurants. **•Had call with Gary Bettman (NHL) about the coming hockey season •Task Force call** – The VP still extracts "happy talk" out of a very sober report from Birx about the surge and the fact that we are perilously close to having our health care system over-run by the surge upon the surge. He and the Greek Chorus of the TF just cannot accept that we are in serious trouble. **Very frustrating**

Some states starting to plateau while others continue to surge. See below:

Danger of hospitals being overrun and lack of adequate staffing (see graphs below):

•Received Lifetime Achievement Award together with Henrietta Fore (Director of

UNICEF) and David Beasley at elegant "virtual" gala. Praised by Barbara Bush in an interview and several celebrities •Heated discussion at TF meeting regarding the NIH Guidelines not being specific enough

in its recommendations for mAb and CP. Typical Deb Birx wanting to push therapies more than the data justify. In the discussion, Pence was convinced by Deb and others (with no medical background) chimed in that saying "no evidence for or against the use of ....." Had long conversations with Cliff tonight and he is very reluctant to change the wording. VP was insistent that we indicate more strongly that the drugs work since Deb says that the clinicians are not using the drugs since they do not see a strong indication in the guidelines that the drugs work. Trying to work with Cliff who is adamant

PRESS: Did Press Conference with Gov. Jared Polis (D-CO); WNBC NY TV;

December 2, 2020 – Global – 63,400,000/1,500,000; USA – 13,600,000/270,000

Situation remains tenuous. Note from Deb Birx associated with her daily slide set:

2600+ Deaths today. Worse since the NYC surge in early Spring •Call from Mark Meadows saying that it was OK to do press conference with Gov. Cuomo. Also, he really wanted a reality check on the fact that the MHRA of the UK has given their equivalent of an EUA to the Pfizer vaccine. He wanted to know if our FDA was dragging their feet. I totally supported the FDA, Peter Marks, and Steve Hahn and said that the UK were "hot-dogging" it and that even the EMA were blasting the UK for hot dogging. It seemed that Mark was on the brink of firing Hahn. Hope I blocked that **•Got call from Jeff Zients** in preparation of my briefing the Biden "landing team" tomorrow. Jeff wanted to alert me that Biden will be calling me right after the briefing. •Received the Eleanor Roosevelt Prize for Global Human Rights Advancement from the American Bar Association Center for Human Rights **•PEOPLE Magazine names me 2020 Person of the Year together with George Clooney, Selena Gomez and Regina King**

PRESS: CNN: Elton John honors Anthony Fauci on World AIDS Day; CNN Heroes with Anderson Cooper; KTVQ TV – Billings, MT; ABC News PRIME (Online); Fox TV News; Frank Bruni writes in the NY Times: Anthony Fauci is the steely superhero of my deep state, and he's flanked and fortified by all the government health officials who also

pushed back against the quackery of Scott Atlas, the Trump-flattering pandemic adviser who resigned on Monday

December 3, 2020 - Global – 64,000,000/1,500,000; USA – 13,800,000/273,000

Records being broken: 3000 deaths yesterday; >100,000 hospitalizations; >200,000 new infections.

With gauntlet of

Today I met with President elect Biden's landing team. It was a good meeting that was led by Jeff Zientz, Vivek Murthy, and included David Kessler, John Auerbach, Tom Inglesby, among others. We went on to discuss the challenges associated with the rollout of the vaccination campaign. In addition, I gave them my advice on what the most effective communication strategy would be for the upcoming administration. In addition, they wanted might take on what the challenges with be in the coming months of January, February, march, and beyond. It was an excellent conversation in which they all expressed their gratitude and respect for me for the work that I have been doing over the past several months. At exactly 3:00 PM, 1 hour as to the beginning of the meeting there was a prearranged **call with President elect Joe Biden together with chief of staff Ron Klain.** President-Elect Biden was very glad to chat with me and immediately stated that he wanted me to continue in my position as director, NIAID. In addition, he wanted me to be his chief medical adviser. Then, Ron and President elect Biden asked me a series of questions concerning some of the decisions that they would likely have to make in the coming months.

Mayor Bill De Blasio called me up asking for advice about the surges that are occurring in NYC and how much of a lock down he should implement. He wanted to keep things mostly open until after the holidays and then shut down. I told him that this was a big mistake since by that time, the damage will have been done and he will have precipitated a major surge. I urged him to close the bars and restaurants and subsidize the establishments so that they do not go under. If he does that and discourages private, large gatherings, he could get away with keeping the shopping areas open.

I apologize to the UK on BBC radio for implying that their process of the approval of the vaccine was rushed and sloppy

PRESS: CBS News "The Takeout" with Major Garrett; Sky News UK TV; MSNBC with Andrea Mitchell; New York Times interview with Tara Pope Parker; KQED NPR Radio, San Francisco; BBC World News; New Zealand Herald (Dick Brass) print media;

Bloomberg:

December 4, 2020 – Global – 64,500,000/1,500,000 USA – 14,000,000/276,000

Did photo shoot and interview with Alice Park of TIME Magazine.

•I called up Rosa De Lauro to congratulate her on being chosen by Nancy Pelosi as Chair of the Appropriations Full Committee. She had tears in he eyes thanking me nd saying how excited she was that Biden has announced that I would be his Chief Medical Advisor. •Spoke with Don Fehr of the NHL Players Association about the likelihood of the NFL having a season and what my projection for 2021 was.

More records broken – 200,000 cases; 2885 deaths; >100,000 hospitalization. Hospitals are starting to get over-run. California starting lock-downs to avoid hospital crisis (see above figure)

PRESS: NBC Today Show with Savannah Guthrie; Multiple press stories about Biden speaking with me, asking me to stay on as NIAID Director and offering me the title of Chief Medical Advisor; Greta Van Susteren "Full Court Press" TV (VOA); "Today with Kaye" Baltimore Radio Show; CNN Town Hall with Anderson Cooper and Sanjay Gupta;

December 5, 2020 – Global – 65,000,000/1,500,000; USA – 14,300,000/278,000

Surge continues with more records broken. California locking down because they are at 15% or less of beds available and thousands of cases of coming in for hospitalizations.

Trump still insisting that the election was "rigged" and that he won by a landslide. More than 30 court cases have been thrown out as frivolous.

Alyssa Farah resigns. Good for her. One of the few good people in the administration. This might mean that I am not allowed out in the media any more since she has always advocated for me.

December 6, 2020 (Sunday) – Global – 65,900,000/1,500,000 USA – 14,500,000/280,000

Had important Zoom call today (11:00 AM) with Jeff Zients and Jake Sullivan – Jeff and Jake are going to make some policy announcements for the Biden tam next week (Tuesday0 and they wanted to make sure that it was cleared by me. They had 3 issues: 1) the 100 days of mask wearing. I advised that they say "at least 100 days" or give some indication that it might be longer since when they get to 100 days, we may need to extend; 2) they want to say that they will distribute100milindoses of vaccine in teh1st 100 days of the Biden administration. I warned that this might actually be an underestimate. They first need to check that we will actually have a supply (check with Perna, but also make sure that we do not seem that this is undershooting. Since we are now saying that we will have 40 million doses by the end of December and even more by the end of January, then 100 million by the first 100 days of the Biden administration is far too little; 3) Schools – I suggested that they always lead with saying that the default position is to open and keep open the schools.

They also want to announce on Tuesday the important role that I will have to be the Chief medical Advisor for the Administration. They will send me the wording to make sure that I am OK with it.

Gov. Cuomo called me today (1:30 PM) – He wanted to touch bases with me in anticipation for the fact that I will be joining him tomorrow on a press conference for the state of MY. He wanted to brief me on what he was going to say. He and I have a growing and strong relationship.

Received a call (3:00 PM) from **Olivia Dalton** from the Biden Transition team asking me to participate in an event (I asked to do it virtually) in Wilmington where Biden will announce his "health team" including me. We discussed my virtual remarks and other issues.

Deb Birx on MTP pleading (as I have been doing) with the public to abide by public health mitigation methods.

Example of state by state increases in deaths and cases:

December 7, 2020 – Global – 66,400,000/1,500,000; USA – 14,600,000/281,3000

Bracing for post-Thanksgiving surge!

Deb's Daily Report:

See below for dire situation in NYC and Los Angeles At Task Force meeting on prior agreement between Deb and I, Deb says that the country is in dire straits and we need to give the message from above that this is serious and we must double down on mitigating. I jump in and say that we must be out there warning the people that if they do not mitigate, the hospitals will be over-run. The elephant in the room is that the POTUS is ignoring this and the message must come from him since the people who are not paying attention and who will not wear masks or not travel or not congregate are his people. **The VP after the discussion got going for the first time ever got defensive and even hurt** that we (mostly Deb) were implying that the administration was not taking the pandemic seriously. The issue is that maybe we are taking it seriously, but the POTUS and his people certainly are not. That is the lesion. The POTUS is undermining everything that we are trying to do. Deep down the VP has to realize this and still he fiercely defends the POTUS. Tragic!

PRESS: CNN New Day with John Berman; Press conference with Gov. Cuomo (Boradcast from Albany, NY; Fireside chat with Norah O'Donnell (CBS) at the Milken Institute Future of Health Summit; Interview with Katy Kay for the Bloomberg American Health Summit; taping for ABC Special on Vaccines

December 8, 2020 - Global 66,700,000/1,500,000; USA – 14,800,000/283,000

Harvey Alter to receive Nobel Prize in Physiology or medicine to be presented to hi at NIH (Natcher) by the Swedish Ambassador to the USA. I am invited and will use this as an excuse not to attend the "Vaccine Summit" at the White House today. Trump will use it as a PR stunt to claim credit for the vaccines. Pfizer (Bourla) and Moderna (Bancel) have pulled out of attending.

Biden announced his medical team today in Wilmington, DE. I was announced as his "Chief Medical Advisor". I have made a video of my message to the group since I cannot attend (see above).

•Had call with **Joan Baez** who wanted information about the effectiveness of masks in protecting you from acquisition of infection. Also, she is worried about her son and daughter-in-law who want to travel to South America. She wants to be able to tell them that I said that it was ill-advised.

•Call with Ellen Sigal and then Larry Horowitz about FDA Commissioner. Lots of rumors and the usual anxiety about candidates. Josh Sharfstein is being considered but many people are pushing back. Kessler is being considered, but most everyone thinks that this is a bad idea. Janet Woodcock is emerging as a top choice. I like that. •Much concern that we did not contract with Pfizer for enough vaccine; we just did not accept their offer to provide more. Now it seems that this was a big mistake. Press are all over this. **•Nancy Messonnier called.** She is concerned that Gen. Perna is making decisions without proper knowledge and/or consultation with CDC. She has had long-standing problem with him.

•Katie and Stephen Miller called me to thank me for the baby gift I sent them for daughter [redacted] We had a nice discussion about life after Trump. •I was awarded "Sicilian of the Year" by the Magazine I Love Sicilia

PRESS: KTWV Los Angeles Radio; BBC "Hard Talk", TV and Radio; Wall Street Journal CEO Council;

December 9, 2020 – Global – 67,800,000/1,600,000; USA – 15,000,000/285,000

Deaths reached record of 3000 today!

Just waiting to realize the full brunt of the Thanksgiving holiday. Trump still totally pre-occupied with trying to overthrow the election. Biden carefully putting his team together **PRESS: Interview with Ed Yong of The Atlantic; CNN discussion of 1918 Influenza wuth Anderson Cooper (to be shown in a week); Fireside Chat with Sanjay Gupta for the Harvard T.H. Chan School of Public Health "When Public Health Means Business"**

December 10, 2020 – Global -68,200,000/1,500,000; USA – 15,300,000/289,000

217,000 cases today!

I zoomed with the Novovax site investigators encouraging them in their trial and stressing the importance of recruiting minorities into the trial.

The FDA's advisory committee VRBPAC meets today for Pfizer product. They recommend approving the EUA

Received the Ripple of Hope Award from the RFK Foundation. Wonderful virtual ceremony with co-awardees: Colin Kaepernick, Dolores

Huerta (Activist), Dan Schulman (CEO PayPal), Dan Springer(CEO, Docusign). Very warm and moving tributes.

I am chosen as Time Magazine "Guardian of the Year"

PRESS: CBC Canadian Radio; CNN with Chris Cuomo;

December 11, 2020 Global USA

Numbers continue to be stunning with >200,000 news cases each day; >3000 deaths per day; 289,000 total deaths and 15,3000,000 cases

•Received a call from Ethel and Kerry Kennedy explicitly inviting up to Hyannisport for 4th of July weekend. They were so nice over the phone. They said that they loved and admired me and were so please that the Kennedy family could honor me.

PRESS: NY 12 TV (NY, CT, NJ); JAMA Livestream with Howard Bauchner; MSNBC with Ari Melber;

December 12, 2020 – Global – 69,500,000/1,600,000; USA – 15,700,000/295,000.

FDA has approved an EUA for the Pfizer mRNA vaccine for people 16 years and older!!

USG authorized an additional 100 million doses of Moderna mRNA (in addition to the original 100 million that we contracted for.

Although some states that are mitigating are showing stabilization, several others are showing the impact of the Thanksgiving holiday.

•Had Zoom call with Jeff Zientz and Natalie Quillian about what the Biden team should be doing as they hit the ground on January 21. I mentioned: 1) the importance of a clear and consistent message from above; 2) the importance of testing (diagnostics) for asymptomatic people for the purposes of surveillance and screening such as in schools (mentioned my conversation with Raj Shah and the Rockefeller Foundation people) about testing school teachers 2x per week and K-12 children 1x per week. Also early testing is key for early treatment; 3) Treatment – importance of early treatments with either direct anti-virals or perfect the mAb and hyper immune-Ig; 4) Make sure that vaccines are smoothly and equitably distributed.

There has been much play in the media over the past few weeks about what they are calling the **"Fauci effect"** whereby the medical school

admission have gone up about 50% over the past year due in large part to students realizing what I have been doing and able to accomplish as a physician and this is inspiring them to go to medical school. See story from NPR below:

PRESS:

TWEET FROM BIDEN -

I was portrayed on Saturday Night Live by Kate McKinnon. A spoof with me and Deb Birx. They slammed Deb

December 13, 2020 (Sunday)- Global – 70,200,000/1,600,000 USA – 16,000,000/298,000

Vaccine dose from Pfizer now being shipped to various locations. Cases continue to explode throughout the country.

Statement from Birx below:

PRESS:

CNN HEROES – INTERVIEW WITH ANDERSON COOPER

December 14, 2020 - Global USA - 16

Vaccine doses are being shipped as I write this. Vaccinations will start today. Discussions ongoing whether to vaccinate the White House staff. Also Jeff Zientz wants to speak with me about when the President-elect and VP-elect should be vaccinated.

•Bitter-Sweet day – vaccinations start but we reach landmark of 300,000 Americans have died of COVID-19

•Call from Sen. Joe Manchin (D-WVA) asking whether I recommend that he and others get vaccinated. Also, wanted to know which was better Moderna or Pfizer. I]assured him that they were equal. •Received virtually the 2020 John Maddox Prize for Standing Up for Science from Nature magazine

PRESS: BILD German Online TV interview; MSNBC with Hallie Jackson; Bloomberg Law interview with Jeanne Bauman; BBC Newsnight TV interview;

December 15, 2020 - Global – 71,400,000/1,600,000; USA – 16,300,000/300,000

Brian Morgenstern is the new White House media person who seems to have taken over from Alyssa Farah. He has been OK with getting me out there, but there was a recent issue where Jon Karl (ABC) has been asking for me a lot and not getting approved. Jon is rather pissed.

Jared Kushner called to congratulate and thank me for our efforts to develop safe and effective vaccines for COVID-19.

PRESS: ABC - Good Morning America with George Stephanopoulos; NPR "Morning Edition" with Rachel Martin; VOX (Online TV) – "Today Explained" with Sean Rameswaram;

December 16, 2020 – Global – 72,000,000/1,600,000; USA – 16,500,000/303,000

Surge continue in some areas and leveling in others. On phone last night with the David Barr group. Chicago (Alison) doing better, but LA (Sharon) doing worse. Bitter sweet situation as vaccines rolling out (Moderna coming within the next couple days) while records being broken with deaths and hospitalizations:

PRESS: CBS This Morning with Gayle King; Interview with Rodney Edwards of Irish Independent Sunday print paper; CNBC "Healthy Events" with Meg Tirrell

December 17, 2020 – Global – 72,900,000/1,600,000; USA – 16,800,000/306,000

The surge continues. Some states improving; others getting worse (see below for CA, TX, among others)

3656 deaths yesterday – another record!!

•Had good conversation with Christopher Whitty (Chief Medical Officer of the UK) and Sir Patrick Vallance (Chief Scientific Advisor to the UK Government) regarding comparing notes between UK experience and USA experience. Of note, the UK is seeing more than just the two instances of anaphylactic reactions to the mRNA vaccine of Pfizer •VRBPAC approves the Moderna product. Waiting for FDA to officialy issue the EUA. Likely will start vaccinating with Moderna in a few days

PRESS: WUSA TV with Gabe Cohen; FOX TV with Bill Hemmer; Alan Alda Fireside Online Chat – "Soldiers of Science"

December 18, 2020 – Global – 73,300,000/1,700,000; USA – 17,000,000/310,000

Moderna's mRNA vaccine gets EUA from FDA. Likely start vaccinating within a few days (likely Monday, 21 December)

Just found out that NIH will finally get doses of vaccine from Moderna (see above) which means I will likely get vaccinated on Tuesday, 22 December. I am insisting that I receive vaccine ONLY if Clinical Center ICU people ALSO receive it at the same time as I do,

•Cases continue to surge.

Did ceremonial vaccination with the Pfizer Product of VP Pence, Karen Pence and Jerome Adams in EEOB-350 at 8:03 AM. I gave remarks at the ceremony talking about the challenges ahead, the bitter-sweet nature of the situation with Bitter (record number of cases) and Sweet (Vaccines here). Also light at the end of the tunnel

PRESS: NBC Today with Savannah Guthrie; on CNN for live coverage of the White House vaccination of the VP; Taped CNN Sesame Street with Sanjay Gupta and Erika Hill; WCBS Radio NYC; Stanford Fireside Chat with Alan Alda; Fireside chat with Andy Slavitt; Fireside Chat with the California State University systems; CNN Town Hall (done together with Jerome Adams) with Don lemon and Sanjay Gupta

December 19, 2020 – Global USA

Deb's daily comment:

Another record broken:

December 20, 2020 – (SUNDAY) – Global – 75,100,000/1,700,000; USA – 17,600,000/315,300

See Deb's notes below:

New strain of virus – B.1.1.1.7 arising in UK with concern that it is spreading much faster that other strains. Some EU countries are banning flights from UK. Probably an over-reaction since there is no evidence that the strain is more virulent or that it escapes vaccine-induced immunity. We (VRC/NIAID) will start examining for these issues.

PRESS: Despite the approval of Moderna vaccine a few days ago, I was not allowed on any Sunday TV shows. FOX and MTP wanted

me. Need to emphasize the dysfunction of the White House Comms group, particularly Roma Daravi. It seems that she has a thing with me.

Washington Post (Yasmeen Abutaleb et al):

December 21, 2020 Global USA

Much concern and discussion about the mutant virus (see above) that is in UK and South Africa. I will be speaking with the Biden people about this today.

Had Zoom call with Biden. Also, present were Ron Klain, Jeff Zientz, Rochelle Walensky; Natalie Quillian; Vivek Murthy. Discussion centered around: 1) state of the outbreak (me); 2) Mutants from UK (me); 3) vaccine rollout (Vivek). I strongly recommended not banning travel from UK. Ron Klain and Biden were not so sure. Ron suggested that we might have a 10 day ban over the holidays. I pushed back and said that this would not help since the virus would come from other places. I suggested that we very explicitly state that we are watching this very carefully and are all over it. The potential effects of the mutation is : 1) increased transmissibility; 2) increased virulence; 3) evasion of protection from vaccine (and to some extent from mAb). All of these are testable. Bottom line – do not do anything precipitous, but watch it closely

PRESS: BBC Interview with Jeremy Farrar to be aired on December 28, 2020;SiriusXM Sports – Mad Dog with Chris Russo; Telemundo TV with Randy Serrano; Fivethirtyeight ABC Podcast with Anna Rothschild; PBS NewsHour with Judy Woodruff;

December 22, 2020 – Global -76,300,000/1,700,000; USA – 18,000,000/319,000

Hospitalization at 118,000 – record for the pandemic. East and West coasts now surging.

PRESS: Good Morning America (ABC) with CeciliaVega; BBC World News TV; Briefed New York Daily News editorial board; CBC TV (Canada) News Show – "The National"; Fox News with John Roberts; Politico Instagram Live with Sarah Owermohle; CNN The Situation Room with Wolf Blitzer Slate ranked me the #1 most influential 80 year old and older person:

December 23, 2020 – Global – 76,900,000; 1,700,000; USA – 18,200,000/321,700

Mayer Bowser of DC declared December 24, 2020 "Anthony S. Fauci, M.D. Day in Washington, DC:

"Surprise" tribute to me from the 1st responders at NIH and Montgomery County:

https://drive.google.com/file/d/
10Vi4mozXkpCjolo9phs0XoWpwoxSJ _oj/view?usp=sharing

A group of activists from "the old days" surprised me with a surprise birthday party on Zoom in my office at 4:30 PM. Organized by Peter Staley and Janet Tobias. On the Zoom were: Gregg Gonsalves, Peter Staley, David Barr, Mark Harrington, Jim Eigo, James Kellerstein, Peggy Hamburg, Judy Auerbach, Wafaa El Sadr, Matthew Rose, Moises Agosto

Had Zoom call last night with Vivek Murthy, Rochelle Walensky and David Kessler. Vivek wanted to discuss in more detail what our advice would be to Biden regarding the mutant virus in the UK. We discussed options of 1) shutting down travel from UK; 2) requiring pre-boarding testing from UK flights or even all flights from EU and South Africa or even all foreign flights; 3) also discussed post-landing strategy such as giving people BINAX tests to take home and test themselves after they arrive. Seems we will recommend at least pre-boarding testing, probably from all of EU and RSA.

Surge continues in some areas and decreases in others. Deb's notes:

PRESS: WNYW Local NYC TV with Rosanna Scotto – great interview. The entire TV crew sang Happy Birthday to me on the air; Bloomberg TV – "Balance of Power" with David Westin; CBSN-Online TV; ITV (UK) news interview with Tom Bradby;

Washington Post article:

December 24, 2020 – Global – 77,500,000/1,700,000; USA – 18,400,000/325,000

I am 80 years old! Amazing number of Birthday wishes coming in. Truly moving....

Birthday video from the OR Nursing/DPM staff in the NIH Clinical Center:

Beautiful and loving tribute to me from my children on a video:

https://drive.google.com/file/d/1wgTkwmAlUhlnLKzIhWPlIR4E4WPpUMh6/view?usp=drivesdk

Joan Baez texted me: "HAPPY FUCKING BIRTHDAY AND MANY MORE"

Nature magazine picked me as one of Nature's 10 – People who shaped science in 2020.

Over the past 3 weeks I have been on the cover of TIME magazine X2, once as one of the 100 most influential people in the world again as the "Guardian of the Year". Also, on the cover of People magazine **PRESS: ABC News Joan Hamburg; Instagram Live with Geoff Edgars of Washington Post**

December 25, 2020 – Global – 78,00,000/1,700,000; USA – 18,600,000/328,000

Trump at Mar-a Largo while country in crisis. Cases still surging in certain areas (see below). Relief bill in purgatory since he does not want to sign it because of disagreement about amount of relief ($600 versus $2000). Everyone had agreed to $600 even though the Dems wanted more. White House staff agreed to the bill. Sent to Trump for signature, except that now that he has finally looked at it, he wants the $2000 per person, which is what the Dems wanted to begin with, and the GOP objected to. And so now, he is bucking against his own GOP. In the meantime, people are starving without aid. Also, the USG might shut down since the Omnibus budget bill has not been signed either. Amidst all this, Trump is pardoning a large number of people (>40), almost all who were involved in the issues surrounding the probe of him and the impeachment matters. He also pardoned Gen. Flynn, Roger Stone, and Charles Kushner.

Deb's daily report:

PRESS: Print version of Joel Achenbach's feature on my birthday appeared in the Washington Post.

December 26, 2020 – Global – 78,400,000/1,700,000; USA – 18,700,000/330,000

Adrienne Arsht sent me an amazing video that she asked Robert Pullen (Kennedy Center) to put together to celebrate my 80th birthday. They

gathera whole bunch of celebrities to sing to me and offer words of praise and congratulations: Orlando Bloom, Mila Kunis and Ashton Kutcher, Amy Poehler, Lily Tomlin, Sophia Bush, Matthew McConaughey, Steve Buscemi, Magic Johnson, Joan Baez, and many others. It was very moving.

Situation unchanged. Still outrage that Trump is messing up the relief bill.

Harmony Foundation gave me:

PRESS: Good historical documentation of the CDC screw-up with the COVID-19 test by David Wilman in the Washington Post -

December 27, 2020 – Global – 79,200,000/1,800,000; USA – 18,900,000/331,000

Raising concern about what Trump might do as a last-ditch effort to prevent Biden from assuming the Presidency. He is already calling for demonstrations in Washington at the time of the January 6 ratification of the electoral votes by the Congress. He could induce riots and then invoke martial law to "control" the riots. Also, he could not sign the Omnibus budget bill and cause a government shutdown that could interfere with the inauguration

PRESS: CNN State of the Union with Dana Bash;

The Guardian:

December 28, 2020 – Global – 79,900,000/1,800,000; USA – 19,100,000/332,200

POTUS changed his mind and signed the Omnibus budget bill avoiding a closure of USG.

Spoke with Deb. This AM (this is one of many early morning 6:00 AM calls that I have with her just to check in and schmooze about what is going on. She is concerned (probably correctly so) that the Biden people think that there is some COVID-19 response structure here and there is not. There is her and backup from CDC and she railed on about how bad the CDC is (I agree with her in part). She feels that they completely blew COVID-19 by acting like it was influenza and they plugged in the "syndromic" model where you follow and test only those who are symptomatic since it took them forever to admit that COVID-19 was spread symptomatically and was very much different from influenza.

PRESS: Taped podcast with ABC Jonathan Karl for later viewing;

December 29, 2020 – Global – 79,900,0900/1,800,000; USA – 19,200,000/334,000

POTUS in Florida playing golf. Massive explosion in Nashville, TN – he has no comment at all. Case now at 19,000,000 with 332,000 deaths and he has not mentioned COVID-19 in days/weeks.

Met by Zoom with Dr. Jeong, Eun-kyeong, Commissioner of Korea Disease Control and Prevention Agency to discuss ongoing and future collaborations in COVID-19. They were part of the ACTT therapeutic trials.

Call with Peggy Hamburg. She is concerned about what she is hearing that Janet Woodcock will be FDA Commissioner and that David Kessler will be the "FDA person in the White House". She has trouble with both of them. She is feeling left out in that the Biden people are not conferring with her about anything.

Am getting concerned that the administration of vaccines is lagging far behind the projected number of 40 million by end of December. They have actually administered only ~2 million this far with 2 day left in the year.

Spoke with Adam Silver (NBA Commissioner) about rest of NBA season. They have come out of the "bubble" and wanted my take on what the immediate future looked like regarding infections. They have done very well and have had to cancel only 1 game. David Ho is helping to advise them and was on the Zoom call.

Continue to get calls from Jeff Zientz just checking facts and policy with me when Biden is about to go out and make a speech

Rounds with Clinical staff during COVID:

PRESS: CNN New Day with Jim Sciutto; TV interview with Steve Clemons – "The Bottom Line" shown on Al Jazeera English; NPR Radio with Joe Palca

December 30, 2020 – Global USA

General Gus Perna asked to speak with me this Am (7:30 AM) for advice and "comfort". There has been criticism about the roll-out of vaccines. @0 million doses were promised by the end of December and we only have 11 million. Also, only 2-3 million have been administered (the

latter is not his responsibility). He realizes that there is disappointment and wants advice. I told him that above all he needs to be transparent and honest and not try to coverup any deficiency. This is a big operation and he should expect bumps in the road. He bemoaned that on the battlefield when he was on the radio he could tell from the background sounds and the "vibes' on the radio how the battle was going. With vaccines, even on conference calls, he really cannot get a good feel for what all the players are doing and how honest they are being. He does not trust Pfizer; he thinks that they keep moving the goal posts. He likes Moderna. He was very grateful for the call.

Senator Marco Rubio is acting like a real asshole. He is publicly calling me a liar about my statement in the NY Times about my assessments for the percent vaccinations needed for herd immunity. I had said that I modified my assessment of 70 to 75% to be 70 to 85% because we really did not know the precise number and I wanted to encourage people to get vaccinated to achieve herd immunity. Actually, I made that change by extrapolating the measles situation where measles vaccine is 98% effective whereas SARS-CoV-2 is 94-95% effective. Measles begins to lose herd immunity at around 89-90% of population vaccinated and so I brought up the SARS-CoV-2 to 85% with the range being 70 to 85%. For that he called me a "liar" Big hypocrite as he continues to kiss Trump's ass – the world's biggest liar.

Had 2nd conversation with Rochelle Walensky where I am advising her on her new position as CDC Director. I briefed her on the fact that as good as some of the CDC people are, as an institution they have hubris and are often incorrect. She needs to follow her good instincts and question what they are doing in a friendly, non-threatening manner.

PRESS: WTOP Special Radio with J.J. Green; UK TimesRadio interview; C-SPAN TV interview with Gov. Newsom of California; MSNBC "The Last Word" with Lawrence O'Donnell

December 31, 2020 – Global – 81,500,000/1,800,000; USA – 19,700,000/341,200

PRESS: NBC Today Show with Craig Melvin; WBAL Baltimore Radio; MSNBC with Andrea Mitchell;

INDEX

9/11, 206
20/20, 322
21st Century Cures Act, 37, 65, 132, 148, 200
  See also Alexander, Lamar
60 Minutes, 313, 315, 447, 457–58
  Fauci special (October 2020), 182, 461
  Zika profile (2016), 110, 113, 123
  See also CBS
60 Minutes Australia, 179, 184
2019-nCoV, 287
  asymptomatic transmission, 283, 292
  case counts and spread, 280–81, 291, 294–95, 299, 303–4, 307, 310, 331
  early Wuhan outbreak reports, 277–79, 300
  media interviews on, 222, 280
  origins and furin cleavage site, 289–90
  U.S. government response, 282–86, 288, 292–93, 296–98, 302, 305–6, 308–9
  See also China; Coronavirus Task Force; Operation Warp Speed; SARS; Wuhan

A

AAAS, 34, 88, 160
  annual meetings and press conferences, 16, 228
  biomedical research policy meetings, 196
  leadership of, 138
Aaron, Hank, 70
Abbott ID Now, 347
Abbott, Greg, 340
  See also Texas
ABC, 9, 96, 100, 106, 119, 279, 291, 319–20, 337, 354, 389–90, 422, 441, 448, 460, 483, 485, 498, 502
  ABC News appearances, 83, 111, 231, 287, 318, 322, 351, 446, 492, 500
  Ashton, Jennifer, relationship with, 176
  Good Morning America appearances, 292
  podcasts, 407
  This Week appearances, 12, 108
  World News Tonight interviews, 427, 429
  See also Good Morning America; This Week
Abdul-Jabbar, Kareem, 472
Abedin, Huma, 129
Abutaleb, Yasmeen, 298, 410, 416, 459, 468
Aceng, Jane, 263–64
  See also Uganda
ACIP, 187, 482–83
  See also CDC
Acosta, Jim, 340
ACT for NIH, 36, 86, 188, 193, 244
ACT-UP, 189
  See also AIDS; Kramer, Larry; Staley, Peter
ACTT-1, 359
  See also Remdesivir
Adams, Eric, 474
Adams, George, 395
  assignment to security detail, 334, 339
  detail disbanded and reinstated, 400, 418, 421
  protective duties, 360, 438
Adams, Jerome, 174, 183, 316, 497
  COVID-19 mitigation and masks, 340
Advocate, The, 418
Affordable Care Act, 48, 55, 110, 138–39, 143, 160
AFM (Acute Flaccid Myelitis)
  outbreak and etiology, 208, 217, 222, 240, 244
  See also Enterovirus D68
African CDC, 274
African Union, 274

AIDS, 16–17, 34, 45, 56–57, 59, 68, 79, 89–90, 124, 126, 154, 168, 170, 172–73, 175, 212, 221, 260, 271
activists, 9, 70, 129, 267
documentaries and media, 15, 19, 153, 155–58, 229
ending the epidemic in US, 52, 64, 72, 195, 197–99, 222
international efforts to end, 55, 60, 66, 74, 109–10, 125, 196, 200, 248, 461
lectures on ending pandemic, 40, 46–47, 54, 61, 67, 71, 73, 88, 91, 99, 127, 130, 152, 159–60, 169, 171, 176, 209, 213, 216
research budget battles, 18, 33, 35, 53, 58, 62–63, 65, 69, 128, 135
World AIDS Day, 71, 134, 174, 215, 272–73
See also ACT-UP; Ending the AIDS Epidemic plan; International AIDS Society; PEPFAR; UNAIDS; World AIDS Day
AIDS Quilt, 484
AIDS United, 198, 267
AIPAC, 313
Air Force One, 413
Akamigbo, Adaeze, 58
Al Jazeera, 11, 182, 256, 502
Alabama, 406
Alabama, University of, 199
Alaska, 285
Albany, 492
Alberts, Bruce, 44, 160, 196
Alda, Alan, 258, 271, 446, 497
Alexander, Lamar, 159–60, 269, 309, 446
Collins retention supported, 136, 149
HELP Committee hearings chaired, 89, 200, 372, 402
NIH funding positions, 65, 87–88, 158
See also 21st Century Cures Act; Senate HELP Committee
Alito, Sam, 234
All Things Considered, 177, 241
See also NPR
Alter, Harvey, 162, 492
Altman, Larry, 23
ALVAC, 76
AMA, 307–8
Amazon, 203
Ameen, Beth, 164
American Academy of Achievement, 166, 217
American College of Physicians, 150
American Philosophical Society, 73
American Red Cross, 422
American Society for Bioethics and Humanities, 270
American Society of Microbiology, 87, 135, 190, 193, 432
American Story, The, 278
American University, 191
amFAR, 53, 159
AMP study
See also VRC01
Amsterdam, 186, 197, 207, 271
Anatomy Lesson (De Anatomische Les), 271
Andersen, Kristian, 288
See also Holmes, Edward
Anderson, Jim, 34
Anniston, 302
ANRS, 248
Ansari, Aftab, 62, 71, 128, 151
Anthrax attacks, 111, 295, 409
AP, 82, 138, 180, 222, 256, 422, 456
Apple, 40
Appropriations Subcommittee
Hearings — NIH budget, 18, 34, 37, 65, 97, 149, 155–57, 187–88, 192, 237, 240, 310
Visits — Appropriations members, 10, 90, 135, 158
See also Cole, Tom; DeLauro, Rosa
Arcega, Mil, 261
Arcelus, Sebastian, 73–75
Arizona, 190, 389–91, 400, 423, 472
Arkansas, 346
Army-Navy Club, 107, 202
Arsht, Adrienne, 271
Arwady, Allison, 366, 474
Ashton, Jennifer, 176
Asman, David, 281
ASPA (Assistant Secretary for Public Affairs), 12, 146, 407
Aspen, 162, 401, 463

Aspen Institute COVID-19 interviews, 400
Ideas Festival panels, 47–48, 110, 160, 168
Aspen Ideas Festival, 47, 110, 160, 251
Aspen Institute, 251, 296
ASPR, 117, 142, 198, 301, 467
COVID-19 response under Kadlec, 173, 227, 298–300, 368
Ebola response, 34, 85, 89, 150, 210, 218, 223, 269
See also BARDA; Kadlec, Bob; Lurie, Nicki; Strategic National Stockpile (SNS)
AstraZeneca, 423, 427, 445, 481
See also Operation Warp Speed; Oxford
AT&T, 346
Atkinson, Rick, 47, 185, 196–97, 201
Atlanta, 72
HIV/AIDS epidemic-ending target city, 64
lectures and keynotes in, 46, 73, 99, 146, 212–13, 232, 391, 407
Atlantic
Atlantic event/panel, 48, 61, 72, 110, 126, 159, 186, 251
interview in The Atlantic, 413–14, 493
profile in The Atlantic, 114, 192, 320, 328, 344, 349, 381
Atlas, Scott, 430, 486, 489
anti-mitigation rhetoric, 464, 474, 477–79
appointment to task force, 431, 455
disputes with Birx, 445, 447–48, 460
herd immunity advocacy, 440, 456, 459, 461–62, 473
public criticism of Fauci, 453–54, 468–69, 475
Trump, influence on, 429, 433–36
See also Coronavirus Task Force; Great Barrington Declaration
Auerbach, John, 489
Augustine, Norman, 105
Austin, 15
Australia, 174, 466
Aviv, Sari, 13
Axios, 235, 278, 280, 386
Aylward, Bruce, 297
See also WHO
Azar, Alex, 198, 205, 224, 237, 246, 248, 264, 269, 279, 294, 298, 300–301, 311, 323, 361, 368, 372, 421, 435, 440, 487
COVID-19 early response, 186, 284–93, 295–97, 306, 309–10, 317, 319, 321–22, 393, 422, 424, 461, 476
Diamond Princess evacuation, 297, 299, 302–3
Ebola in DRC, 197, 199, 238–40, 245, 253, 256, 261–63, 265, 482
Fauci's briefings to, 182, 188, 193, 200, 212, 318, 344–45
marginalization and attacks on, 304–8, 312, 320, 358–60, 362–63, 376, 378, 455, 466, 480
press briefings, 183, 195
Trump, sycophancy toward, 467, 486
See also HHS

B

B.1.1.7, 497–98
See also UK
Baden, Lindsey, 292
Baez, Joan, 431, 433–34
correspondence with Fauci, 461, 492
Fauci, portrait of, 440
Bakalets, Lesia, 389
Baldauf, Sara, 12
Balter, 366
Baltimore, 72
AIDS-ending initiative target city, 64
Gallo events in, 61, 154
honors and visits, 40, 42
Ban Ki-moon, 117, 145
See also Global Health Crisis Task Force; UN
Bancel, Stephane, 383, 393, 492
See also Moderna
Bandar bin Sultan, Prince, 267
Bannon, 138, 472
Barbot, Oxiris, 386
BARDA, 34, 269, 356–57, 361, 390, 392
Bright's removal and whistleblowing, 355, 367–68, 391
competition with NIH vaccine work, 114–15, 121–22, 132, 149, 212, 246, 338, 358–60, 362, 388

congressional hearings and briefings, 184, 194, 286
funding for Zika, 102–3, 195
funding leverage over Moderna, 387, 389, 393
Zika vaccine licensing dispute, 167, 169
See also ASPR; BioShield; Bright, Rick
Barmes lecture, 76, 131, 251
Barnett, Bob, 119, 173, 260
Barney, Lem, 38
Baron, Marty, 130, 166
Barr, David, 496
activist strategy sessions, 58, 189, 387, 499
COVID-19 frontline doctors' calls, 338, 366, 389, 398, 474
Barr, William, 233, 245
Barre-Sinoussi, Francoise, 268
Barrett, Amy Coney, 449
See also Rose Garden
Barry, John, 172, 179
Bassett, Mary, 57
Batista, Fulgencio, 133
See also Cuba
Bauchner, Howard, 171, 224, 226
See also JAMA
Baumgartner, Emily, 259
Bavaria, 287
Bayonne, 294
BBC, 17, 19, 44, 86, 383, 488–89, 492
BBC interviews — COVID-19, 301, 341, 404, 422, 466, 486–87, 490–91, 493, 498
BBC interviews — Ebola/mAb114/PALM, 138, 201, 253–56
BBC interviews — measles, 202, 227–28, 234
BBC interviews — Zika, 82, 91–92, 98, 112, 197
Beasley, David, 487
Beautiful, 145
Bedaquiline, 256
Beijing, 280, 283
Bekker, Linda-Gail, 190
Bending the Arc, 194
Benghazi, 258
Beni, 198–99, 209, 213, 217–18
See also Democratic Republic of the Congo
Bera, Ami, 163, 272
Berk, Steven, 233
Berkrot, Bill, 126
Bernstein, Lennie, 175, 250, 272
Bertuzzi, Stefano, 193
ASM events hosted or chaired, 94
NIH directorship inquiry, 135–36
Beschloss, Afsaneh, 206
Besser, Rich, 176
Bethesda, 28
Dining venues, 14, 51, 69, 130, 195, 269
NIH campus, 21, 32, 44, 156
Teleconferences, 75–76, 182
Bethesda Hyatt, 75, 104, 232
Bettman, Gary, 390, 399, 487
See also NHL
Bezos, Jeff, 203
Bhattacharya, Jay, 436, 455
See also Great Barrington Declaration
Biden, Hunter, 267, 270
See also Zelensky, Volodymyr
Biden, Jill, 373
Biden, Joe, 458, 464, 477, 488, 498, 502
2020 campaign and debates, 82, 92, 111, 362, 448, 463, 469
election and contested aftermath, 470–72, 478–80, 486, 501
Fauci as Chief Medical Advisor, 373, 492
transition team and COVID policy, 473, 482–87, 489–91, 495, 499–501
Ukraine and impeachment, 267, 270
See also Klain, Ron; Walensky, Rochelle; Zients, Jeff
Biegun, 285, 294
Biggs, Andy, 404
Billings, 478
Binagwaho, Agnes, 65
ending Rwanda's HIV epidemic, 59
NIH visit and Fauci meeting, 55–56, 190
PEPFAR funds misuse allegations, 66
See also Rwanda
BINAX, 499
BioBank, 36, 45
BioCentury, 252
BioShield, 103
See also BARDA

Birnkrant, Debra, 257
Birx, Debbie, 60, 134, 159, 174–75, 204, 211, 305, 309, 312, 341, 357, 359, 378, 393, 428, 436, 454, 463, 487, 495
  Atlas, conflict with, 431, 445–46, 460, 462
  Fauci's criticism of, 308, 333, 351, 382, 395
  Giroir, distrust of, 343, 353
  media restrictions and sidelining, 306, 367, 429
  PEPFAR and HIV/AIDS work, 65, 75, 125, 194, 215, 272–74
  press coverage and criticism, 358, 376–77, 416–17
  resisting political pressure, 326, 330, 332, 355, 380, 437, 491
  Task Force deliberations, 307, 310–11, 313, 317, 322–25, 331, 342, 344–46, 350, 352, 354, 356, 360, 368, 375, 406, 440–41, 473, 485, 488
  See also Coronavirus Task Force; PEPFAR
Bishop, Sanford, 432
Blair House, 88–89
De Blasio, Bill, 321, 323, 489
  See also New York City
Blitzer, Lynne, 275
Blitzer, Wolf, 43, 86, 104, 112–13, 125, 151, 275, 299, 421, 442, 458, 473, 498
  Fauci's CNN interviews with, 56, 304, 401
  White House blocking appearances with, 390
  See also Situation Room
Block, Stephanie J., 74–75
Bloom, Orlando, 501
Bloomberg, 12, 44, 84, 109, 113, 121, 227, 240, 247, 253–54, 297, 425–26, 476, 490
  Fauci's interviews and appearances, 252, 292, 499
  reporting cited by Fauci, 322
Bloomberg, Michael, 381
Blount, Jeffrey, 250
Blueprint for Testing to Open America Again, 359
  See also Opening Up America Again
Blumberg, Baruch, 73
Blunt, Roy, 136, 229
  NIH appropriations and funding support, 131, 153, 158
  praise for Fauci at receptions, 144, 244
  social events and honors, 43, 63
  See also Senate Appropriations Subcommittee
BMGF (Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation)
  AIDS vaccine trial collaboration, 18, 75–76
  annual joint NIH meetings, 51, 101, 151, 158, 216, 275
  COVID-19 partnership proposal, 338
  gene therapy collaboration with NIH, 208, 251, 270
  See also Desmond-Hellman, Sue; Gates, Bill; Mundel, Trevor
BMJ, 164
Bocelli, Andrea, 75
Boehler, Adam, 422, 425
Bolognesi, Dani, 371
Bolten, Josh, 52, 194
Bolton, John, 305
Bono, 72, 76
Borgia, Gloria, 172
Borio, Luciana, 90
  Ebola trial planning, 53, 89
  Zika response, 81–82, 84–85, 89, 91, 96–97, 101, 112, 120
Borowitz, Andy, 393
Bossert, Tom, 173, 175
Boston, 198, 242, 246
  Boston University honors, 156, 192
  lectures and keynotes, 18, 62, 125, 129, 159, 171, 193
  research collaborations, 70, 158
  visits to daughter Jenny, 63, 228
Boston Globe, 66
Boston University, 156, 192
Bourla, Albert, 435, 473
  See also Pfizer
Bowser, Muriel, 35, 59, 380
Bradley, David, 72, 79
Bradley, Katherine, 72, 277
Braver, Rita, 155, 158
Brawner, Gretta, 181
Brazil, 160, 406
  COVID-19 in, 423

Zika outbreak in, 79–81, 85, 91
See also Zika virus
Breitbart, 147, 421
Bremberg, Andy, 137
Bremmer, Ian, 272
Brennan, John, 168
Brennan, Margaret, 406
See also Face the Nation
Brenner, Sara, 183
Bright, Rick
friction with NIAID over Zika vaccine, 167, 169
removal from BARDA and whistleblowing, 168, 184, 194, 198, 355, 367–68, 391
See also BARDA
Brilliant, Larry, 47–48
Brincidofovir, 30, 39, 54
Brooklyn, 241, 249
Brooklyn Borough Hall, 474
Brooks, Doug, 43, 52, 59, 66, 68, 71, 99, 195
See also ONAP
Brooks, John, 272
Brooks, Rayshard, 391
Broward County, 111–12
Brown, 427
Brown, Jerry, 50
Brown, Tim, 72
Brown, Travis, 189
Brownsville, 153
Bruni, Frank, 488
Bryant, Kobe, 284
BSC, 44, 249–50
Building 1, 34, 47, 53, 187, 421
Building 10, 28, 58, 146
Building 31, 124
Burgess, Mike, 90, 108, 124, 179, 217
Burgum, Doug, 346
Burnett, Erin, 357, 374
Burr, Richard, 102–3, 388
Burton, Dennis, 101
Burton, Tom, 30, 39
Burwell, Sylvia, 83–84, 86, 90–91, 106, 110, 118–19, 290
American University presidency, 187
Ebola diplomacy and response, 17, 30, 47
Fauci as independent counsel, 111–12
friendship with Fauci, 11–12, 128–29, 141, 222, 393
Zika briefings with Fauci, 82, 85, 87–89, 102, 107–9, 113, 117, 120–22, 127
See also HHS
Buscemi, Steve, 501
Bush, Barbara (daughter of George W. Bush), 173, 190
See also Sisters First
Bush, George H. W., 142–45, 215–16
Bush, George W., 126, 151, 190, 196, 225, 232–33, 478
See also PEPFAR
Bush, Jenna, 173
See also Sisters First
Bush, Robin, 216
Butembo, 262, 277
See also Democratic Republic of the Congo
Buzyn, Agnes, 163
BuzzFeed, 105, 179, 366
Byanyima, Winnie, 249
See also UNAIDS

C

C & O Canal, 164
C-SPAN, 9, 87, 150, 197, 226, 503
congressional hearings and debates, 45, 231
lectures and talks recorded, 117, 411, 434
See also Washington Journal
Cabinet Room, 304, 309, 317
Cabo, 76
Cabrera, Ana, 167
Café Milano, 172
California, 50, 179, 312, 321
evacuees and cruise ships, 285, 313, 419
surge and community response, 401–3, 409
surge and community spread, 305, 307, 391, 398
surge and lockdowns, 389, 399–400, 490
See also Ghaly, Mark; Newsom
Caliguiri, Laura, 234, 246
Callahan, Michael, 298
Camerota, Alisyn, 113
Campbell, Arch, 9
Canada, 99, 313, 325, 482

Canadian research collaboration, 23, 196
COVID-19 border and travel restrictions, 289–91
COVID-19 pandemic performance, 481
Gairdner Global Health Award, 129, 135
Canada Gairdner Global Health Award, 99
ceremonies and receptions, 110, 129, 135
Candida auris, 240
Cao, Bin, 324
CAPAC (Congressional Asian Pacific American Caucus), 426
Capehart, Jonathan, 124
Capitol Visitors Center, 270, 296
COVID-19 briefings, 292, 306, 310–11
Zika briefings, 106, 123
Caputo, Mike, 383–84, 392–93, 405
control of Fauci's TV appearances, 385, 390, 394, 404, 406–8, 415–16, 443
early friendliness toward Fauci, 362
strategic consultations with Fauci, 391
See also HHS
Cardin, Ben, 124
Caribbean, 81–82
Carlson, Tucker, 424
Carp, Chris, 275
Carson, Ben, 55, 141
Casey, John, 418
Cassidy, 45, 63, 65, 206, 251
Castro, Fidel, 132
See also Cuba
Castro, Joaquin, 448
Catsimatidis, John, 114, 219, 277, 282, 387
Cavazzoni, Patrizia, 429
See also CDER
Cavuto, 101, 241
Cazale, John, 132
CBC, 231
CBP, 281
CBS, 76, 114, 119–22, 153–54, 157, 181, 203, 225, 243, 282, 285, 315, 317–18, 458, 478
60 Minutes features, 123, 457
measles coverage, 11–12, 244
radio interviews, 57, 139, 240, 304
Sunday Morning profiles and specials, 11, 13, 31, 137, 155, 158, 192
television appearances, 44, 138, 247, 286, 316, 319, 459
Zika coverage, 88, 113, 156
See also 60 Minutes; Face the Nation
CBS Evening News, 184
CBS This Morning, 181
CDC, 33, 52, 57, 61, 65, 81, 88, 94, 96–97, 100–101, 104–5, 115–16, 120–22, 139–42, 174–75, 184, 198, 205, 210–12, 228–31, 233–34, 244, 253–54, 260, 266, 269, 279–83, 287–91, 293–301, 303–5, 311, 319, 327, 329–30, 332–33, 335–36, 341, 351, 437–39, 467, 482
COVID-19 guidelines, 325–26, 331, 334, 370, 407–8, 436, 446, 450–51, 455–56
COVID-19 response failures, 302, 306, 310, 315–18, 328, 337, 349–50, 360, 399, 487, 501–3
directors and leadership, 47, 186, 194, 232, 292, 345, 476
friction with HHS and Burwell, 106, 112, 117
HIV/AIDS lectures and initiatives, 46, 73
surveillance data, 182–83, 187, 218, 381–82, 440
turf disputes with NIAID, 12, 30, 71, 79, 95, 149, 164, 278
Zika funding negotiations, 93, 102–3, 114, 154
See also ACIP; Frieden, Tom; Messonier, Nancy; Redfield, Bob; Schuchat, Anne
CDER, 428
See also Cavazzoni, Patrizia; FDA
Cell Host & Microbe, 392
Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, 230, 291
See CDC
CEPI (Coalition for Epidemic Preparedness Innovations), 145
NIH relations and collaboration, 131, 144
U.S. support and funding efforts, 144
See also Hatchett, Richard; Rettingen, John-Arne
Cetron, Marty, 281–87, 300
Cetta, Denise, 123
Chambers, Ray, 125
Chan, Margaret, 85, 117, 237
See also WHO
Chao, Elaine, 147, 153

Charlottesville, 164–65
See also Heyer, Heather
Charrow, Bob, 224, 256, 482
CHAVI-ID, 101
Cheney, 203, 213, 373, 409
Cheney, Liz, 338
Cherry Blossom Festival, 237, 240
Chertoff, Dan, 32
Chertoff, Mike, 380
Chestertown, 204
Chibi, 282
Chicago
COVID-19 cases, 281, 307, 334, 381, 398, 496
lectures, 101, 128, 170, 206
Chikungunya, 93
See also Zika virus
Child, Dan, 176
Children's Inn, 38, 63, 144, 153, 195, 229
China, 153, 212, 275–76, 282, 290, 317–18, 325–27, 432
geopolitical and bioterror threat, 214, 234, 239, 274, 419
intellectual-property theft, 200, 223
meetings with Chinese officials, 47, 169, 278, 291, 297
travel ban, Trump's claims about Fauci, 375, 408, 455
travel restrictions and quarantine, 281, 285–89, 291–92, 295–96, 298–99, 320–21
See also 2019-nCoV; Jinping, Xi; Wuhan
China Global Television Network, 250, 254
Chinese Academy of Medical Sciences, 169, 212
Chinese CDC, 47, 169
See also Gao Fu
Chinese Genetics Institute, 274
CHIP, 179
Christie, Chris, 13–14, 30
chronic fatigue syndrome, 25
Chu, Judy, 426
Chun Tae-Wook, 73, 128
CIA, 93, 103, 168
Claire, Jason, 204
Clarridge, Kat, 62, 73
Clemons, Steve, 48, 186, 251
Clinical Center, 104, 140, 157, 183
Discovery Channel documentary, 62, 153
Gallin removal and Red Team report, 105–7, 115
Special Clinical Studies Unit, 52, 99, 162, 194, 302
See also NIH
Clinton Foundation, 48
Clinton, Bill, 36, 66, 111
Clinton, Hillary
2016 campaign, 84, 111, 128, 155, 159
Clinton administration appointments, 123, 136
Clinton Foundation controversy, 18, 66
email investigation, 103, 129, 269
Cloisters, 210
Clyburn, James, 423
CMS, 121
CNBC, 101, 116, 305
CNBC interviews, 120, 138, 179, 182, 291, 298, 300, 381, 390, 496
COVID-19 remarks, controversy over, 301, 387, 466
Squawk Box, 108, 243, 282–83
CNN, 9, 11, 14–17, 43, 50, 82–86, 91, 100, 111, 113, 124–27, 151–52, 165–66, 182, 241–42, 247, 277, 280, 284–85, 290, 294–98, 300, 304, 309, 311–12, 314–16, 319–20, 324–25, 337, 339, 349, 362–63, 384, 400, 406, 420, 423–24, 437, 441, 445–46, 449, 460, 463–64, 469, 473–74, 477, 479, 482, 488, 490, 492, 495, 497–98, 502
clarifications via Sanjay Gupta, 413, 425
defense of Fauci, 71, 167, 209, 318, 364–65, 411, 461, 493–94
Fauci-versus-Trump narrative, 233, 282, 310, 313, 317, 332, 338, 340, 348, 357, 374, 408–12, 421–22, 426
flu and measles interviews, 10, 12, 179–81, 238–40, 270–73, 278–79
White House clearance battles, 56, 281, 283, 299, 301–3, 305, 358, 378, 380, 385, 407, 415, 458
Zika crisis appearances, 13, 81, 99, 109–10, 112
See also Lead, The; State of the Union (CNN)
CNN Heroes, 495

CNN NewDay, 109, 113, 167, 214, 241, 247, 452
Coach K, 339
Cochran, Thad, 124
Coffin, John, 127
Cohen, Ben, 419
Cohen, Edward, 234
Cohen, Elizabeth, 277, 284, 400
  Aspen Ideas Festival interview, 401
  early coronavirus interviews, 280
  influenza vaccine interviews, 222, 270–73, 278
Cohen, Jennifer, 45
Cohen, Mandy, 401
Cohen, Mike, 430
Cold Spring Harbor Laboratories, 127
Cole, Kenneth, 124–25
Cole, Tom, 136, 296
  NIH budget hearings chaired, 97, 155, 187–88
  NIH funding support, 153
  visits to NIH, 10, 90, 292
  See also Appropriations Subcommittee
Collins, Chris, 204
Collins, Francis, 34, 90, 104, 110, 142, 144, 160, 174, 289, 359–60, 368, 393, 422, 440, 470, 478
  AIDS budget dispute, 33, 35, 53, 58, 63, 66
  Clinical Center Red Team affair, 105–6, 115, 302
  congressional testimony and Hill visits, 18, 37, 97, 108, 126, 187, 192, 200
  COVID vaccine coordination, 339, 358, 362, 365, 381, 389, 421, 476
  friction with Fauci, 198, 221–22
  social dinners, 44
  tenure as NIH Director, 65, 76, 131, 135–41, 143, 149, 155–56, 183, 194, 212, 290, 355, 364, 367
  White House pressure and EUA disputes, 376, 407, 411, 415–16, 427, 433–35, 437, 447, 467–68, 480
  See also NIH
Collins, Kaitlan, 349
Columbia University, 41, 73
  honorary doctorate, 40
  researchers as contacts, 211, 244, 247, 368
Comey, James, 129
Condé Nast, 399
Condé, Alpha, 35
  See also Guinea
Confederate flag, 122
Congressional Black Caucus, 204, 353
Congressional Hispanic Caucus, 448
Conley, Sean, 313
  early pandemic concerns, 311
  Trump's COVID-19 treatment and, 449–51, 456–57, 459
  See also Walter Reed
Conrad, Patty
  HHS scheduling detail, 149, 259, 382
  media appearances, arranging, 12, 379–81, 458
Consortium of Universities for Global Health (CUGH), 99
Contagion, 231, 245
Conway, Kellyanne, 142, 265, 271, 285, 333, 385, 425
  personal relationship with Fauci, 439
  support for Fauci, 416
  task force meetings, 286–88, 344, 449, 455
Coons, Chris, 162
Cooper, Anderson, 127, 312, 325, 339, 381, 406, 423, 460, 488–90, 492–95
  CNN town halls on COVID-19, 362
  defense of Fauci on air, 318, 374
  interviews with Fauci, 12, 491
  "Unseen Enemy" panel, 150–51
Cooper, Ray, 401
Coppola, Francis Ford, 468
Corbett, Kizzmetia, 309
Cordish, Reed, 155, 157
CORE, 407
Corey, Larry, 112
  AMP study and, 208, 430
  COVID-19 task force, 310, 382
  COVID-19 vaccine trial disputes, 381, 389, 393, 420
  HIV vaccine trials and, 44, 75, 103
  See also CoVPN
Corker, Bob, 68, 166
Cornell, 44, 161, 233, 452
  Cornell, Fauci's medical school years, 43, 125, 170, 368

Fauci's lectures and addresses, 191, 388
Varmus and Glimcher at, 97
Coronavirus Task Force, 289, 292–93, 304, 329–30, 332–33, 335, 337, 339–40, 356, 365, 385, 419–20, 430, 437
Atlas as member, 431, 454, 473
CDC testing guideline dispute, 306, 310, 438
cruise ship evacuations, 287–88, 290–91, 295–98, 311–14, 334, 444
disbanding rumors and reversal, 366–67, 378
Fauci's consideration of resigning, 350, 414–15
PPE and supply concerns, 322–23, 327–28, 338
surge warnings and messaging, 294, 305, 307–9, 319–21, 331, 336, 341–42, 364, 401, 406, 413, 416–18, 421, 478, 487, 492
See also 2019-nCoV; Atlas, Scott; Birx, Debbie; Pence, Mike; Trump, Donald
Corr, Bill, 32
Corriere della Sera, 417
Cosmos Club, 98, 137
Council on Foreign Relations, 137, 300, 393
Cousy, Bob, 234, 394
COVID-19 Treatment Guidelines, 346
drafting and approval, 333, 344–45, 347, 353
treatment recommendations, controversy over, 440, 487
CoVPN, 420
See also Corey, Larry
Cox News, 256, 267
Cretien, J.P., 183
CROI, 24, 227, 231
CSIS
podcasts and interviews, 248, 419
receptions and foreign delegations, 145, 152, 169
CTV, 230, 238, 278
Cuba, 133
Fauci's 2016 visit, 132
health delegations, meetings with, 68, 98
See also Batista, Fulgencio; Castro, Fidel; Havana
Cuccinelli, Ken, 295
Cullen, Kevin, 416
Cummings, Elijah, 42
Cuomo Prime Time, 332
Cuomo, Andrew, 311, 313, 325, 335
advice sought from Fauci, 308–10, 312, 315, 323–24, 331–32, 334, 390, 452, 456
career advice to Fauci, 330, 418, 487
joint press conferences, 357, 486, 491
masks and ventilators requested, 314, 333
Tri-State quarantine opposed, 30, 57, 336
See also New York City
Cuomo, Chris, 305, 309, 448, 452, 494
Fauci, defense of, 306–7, 318, 374–75, 411, 456, 486
Fauci's appearances on show, 167, 304, 308, 332
Curran, Bob, 125, 154, 158
Curran, Jim, 127
Curry, Steph, 447

D

Dabis, Francois, 248
DACA, 179–81
Dach, Leslie, 12, 56, 79
DAIDS, 207
Daily Grill, 75
Daily, The, 339
Dain, Mary, 60
Dallas, 32, 190
Dalton, Olivia, 491
Damon, Inger, 186, 218
Daniels, Ron, 41, 44
Daniels, Stormy, 185
Danner, Bob, 22–23
Daravi, Roma, 466, 498
Dartmouth, 352
Daschle, Tom, 48, 68, 82, 194
Daskalakis, Demitre, 366
Davey, Rick
Diamond Princess evacuee placement, 302–3
Ebola patient care (2015), 21–22, 272, 277
Dawsey, Josh, 410, 459, 468
DC Police, 334, 339, 352
DDCF, 17, 44, 105, 257
Decade of Vaccines, 151

Deckers, Pete, 158
Deere, Judd, 468
Defense Production Act, 323, 394
DeGette, Diana, 37, 229, 237, 273
DeGioia, Jack, 123
Del Rio, Carlos, 212, 446
Delaunay, Sophie, 36, 45
See also MSF
DeLauro, Rosa, 86, 106–7, 296
COVID-19 briefings and testimony, 292, 310, 362
influenza vaccine advocacy, 10, 229
praise for Fauci, 97, 244, 470, 490
Zika funding advocacy, 101, 103, 108, 123
See also Appropriations Subcommittee
Delfraissy, Jean-François, 23, 27, 31
See also INSERM
Democratic National Convention, 111, 423–24
Democratic Party, 114, 119, 155, 160, 179, 233, 370
budget and shutdown disputes, 180–81, 224, 500
COVID-19 partisan disputes, 364, 407
Fauci's briefings to caucuses, 87, 102, 106–9, 123
Trump investigations and impeachment, 228, 267, 273
Zika funding fight, 101, 110, 122–23, 153
Democratic Republic of the Congo, 201, 235, 245, 250, 255, 257, 262, 275
Ebola outbreak case counts, 192, 198, 217, 237, 253–54
Fauci's 2019 trip, 256, 261, 263–65
Therapeutics trial (PALM), 193, 203, 209, 213, 218, 221, 223, 243, 277
vaccination strategy, 218, 236–40, 253–54, 258–59, 269
violence and insecurity, 199–200, 207, 223, 234, 242, 244, 246, 252, 271, 277
See also Beni; Butembo; Ebola; Goma; Ilunga Kalenga, Oly; Kabila; Kinshasa; Mai Mai; Muyembe; PALM trial; Tshisekedi, Felix
Democratic Steering and Outreach Committee, 109
Dennis, Brady, 118
Department of Education, 407
Department of Health and Human Services, 134
See HHS
DeSantis
Miami mayors blocked by, 462, 487
phone calls with Fauci, 316, 346–47
See also Florida
Desmond-Hellman, Sue, 11
See also BMGF (Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation)
Detroit, 38, 151
Deyton, Bopper, 137, 176
DHS, 144, 255, 266
COVID-19 airport entry screening, 279–84, 290, 325
COVID-19 scientific data, 356, 429
Diamond Princess
cautionary example, 300, 312–13
evacuation flights, 298–301, 310–11
evacuees, housing and isolation, 302–3
Remdesivir trial planning, 296–97
See also Grand Princess; Japan; Lackland Air Force Base; Travis Air Force Base; Yokohama
Diamond, Dan, 240, 287
Diane Rehm Show, 11, 50, 82, 100, 113, 120, 296
See also Rehm, Diane
Dickerson, John, 112
See also Face the Nation
Dickson, Jim, 198
Dieffenbach, Carl, 58, 382
Dingell, Debbie, 43
Dionne, E. J., 130, 159
Dirks, John, 129, 135
See also Canada Gairdner Global Health Award
Dirksen Senate Office Building, 68, 70, 87, 269, 292, 296, 318
Disneyland, 10
DMID, 94
DNDi (Drugs for Neglected Diseases Initiative), 210
Dobbs, Lou, 286, 289, 294, 303, 312
Doctor Radio, 164, 180, 241
See also Siegal, Marc; Sirius XM
DoD

DoD officials, 15, 102, 186, 214, 223, 255, 295, 376, 474
USAMRIID aerosol experiments, 93–94
Dodd, Chris, 62, 75, 124
Dodd, Lori, 277
Doherty, Peter, 466
Dolsten, Mikael, 339, 383
See also Pfizer
Dominican Republic, 33, 133
Donahue, Peter, 130
Donnelly, Joe, 132
Donnelly, John, 132
Doolittle, Sean, 419
DOT, 290
Dowd, Maureen, 328–29
Draper, Karen, 366
Drosten, Christian, 290
Du Bois, W. E. B., 41
Duchin, Jeff, 366
Duckworth, Tammy, 89
Duesberg, Peter, 461
See also Mbeki, Thabo
Duke, 61, 203
Duvall, Robert, 217
Dybul, Mark, 124, 204, 251
ending AIDS efforts, 123, 125, 195
PEPFAR co-architect, 65, 137, 190, 194, 268
See also Global Fund; PEPFAR

E

Earnest, Josh, 87, 100
Easter, 330–32
Ebola, 24, 34, 39–40, 47, 61, 65, 68–70, 81–82, 91–92, 94, 106, 131, 139, 145–47, 199, 207–8, 212, 220, 225–26, 237, 241, 245, 249, 251, 257, 261, 263, 267–68, 270–71, 276, 279
DRC outbreak and violence, 200, 209–10, 217, 223, 242, 244, 259, 262, 277
DRC vaccination strategy disputes, 218, 222, 238–40
Fauci's reputation and praise, 15, 83, 140, 148, 206
funds diverted to Zika, 90, 93
interagency and regional coordination, 10, 31, 33, 35–36, 45, 71, 75, 192, 204–5, 213, 258, 264–66, 269
media and public talks, 16–19, 42–43, 62, 138, 201, 219, 224, 228, 247–48, 252–56, 277–78
patient care at NIH, 20–21, 162, 272
survivor relapse concerns, 63–64, 66–67
therapeutic trials, 17, 32, 51, 53, 80, 193, 200–203, 211, 221, 243, 246, 255, 260, 324
vaccine trial design disputes, 25–30, 48, 50, 56, 89, 227, 250
See also Democratic Republic of the Congo; Guinea; Klain, Ron; Liberia; mAb114; MSF; PALM trial; PREVAIL (Partnership for Research on Ebola in Liberia); Sierra Leone; West Africa; ZMapp
Economic Club of Washington DC, 84
Economist, The, 182
ECOSOC, 42
Ed Rall NIH Cultural Lecture, 136, 191
Edwards, John Bell, 326, 360
See also Louisiana
EEE (Eastern Equine Encephalitis), 267
EEOB, 213, 383, 497
COVID-19 response activities, 293, 431
Ebola meetings, 10, 71, 223, 253, 258
HIV/AIDS briefings and events, 214–15, 231
Eisinger, Bob, 162, 186, 192
El Al, 256
Elberding, Emily, 359
Elliott, Andrea, 41
Ellison, Larry, 328
Emanuel, Ari, 116, 355
Emanuel, Zeke, 138, 350
Emergent, 114–15
Emini, Emilio, 18, 51, 75, 103
Emory, 22, 218
Ending the AIDS Epidemic plan, 212, 231, 272
Fauci's lectures and presentations, 152, 216, 227, 230, 248, 251
origins and drafting, 195, 197, 201, 221
rollout and JAMA editorial, 222–26, 228–29
skepticism and funding concerns, 198–99, 213, 232

See also AIDS; PEPFAR
Energy and Commerce Committee
congressional briefings, 194, 217, 237, 270
COVID-19 hearings, 286, 316, 318, 397
measles hearing, 229–30
universal influenza vaccine, 179, 184, 273
Zika hearings, 90, 121, 156
See also Walden, Greg
Engelberg, Gail, 48
ENSEMBLE, 476
See also Janssen
Entebbe, 263–64
See also Uganda
Enterovirus D68, 208, 244
See also AFM (Acute Flaccid Myelitis)
EPA, 82, 148
Eshoo, Anna, 194
Esper, Mark, 376, 387, 390, 474
ESPN, 397, 454
Ethiopia, 274
Europe, 9, 325, 482
COVID-19 case surges, 443
measles outbreaks, 202, 229
European Commission, 202
Evans, Tim, 185
Executive Order on Influenza, 265, 272
See also UIV (Universal Influenza Vaccine)

F

FAA, 224, 290
Face the Nation, 15, 100
COVID-19 appearances, 282, 298, 320, 406, 481
Zika appearances, 101, 112
See also Brennan, Margaret; CBS; Dickerson, John; Schieffer, Bob
Facebook, 106, 325, 398, 414, 422, 446, 486
live interviews with journalists, 123, 159, 180
Zuckerberg live chats, 49, 485
Fairbanks, Michael, 74
Fairchild, Morgan, 25
Fallah, Mosoka, 205
Farah, Alyssa, 396, 404, 412, 468, 477, 490, 496
apologies and disavowals, 411
Atlas and, 454, 475
media clearance arranged for Fauci, 379–80, 405, 416
TV requests blocked or delayed, 361, 385, 399, 427–28, 447, 451, 457–58, 466
Farmer, Paul, 42, 65, 131, 194
See also Partners in Health
Farrar, Jeremy, 61, 132, 207, 237
CEPI and thawing relations, 131, 198, 251
DRC Ebola clinical trials, 200, 202, 218
DRC Ebola vaccination strategy, 236, 238, 253
SARS-CoV-2 origin concerns, 288–90
West African Ebola trial disputes, 39–40
See also Wellcome Trust
Fauci doctrine, 314
Fauci effect, 494–95
Fauci Five, 316–20
Fauci Rule, 307
Faust, Drew, 51
Fayulu, Martin, 223
FBI, 129, 159, 176, 200
FDA, 16, 56, 104, 185, 255, 257, 434–37, 439, 446, 496
Clinical Center pharmacy investigation, 105
commissioner selection, 132, 251, 493, 502
COVID-19 testing failures, 286, 306, 310–15, 438, 466
COVID-19 vaccine authorization, 359, 485–88, 494–95, 497
Ebola trials and vaccines, 17, 27, 89, 94, 138, 149–50, 223, 238, 254, 256
FDA–NIH leadership council, 19, 184, 186–87, 194, 210
Zika blood screening, 81, 111, 121
Zika briefings, 95–100, 116–20, 154
See also CDER; Gottlieb, Scott; Hahn, Steve; Hamburg, Peggy; Marks, Peter; VRBPAC
Federal Register, 167
Fehr, Don, 47, 490
Feinberg, Mark, 221
FEMA, 117, 323, 338, 368
COVID-19 supply distribution, 328, 333
Fauci's doubts about, 350

Zika response in Puerto Rico, 116
Ferro, Phil, 258, 266–67, 273, 284
Financial Times, 10, 12–13
Firmani, Marcia, 429
Fisher, Dale, 322
Fitzpatrick, 213
Fitzsimmons, Elizabeth, 258
Flavivirus Meeting, 132–33
Fleisher, Leon, 42
Flint, Loring, 186
Florida, 115–16, 119, 128, 307, 313–15, 346–47, 396, 405, 419, 502
COVID-19 surge (2020), 377, 400, 409–11, 417–18, 420–21
DeSantis, tensions with, 316
Trump's visits and rallies, 456, 470
Zika outbreak (2016), 93, 110–14, 117–18, 120–22, 127, 208
See also DeSantis; Zika virus
Floyd, George, 387
See also Lafayette Park
FluView, 181
Flynn, Mike, 145, 500
Fogarty International Center, 164, 189
Fauci's congressional defense, 156, 160
Trump budget proposed elimination, 148, 160
Follmann, Dean, 436
Forbes, 146
Ford, Christine Blasey, 206
See also Kavanaugh, Brett
Ford, Freddy, 478
Fore, Henrietta, 487
Forshee, Rich, 437
Fouchier, Ron, 290
Fox 5 News, 104, 209
Fox and Friends, 100, 287, 340
Fox Business News, 102, 241, 282, 312
Fox News, 101, 107, 240, 394, 424, 430, 442
Atlas as commentator, 454
attacks on Fauci, 230, 352, 373, 415, 419, 421
journalists' relationships with Fauci, 14, 86, 100, 166, 285, 298, 300, 304, 324, 345, 358, 498
Fox, Maggie, 82, 448
France, 70, 202, 317
COVID-19 pandemic, 322
Paris terrorist attacks (2015), 69
Franchini, Feffa, 112
Frazier, Ken, 165
See also Merck
Friedel, Laura, 99
Frieden, Tom, 30, 32–33, 51, 88, 94, 98, 119, 294, 313
COVID-19 adviser, 350, 377
Ebola briefings and hearings, 15, 34, 67, 75
Ebola research initiatives, friction over, 35–36, 44–45
Ebola trial design disputes, 17, 31, 40
tensions with HHS over Zika, 95–97, 112–18, 120, 127
Zika briefings and testimony, 82, 87, 89–93, 107–11, 121–23, 141
See also CDC
Friedrichs, Paul, 297
Friends of Cancer Research, 204
Frist, Bill, 48, 68
Fritz, Jonathan, 286
Full Court Press, 490
Furnish, David, 478

G

Gallin, John
blamed without authority, 105–6
firing by Collins, 104, 106–7
Gallo, Bob, 61, 127, 154, 189
See also Institute for Human Virology
Galvani, Alison, 67
Gandhi, Raj, 170
GAO, 90
Gao Fu, 291
See also Chinese CDC
Garber, Judith, 91, 100
Garcia, Patty, 164
Garland, Merrick, 162, 195
Garrett, Laurie, 137
Garrett, Major, 182
Gashumba, Diane, 263
See also Rwanda
Gates Foundation, 18
See BMGF (Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation)
Gates, Bill

BMGF-NIH collaboration, 101, 157, 216, 251
COVID-19 vaccines and therapeutics, 338, 350, 389
HIV research views, 208
See also BMGF (Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation)
Gates, Bob, 143
GAVI, 151
Gaynor, Pete, 338
performance criticized, 368
ventilator and PPE supply, 328, 333
Gellin, Bruce, 247, 270
General Motors, 333
Geneva
WHO consultations, 117, 236–40, 283
World Health Assembly, 82, 154
Gentzler, Doreen, 99, 111, 146, 185, 209
George Washington University
HIV/AIDS lectures at, 59, 152, 176
honors and awards received, 40, 194
medical school events at, 137, 158
Georgetown, 74
Georgetown dining, 22, 29, 61, 69
Georgetown events, 46, 122–23, 165, 185, 204, 411–12
Georgetown University, 46, 122–23, 140, 411
Georgia, 109, 420
Georgia (US state), 350
Germany, 165, 287, 291–92
Gerson, Michael, 13, 68, 275, 375
defense of Fauci against Trump, 349
PEPFAR panels and conferences, 36, 123, 190, 226, 232
Ghaly, Mark, 398
Gheybreyesus, Tedros, 237, 240, 245, 290, 332
COVID-19 and China, concerns about, 172, 289, 297
DRC Ebola vaccination dispute, 201, 235–36, 238–39, 246, 262
See also WHO
Gibbons, Gary, 18, 38, 160, 192
Gilbert, Peter, 430
Gilead Sciences, 260, 325
Remdesivir development and trials, 51, 324, 360
Remdesivir donation and distribution, 171, 363, 368
Truvada pricing and patent, 99, 189, 199, 224
See also Remdesivir; Truvada
Gillman, Jim, 140
Gimenez, Carlos, 441, 479, 487
Gingrich, Newt, 92
Giroir, Brett, 196, 198, 201, 222–23, 231, 320–21, 348, 351, 359, 366, 372, 397, 420, 424–25, 445, 458
Birx's distrust of, 347
congressional hearings, 200, 371
COVID testing claims, 311, 338, 342, 349–50, 352–54, 432, 437
Ending the HIV Epidemic initiative, 195, 197, 199, 213, 221, 224–26, 232, 265
Sunday show appearances, 410, 422
Giuliani, 224, 273, 344, 480, 484
Glass, Roger, 34
Glimcher, Laurie, 60
Global Fund, 59, 123, 195, 268
congressional funding concerns, 124, 134
Rwanda funding disputes, 60, 65
See also Dybul, Mark; PEPFAR
Global Health Crisis Task Force, 117
See also Ban Ki-moon; Nabarro, David
Global Preparedness Monitoring Board (GPMB), 268
GloPID-R (Global Research Collaboration for Infectious Diseases Preparedness), 29
Godfather, Part 2, The, 132
Goldberg, Jeff, 110, 126, 159
Goma, 262
See also Democratic Republic of the Congo
Good Morning America, 497
interviews, 100, 183, 292, 310, 319, 337, 346, 354, 389, 421–22, 441, 447, 460, 475, 496, 498
See also ABC
Google, 156, 247
Goosby, Eric, 44, 66, 162, 185
See also PEPFAR
Gordon, Josh, 157, 160
Gordon, Mark, 346
Gorman, Preston, 272
Gorsky, Alex, 390

Gorsuch, Neil, 143
Gostin, Larry, 122
Gottlieb, Scott, 245, 437
  COVID-19 media commentary, 301, 377
  COVID-19 policy influence, 350
  influenza briefings, 183–84, 187–88, 222, 250
  See also FDA
Government Executive, 72
GQ, 73
Grady, Chris, 39, 55, 128, 158, 167–68, 217, 233, 246, 265, 276, 294, 406, 434
  bioethics career and honors, 270
  confidant during pandemic, 302, 341, 350, 365
  family milestones, 145, 192
  norovirus illness, 227
  threats against, 334, 352
  travel and fishing trips, 129, 202, 205, 225, 259
  Washington social events, 14, 29, 44, 103, 107, 153, 163, 172, 195, 201, 203, 216, 229, 243, 269, 442
Graham, Barney, 171, 238, 241, 250, 309
  See also Moderna; VRC
Graham, Lindsey, 175, 275
  COVID-19 calls to Fauci, 334, 355
  global health events, 190
Graham, Mary, 206
Grand Princess, 312–15
  See also Diamond Princess
Graves, Denyce, 275
Gray, Glenda, 114, 131
  See also South African MRC
Great Barrington Declaration, 459–60
  See also Atlas, Scott; Bhattacharya, Jay; Gupta, Sunetra; Kulldorff, Martin
Great Lakes Training Center, 294
Green, Mark, 274
Greenspan, Alan, 206
Greenwich Village, 129
Gressly, David, 255, 258
Griffin, Diane, 104
Griffis, Kevin, 100
Grigsby, Garrett, 174, 198, 204–5, 261, 269
  Ebola response and DRC trip, 256, 266, 289
  TB and AIDS diplomacy events, 186
  See also OGA
Grogan, Joe, 195, 213, 231, 337
  COVID-19 response coordination, 284, 313, 330, 338, 344, 354, 360–61
  Ebola response, 223, 253
  Influenza preparedness, 162, 265
Grynbaum, Michael, 415
GS 5734, 51
  See also Remdesivir
GSK, 63, 255
Guinea, 16, 26, 28, 46–47, 49, 55, 90–91, 94
  Ebola cases and ZMapp trial, 50–51, 53, 67
  Guinea, RCT vaccine trial expansion to, 19, 23–25, 27, 29–32, 40, 45, 54
  PREVAC trial, 200, 236
  ring vaccination trial in, 48, 52, 56, 89, 138, 145
  USAMRIID vaccine data alarm, 92–93
  See also Ebola
Gumrukcu, Serhat, 195
Gupta, Sanjay
  CNN panels, 150–51, 241, 338, 380, 407–8, 413–14, 425, 434, 437, 444–46, 493
  CNN town halls, 318, 325, 339, 362, 381, 406, 409, 423–24, 490
Gupta, Sunetra, 455
  See also Great Barrington Declaration
Gustav, King, 153
Guthrie, Brett, 273
Guthrie, Savannah, 339, 346, 478
  interviews blocked by White House, 406, 427
  Today Show interviews, 362
  Trump Town Hall safety concerns, 457, 459
  See also Savannah

H

H1N1, 9, 278
H3N2
  circulation during flu seasons, 175, 279
  vaccine mismatch and effectiveness, 9, 174, 183, 278
H7N9, 149–50, 175
H9N2, 141
Haberman, Maggie, 417, 462

Haddad, Tammy, 104, 152
Hadder, Sharon, 164
Hahn, Steve, 313, 329, 397, 405, 435–36, 458, 466
  congressional testimony and briefings, 309, 352, 371
  Hydroxychloroquine and safety standards, 323–25, 422, 428–29
  quarantine, 370, 372
  testing rollout and competence, 308, 310, 338, 344, 354, 361, 400
  vaccine EUA pressure, 423, 427, 437, 446, 480, 488
  See also FDA
Haley, Nikki, 175
Hall, Bill, 104
  HHS approvals and access, 79, 146
  press briefings organized by, 254
Hamburg, David, 242
Hamburg, Peggy
  breakfasts and career discussions, 75, 138, 502
  panels and lectures with Fauci, 170, 270
  See also FDA
Hammer, Mike, 261–62, 269
  Ebola vaccine meetings, 239
Handley, Gray, 164, 212
Hannity, Sean, 311, 322, 336, 373
Hargan, Eric, 198
  Ebola outbreak and vaccine deliberations, 218
  interagency meetings led by, 137, 196, 227
Harkin, Tom, 244
Harlow, Poppy, 9, 15, 124
Harper, Gregg, 184
Harrington, Mark, 53, 57
  AIDS research funding advocacy, 65, 387
  dinners with Fauci, 58
  See also TAG
Harris, Andy, 10, 18, 33–34, 135
Harris, Richard, 13
Harrison, Brian, 285
  COVID-19 testing problems, 306–8, 344
  liaison between Fauci and Azar, 266, 289, 358
Harrison's Textbook of Medicine, 133
Harry Truman Building, 204
Hart Senate Building, 159
Harvard, 425, 493
  lectures and keynotes at, 18, 129–30, 171, 205, 442
  webinars and forums, 51, 126, 381
Harvard Global Health Institute, 205
Harvard Kennedy School, 129
Harvard School of Public Health, 51, 126
Hassett, Kevin, 332, 336
Hassidic Jews, 212, 234, 241, 456
Hastings Center, 479
Hatchett, Richard, 102, 122, 150
  See also CEPI (Coalition for Epidemic Preparedness Innovations)
Hatfill, Mark, 425
Hauck, Heather, 71
Hauer, Gerry, 115
Havana, 133
  See also Cuba; Hotel Nacional de Cuba
Hawaii, 88–89
Hay Adams, 65, 122, 204, 251, 267
Haynes, Bart, 61, 101, 104, 112
HBO, 37
  COVID-19 projects about Fauci, 397, 446
  HIV/AIDS and Larry Kramer programs, 46, 68, 72
Healio, 252
Health Affairs, 123–24, 132
Henderson, D. A., 119, 130
Henderson, David, 302
Hennings, Alexa, 385
Henry Ford Hospital, 428
Hensley, Scott, 174
Hepburn, Matt, 420
Herbert, Gary, 345
Heyer, Heather, 165
  See also Charlottesville
HHS, 12–14, 16–17, 30, 35, 56, 79, 89, 92–93, 99–100, 104, 110–11, 116–17, 121, 127–29, 131, 137, 146, 148, 150, 164–66, 169, 173, 181–84, 186–88, 194, 197, 206, 216, 218, 223–26, 254, 269, 287, 294, 299–300, 312, 319, 334, 355, 368, 378, 395, 407, 415, 447, 467
  ASPA media approvals, 15, 31–33, 44, 149

Azar briefings, 34, 185, 196, 198, 227, 238, 243, 360
COVID-19 coordination, 195, 286, 293, 295, 347, 361
Trump-era personnel, 130, 136, 167, 193
Zika response, 87, 98, 112, 118, 168, 406
See also Azar, Alex; Burwell, Sylvia; Caputo, Mike; Price, Tom
Hiatt, Fred, 43, 65, 73, 245
political and policy conversations, 79, 143, 159, 391
Hicks, Hope
advice to president, 321, 341
press briefings, 320, 354
support for Fauci, 331, 333, 352, 375, 403
Higginbottom, Heather, 82, 87, 91
Hill, Adrian, 39
See also Oxford
Hill, Jim, 58, 197
Hill, The, 15, 114, 241, 408
Fauci interviews with, 231, 415
Future of Healthcare Summit, 251
Hilleman, Maurice, 171, 180
Hilty, Megan, 176
Hirono, Mazie, 426
Hitler, Adolf, 475
HIV Persistence Meeting, 176
HIVR4P, 128, 209
Ho, David, 502
Hodes, Richard, 90, 97, 160, 192, 200
Hodgetts, Tim, 19–20
Hoffmann, John, 484
Hoge, Steve, 421
Holbrooke, Richard, 263
Holdren, John, 97
Holland, Steve, 43
Holman, Wayne, 259
Holman, Wendy, 259
Holmes, Edward, 288
See also Andersen, Kristian
Holt, Lester, 241
Holy Cross, 125, 130, 158, 234, 382, 452
Homer Building, 206
Honduras, 109
Hong Kong, 282, 292, 295
Hoover Institution, 430
Horby, Peter, 39
Horowitz, Larry, 368
Rick Bright inquiry, 367
warnings of pressure on FDA, 423, 427–28, 480, 493
Hosaka, Eric, 319
Hot Zone, The, 247–48
Hotel Kempinski, 261
Hotel Nacional de Cuba, 132–33
See also Havana
Hotez, Peter, 140
Houghton, Michael, 162
House Committee on Science, Space and Technology, 272
House Foreign Affairs Committee, 87
Houston, 167
Hoyer, Steny, 87–88, 90, 296
HPIM Editorial Board, 76
HPTN, 47
annual meetings, Fauci talks at, 45, 248
prevention trials (AMP, VRC01), 180, 430
treatment as prevention (HPTN-052), 52, 54
See also HPTN 083
HPTN 083, 139
See also HPTN
HRSA, 120–21, 195, 232
Hubei Province, 288
See also Wuhan
Hudson, Kathy, 34, 115
Huerta, Dolores, 493–94
Huffington Post, 71
Humphrey Building, 30, 152
briefings of HHS Secretaries, 137, 154, 182, 188, 212
ceremonial and farewell events, 128, 141
Ebola meetings with African presidents, 17, 35
press briefings, 102, 183, 270
Hunt, Al, 119
Hunter, Leah, 56
Huntsman, 172
Hurricane Sandy, 141
Hurst, Natalie, 374
Huskey, Jim, 225, 227
Huskey, JoAnne, 225–27
Hutch, 72
Hutchinson, Asa, 346
HVTN, 112, 132, 157, 291

See also HVTN 702
HVTN 702, 291
adjuvant selection, alum vs. MF59, 112, 114
press coverage, 132
See also HVTN

I

i24NEWS, 180
IAVI, 221
ID Week, 170
IDRC (International Development Research Center), 135
IDSA, 158, 170
Ilunga Kalenga, Oly
Ebola therapeutics and vaccine requests, 193, 240
resignation, firing, and arrest, 262
See also Democratic Republic of the Congo
Immanuel, Stella, 422, 424
IMPAACT, 45
In Style, 414
India, 10, 126
Inglesby, Tom, 377, 489
Ingraham, Laura, 238
INSERM, 23–26, 31, 54, 202
See also Delfraissy, Jean-François; Levy, Yves
Inskeep, Steve, 138
Inslee, 312, 462
See also Washington State
Instagram, 332, 373
Institute for Human Virology, 61, 186
See also Gallo, Bob; Redfield, Bob
International AIDS Society, 53, 408
Amsterdam meeting (2018), 110, 163, 186, 197, 207, 252
COVID-19 sessions (2020), 387, 406
Vancouver meeting (2015), 45, 54
International Filovirus Meeting, 26
Invisible Killers, 186
Iowa, 343
Ippolito, Giuseppe, 331
Iradukunda, Favorite, 190
Iran, 18, 191, 303, 306, 325
COVID-19 spread and travel restrictions, 304–5, 307–8
U.S.-Iran tensions, 55, 143, 277
See also Souleimani, Quassim
Iraq, 18, 42, 70, 89, 143, 277
Ireland, 320, 325
Ireland, Kathy, 161
Isaacson, Walter, 161
Isakson, Johnny, 204
ISIS, 14–15, 18, 70, 72, 268
Israel, 191
See also Netanyahu, Benjamin
Italy, 128
COVID-19 cases and deaths, 202, 318, 322–31, 371
See also Lombardy; Renzi, Matteo

J

Jackson, Jesse, Sr., 404
Jacksonville, 420
Jacobs, Andre, 395, 400, 432
JAMA, 73, 170, 205, 223, 246
Ending the HIV Epidemic editorial, 224–26
Fauci's papers and commentaries, 171
See also Bauchner, Howard
Jamison, Dean, 162
Janssen
COVID-19 vaccine trial diversity, 446, 476, 480
Ebola vaccine (Ad26/MVA) in DRC, 103, 210, 235–37, 253, 269
See Johnson & Johnson
See also ENSEMBLE
Japan, 279, 303, 306
COVID-19 case spread, 280, 301–2, 304–5
Diamond Princess outbreak, 293–94, 296–300, 302
See also Diamond Princess
Jarrett, Valerie, 32
domestic AIDS initiative, 43, 52, 64, 195
Ebola and Zika meetings, 107, 126
Jefferson Hotel, 17, 55, 73, 90, 153, 195, 206, 243
Jeong Eun-kyeong, 502
See also Korea Disease Control and Prevention Agency
Jernigan, Dan, 205
Jessop, Kyle, 262

JFK Airport, 279–81, 290
Jha, Ashish, 268, 427
Jiankui, He, 214, 222
Jinping, Xi, 283
  COVID-19 lockdown response in China, 284
  WHO delegation to China, 153, 293, 297
  See also China
John Maddox Prize, 495
John, Elton, 478
Johns Hopkins Hospital, 19
Johns Hopkins University, 40, 104, 135, 203, 272
Johnson & Johnson, 210, 238–39, 253, 269, 390
  See also Gorsky, Alex; Operation Warp Speed; Stoffels, Paul
Johnson, Bob, 360
Johnson, Boris, 318
Johnson, Eddie Bernice, 272
Johnson, Jeh, 126, 128
Johnson, Kyle, 234
Johnson, Magic, 501
Johnson, Steve, 189
Joint Base Andrews, 261
Jones, Doug, 407
Jordan, 14–15
Jordan, Jim, 423
Jordan, Vernon, 18, 143
Judd, Ashley, 48
Justice Department, 129, 145

K

KABC, 232, 242
Kabila, 223, 261
  See also Democratic Republic of the Congo
Kadlec, Bob, 183, 198, 227, 265, 287, 297, 357, 359–60
  ASPR vaccine policy, 218, 223
  BARDA failures and Bright, 355–56, 358, 361–62, 367–68, 467
  biodefense planning, 188, 289
  bioterrorism focus, 145, 173, 196, 222, 234, 246, 288
  COVID-19 congressional briefings, 286, 309
  Diamond Princess evacuations, 298–99, 301–2
  See also ASPR
Kaepernick, Colin, 493
Kagame, 66, 263
  See also Rwanda
Kahn, Ian, 104, 152
Kampala, 263
  See also Uganda
Kan, Derek, 282
Kardashian, Kim, 362
Karim, Quarraisha, 190
Karim, Salim, 54, 163
Karl, Jon, 395, 457–58, 479, 496
Kasper, Dennis, 104, 189, 193
Katz, Debbie, 268
Katz, Steve, 219
Kavanaugh, Brett, 206–7
  See also Ford, Christine Blasey
Kawasaki-like syndrome, 371
Kawata, Paul, 168, 198, 260, 273
Kay, Katty, 17, 182, 254, 422, 492
Kelly, Mary Louise, 61
Kemp, 355–56
  See also Georgia (US state)
Kemp, Allison, 50
Kennedy Center, 36, 74, 84, 500
Kennedy, Ethel, 494
Kennedy, Joseph, 403
Kennedy, Kerry, 494
  See also Ripple of Hope Award
Kennedy, Mary, 147, 153, 243
Kennedy, Robert F., Jr.
  family concern over anti-vaccine activism, 140, 274
  Trump vaccine commission claim, 139–40, 157
Kennedy, Ted, 62
Kentucky, 421
Van Kerkhove, Maria, 388
  See also WHO
Kerry, Vanessa, 61, 159
Kessler, David, 489, 499, 502
Kessler, Jenna, 247
Khazan, Olga, 161
Kieny, Marie-Paule, 40, 61, 145
  Guinea ring vaccination trial dispute, 26–28, 52

WHO meetings and calls led, 66, 107
Kikwete, Jakaya, 274
Kim, Jim, 85, 185, 194
See also World Bank
King, Angus, 352
King, Karin, 286
Kinshasa, 209, 213, 261, 269
See also Democratic Republic of the Congo
Kirchhoff, Chris, 71
Kirschner, Marc, 44, 160
Kivu, 198
Klain, Ron, 476
Biden transition liaison, 84, 472, 482–84, 489, 498
pandemic preparedness talks and panels, 10, 16, 140, 162–63, 205–6, 296
See also Biden, Joe; Ebola
Klotman, Mary, 203
KNX, 111, 139
Konde, Many Kader, 57
Koopmans, M.P.G., 290
Korea Disease Control and Prevention Agency, 502
See also Jeong Eun-kyeong; South Korea
Korsch, George, 122
Kottilil, Shyam, 124, 142
Kramer, Larry, 9, 31, 37, 46, 106, 382–83
See also ACT-UP; Larry Kramer: In Love and Anger
Krause, Phil, 56, 96
Krause, Richard, 9
Krellenstein, James, 260
Community engagement, COVID research, 387, 389
NYC PPE shortage warning, 323, 327
Truvada/PrEP pricing activism, 189
Krishnamoorthi, 412
Kuchler, Hannah, 475
Kudlow, Larry, 303–4, 317, 346
Kulldorff, Martin, 455
See also Great Barrington Declaration
Kupferschmidt, Kai, 25–26
Kurds, 268
See also Syria
Kushner, Charles, 500
Kushner, Jared, 317, 319, 321, 343, 367
CDC, skepticism toward, 328, 331
early COVID-19 response, 282, 288, 318, 320, 354, 399
intermediary role, 138, 157, 342, 459, 473
Operation Warp Speed and vaccines, 378, 380, 421, 477
press and media, 147, 340, 363
reopening plans, 330, 332, 344, 349
See also Trump, Donald
Kutcher, Ashton, 501

L

La Montagne, John Ring, 15
LabCorp, 315
Labor Day, 436, 440–41
Lackland Air Force Base, 298, 303
See also Diamond Princess
Lafayette Park, 384, 387
See also Floyd, George; St. John's Church
LaHart, Daniel, 245, 384, 395
Lamb, Brian, 9
Lamont, Ned, 335, 424
Lancet, 162, 185
Lancet Commission on Tuberculosis, 162, 185
Landrieu, Mitch, 106
Lane, Cliff, 10, 14–15, 23, 26, 28, 49–51, 57, 67–69, 145, 198, 201, 205–6, 208, 212, 239, 254, 256, 333, 353, 382, 433–36
COVID-19 drug and vaccine trials, 296–97, 326, 328, 344–45, 362, 381, 458, 476
DRC Ebola outbreak response, 199–200, 202–4, 207, 209–11, 213–14, 235–38, 255, 257–58, 277
EUA pressure, resistance to, 427, 437, 467, 480, 488
HIV anti-α4β7 research, 70–73
MSF BioBank discussions, 36, 45
RCT advocacy, praised for, 24, 40, 89, 150
Trump's COVID-19 testing, 457, 459
West African Ebola trials, 9, 16–22, 25, 27, 29–31, 35, 46–48, 52–53, 61, 80, 138, 315
See also PREVAIL (Partnership for Research on Ebola in Liberia)
Lange, Joep, 128
Langer, Robert S., 73

Langreth, Bob, 294
Lansky, Mary, 120
LaPook, Jon, 447, 458
  60 Minutes profiles, 15, 88, 113, 123, 153, 184, 244, 285, 459–61, 478
Larry Kramer: In Love and Anger, 46
  See also Kramer, Larry
Laskaris, Alexander Mark, 29
Lasker Fellows program, 115
Lauer, Mike, 196, 436–37
De Laurentis, 133
Lawlor, James, 298
LAX
  COVID-19 entry screening, 279–81
  flight diversion and quarantine, 292
Lead, The, 99, 360, 418, 458, 474
  See also CNN; Tapper, Jake
Leahy, Patrick, 160
Leanhardt, David, 138
Leavitt, Mike, 246
Ledgerwood, Julie, 96
Leesburg, 123
Legget, Lance, 167
Legionnaires' disease, 56–57
Lehrer, Jim, 206
Lehrer, Kate, 206
Lemon, Don, 152, 165, 409, 422–23, 497
Leonardo da Vinci Award, 467
Lerner family, 187, 234
Lerner, Andrea, 383
Lerner, Annette, 422
Lerner, Mark, 411
  See also Washington Nationals
Lerner, Ted, 422
Leshner, Alan, 34
Levine Cava, Daniella, 479, 487
Levy, Steven, 422
Levy, Yves, 19, 23, 26–28, 31, 163, 202
  See also INSERM
Lewin, Sharon, 466
Lewis, John, 192–93
Li, Ted, 419
Libby, Scooter, 213
Liberia
  Ebola cases decline, 16, 39, 50–51, 75
  PREVAC trial, 200, 236, 257
  PREVAIL vaccine trial, 9–10, 17, 19, 23, 25–27, 32, 35, 40, 80, 205
  VSV vaccine experiment, 92, 94
  See also Ebola; Monrovia; PREVAIL (Partnership for Research on Ebola in Liberia); Sirleaf, Ellen Johnson
Liberian Civil War, 80
Lidell, Chris, 147, 155
Lilly, 389, 452, 467
Lincoln Memorial, 483
Lincoln Project, 412, 470
Lipkin, Ian, 244, 256, 423–24
Lipsett Auditorium, 23
Lipton, Eric, 347, 417
LIR, 44, 250
Lombardy, 331
  See also Italy
London, 10, 138, 231, 384
London patient, 231
London School of Hygiene and Tropical Medicine, 236
Longondo, Eteni, 261, 265
Los Angeles, 335, 381, 492
Los Angeles Times, 100, 181, 259, 270
Louisiana, 326
  See also Edwards, John Bell
Love, Kelly, 325
Low Library, 211
Lowey, Nita, 10, 91, 97, 106, 244, 296, 310
Lowy, Doug, 37, 51, 58, 90, 97, 160
Lucey, Dan, 122
Lurie, Nicki, 61, 114
  ASPR transition, 141–42
  BARDA funding of Emergent, 34, 115
  See also ASPR
Lyme disease, 243, 247
Lyon, 268
Lyons, Chip, 152

M

Ma Xiaowei, 283
Ma, Yo-Yo, 136
mAb114, 259
  development from Kikwit survivor, 193, 199, 242
  early treatment in DRC outbreak, 192, 200–203
  PALM results versus REGN-EB3, 255–57, 260, 262

randomized controlled trial, 207, 209–10, 213, 218, 243
See also Ebola; Muyembe; PALM trial
Magazine, People, 476, 488
Maher, Carmen, 116–17
Mahmoud, Adel, 196
Mai Mai, 235, 262, 271, 277
See also Democratic Republic of the Congo
Malac, Deborah, 263–64
Mali, 200, 236
Malone, Bets, 430
Maloney, Carolyn, 316
Mammen, Mathai, 480
Manchin, Joe, 310, 351, 495
Manfred, Rob, 487
See also MLB
Mango, Peter, 253, 344
Manning, Samantha, 277
Manocherian, Jeb, 86, 188
Manolio, Teri, 185
Mar-a-Lago, 314
See also Trump, Donald
March Air Reserve Base, 285–87
See also Wuhan
Marchionne, Marilyn, 222
Marine Corps Air Station Miramar, 291, 295–96
Marine One, 309
Marketplace, 221
Markey, Ed, 68
HIV/AIDS events and panels, 86, 124, 159
universal influenza vaccine legislation, 229, 250
Marks, Peter, 359, 434
convalescent plasma EUA, 437–39, 480
COVID-19 vaccine strategy and OWS, 360, 381
political pressure on EUAs, 423, 427–28, 437, 488
vaccine planning, 96, 212, 238
See also FDA
Marovich, Mary, 103
Marriott Marquis, 59, 168, 170, 175
Marston, Hilary, 71
coauthor with Fauci, 170
staff lead on response planning, 83, 162, 382
Martin, Malcolm, 121, 208
Martin, Michel, 401
Martinez, Davey, 187
Marty, Ken, 400
Maryland, 33, 168–69, 175
Maryland, University of, 124, 186
Mascola, John, 168, 171, 382, 478
COVID-19 vaccine trial negotiations, 362, 365, 381, 383, 389
vaccine and antibody research, 54, 83, 96, 101, 143, 158, 202, 244, 248, 430
See also VRC
Massachusetts, 267, 307
Masur Auditorium
Fauci's lectures at, 97, 130
guest lectures at, 55, 113, 131, 136, 186, 251
Masur, Henry, 142
Matisse Restaurant, 161, 165, 196, 203
Maxmen, Amy, 252
Maxwell, Ghislaine, 408
Mayfield, Curtis, 332
Mayo Clinic, 363–64, 435
Mazrui, Al, 122
Mbeki, Thabo, 461
See also Duesberg, Peter; South Africa
McCabe, 185
McCain, John, 190
McCarthy, Gina, 82
McCarthy, Kevin, 297, 318
congressional briefings with Fauci, 90, 310, 338
COVID-19 policy moments, 334, 474
McClatchy, 483
McConaughey, Matthew, 431
McConnell, Mitch, 87, 154, 181
government shutdowns and, 224
Trump, support for, 275, 474
McCormick, Kelley, 152
McCray, Eugene, 71
McCune, Mike, 207–8, 216
McDonough, Denis, 32, 101, 143
domestic HIV/AIDS initiative talks, 43
media communications views, 141, 362
personal emails with Fauci, 254
Situation Room meetings, 82

White House events, 52, 128
Zika response coordination, 84–85, 116
McDougal, Karen, 185
McEnany, Kayleigh
hydroxychloroquine claims, 383, 428
press briefings, 358, 360, 384–85, 397
press clearance, 376, 379, 396, 398
White House divisions, 399, 403, 474
McGingle, Laurie, 410
McGovern, Gail, 422
McGowan, Dorothy, 252
McKay, Betsy, 193
McKinley, 179, 397
MCM (Montgomery County Media), 241, 246
McNeill, Donald, 95–96, 131, 447
MCR-1 gene, 109
Meacham, Jon, 168, 216
Meadows, Mark, 313, 328, 359, 372, 374, 424, 453, 469
control of Fauci's media access, 288, 360, 362, 379, 393, 402–3, 405–10, 412–15, 426, 428–29, 439, 454, 458, 468, 470
COVID exposure and quarantine, 314, 370–71, 411
downplaying of pandemic, 436, 438, 464, 477–79
pressure on FDA authorizations, 423, 427, 435, 437, 440, 465–67, 488
reopening faction and White House schism, 326, 329–30, 335–36, 353, 398–99, 403, 410, 416–17, 425
supportive calls to Fauci, 373, 375
Trump's COVID illness and, 450–52, 455–57, 459
See also Trump, Donald
Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA), 488
Meet the Press, 172
appearances, 140, 308, 314–15, 320, 416, 485
appearances blocked, 405, 424, 461
See also NBC; Todd, Chuck
Melbourne, 466
Menendez, Bob, 269
Meng, Grace, 426
Merck, 165
Ebola vaccine (VSV-EBOV), 52, 223, 245, 269
Frazier as CEO, 196
See also Frazier, Ken
Merieux, 269
MERS, 43–44, 278
See also South Korea
Messonier, Nancy, 193, 250, 283
coordination with NIH on responses, 205, 244
pandemic warning and backlash, 279, 303–4, 306
panels and hearings with Fauci, 212, 228–29, 296
removed from COVID response, 305, 345
social distancing, advocacy for, 307, 312
vaccine distribution concerns, 481, 493
See also CDC
Mets, 234
MEURI, 214, 223
Mexico, 76
Mexico City, 252–53
MF59, 63, 76, 112
MI6, 140
Miami, 119, 176, 442
Mayors' calls, 440–41, 443–44, 462, 479, 487
Zika outbreak, 112–13, 118, 120–21, 125
Miami Beach, 118–19
Miami-Dade County, 487
Zika local transmission, 111–13, 117
Zika travel guidance, pregnant women, 112, 118
See also Zika virus
Mica, 89
Michael, Molly, 418
Michael, Nelson, 202
Michigan, 353, 355, 362, 477
See also Whitmer, Gretchen
MIDAS, 328
Middle East, 18
Mikolo, Jacqueline, 205, 265
Mikovits, Judy, 370, 419
Mikulski, Barbara, 86, 123
Milici, Reynard, 158
Milken Institute, 59, 270, 492

Milken Institute Future of Health Summit, 492
Miller, Katie
  Comms control, 306–8, 316, 352, 358, 366–67, 399, 402–3
  POTUS contact, 386, 418, 434, 456
  WH exposures, 370–71
  See also Pence, Mike
Miller, Steve, 180, 317, 325, 456–57
Milley, 342, 356, 387
Mills, Cheryl, 159–60
Milton, Don, 426
Milwaukee, 377
Minor, Lloyd, 410
MIT, 73
Mitchell, Andrea, 15, 44, 113, 120–21, 404, 422, 441–42, 474, 503
  booking blocked in 2020, 405
  interview angering Trump, 443
  MSNBC interviews with Fauci, 109, 455
Mitchell, Brian Stokes, 176
Mkhize, Zweli Lawrence, 265
  See also South Africa
MLB, 69, 341, 390, 487
  See also Manfred, Rob
MMWR, 98, 382
Mnuchin, Steve, 310, 317, 335, 346, 423
Moderna, 435, 476, 478, 496
  conflict over trial governance, 383, 387, 389, 392
  efficacy results, 477, 481
  emergency use authorization and rollout, 485, 494–95, 497
  EUA timing and trial blinding, 465
  phase 3 trial, 420–21, 427
  vaccine development with VRC, 278, 345, 378
  See also Bancel, Stephane; Graham, Barney; Operation Warp Speed; Zaks, Tal
Moe, Matthew, 429
Monaco, Lisa, 32, 82
  Ebola and Zika response meetings, 116
  Fauci's media role and, 83, 141, 362
  Social encounters, 52, 69
Monohan, John, 185
Monrovia, 35, 80
  See also Liberia
Montana, 478
Montgomery County, 314
Monto, Arnold, 465
Moonshot for Cancer, 92
Moore, Graham, 126
Moore, Stephen, 411
Morell, Mike, 103, 199
Morens, David, 79
Morgenstern, Brian, 496
Morning Edition, 106, 138
  See also NPR
Morrison, Steve, 122, 248, 419
MOSAICO, 252, 254
Moscow, 164, 172
  See also Russia
Motsoaledi, Aaron, 162
MSF, 211, 213
  BioBank negotiations, 36, 45
  DRC trial, obstruction of, 209–10, 223
  Refusal of randomized trials, 27, 53, 66–67
  See also Delaunay, Sophie; Ebola
MSNBC
  Andrea Mitchell interviews, 15, 44, 113, 120–21, 422, 442–43, 455, 474, 490
  MSNBC appearances, 57, 84, 107, 109, 117, 119, 230, 294, 307, 441, 444, 464, 480, 494–95
Mueller, Robert, 160, 228, 245
  report, release and aftermath, 233
  Russia investigation, 224
Mugyenyi, Peter, 264
Muir, David, 322, 427, 429
Mulangu, Sabue, 242
Mullen, Michael, 412
Mulvaney, Mick
  chaired Deputies meetings, 284–86, 293, 297, 301, 307
  impeachment remarks, 269, 292
  staffing changes, 253, 313
Mundel, Trevor, 51, 216, 350
  See also BMGF (Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation)
Munoz, Cecilia, 71–72, 195
Munster, Vincent, 205
Murad, Nadia, 243
Murphy, Phil, 335, 339
  See also New Jersey

Murphy, Tim, 14
Murray, Chris, 333
Murray, Patty, 269, 402, 446
  COVID-19 testing criticized by, 309, 318, 352
  HELP Committee ranking member, 87, 89, 160, 292
  See also Senate HELP Committee
Murthy, Vivek, 118, 484, 489, 498–99
Museveni, 264
  See also Uganda
Mutombo, Dikembe, 210
Muyembe, 253, 257, 262, 269
  See also Democratic Republic of the Congo; mAb114; PALM trial

N

Nabarro, David, 117, 145
  See also Global Health Crisis Task Force
Nabel, Gary, 13, 50, 94, 168, 229
Najar, Nida, 179
Nandy, Robin, 189
Napa Valley, 58
Naples, 225
NAS, 189, 243
  Fauci's presentations at, 72, 97, 194, 222
  Garden Party, 37, 104
  SARS-CoV-2 origins inquiry, 289, 293
NASTAD, 207
Natcher Building, 114
  conferences and panels at, 189, 207, 251
  SCIF classified teleconferences, 75, 102, 222, 265, 269
Nath, Avi, 24
Nation, The, 344
National Academy of Medicine (NAM)
  Ebola clinical-trials — Keck Center meeting, 61, 89
  NAM reports/commissions, 115, 150
  speeches — NAM/NAS panels, 107, 137, 194, 208, 272
National Baseball Hall of Fame, 417, 419
National Building Museum, 42
National Cathedral, 216, 265
National Geographic, 247, 457
  COVID-era documentary (2020), 484
  Ebola documentary (2019), 224, 248
  See also Hot Zone, The
National Guard, 329, 335
National HIV Prevention Conference, 73, 232
National Minority AIDS Coalition, 198
National Press Club, 98, 117, 146, 197
National Ryan White Conference on Care and Treatment, 120
Nature, 25, 252, 495, 500
Navarro, Peter, 341, 428
  hydroxychloroquine advocacy, 340, 383, 425
  USA Today op-ed against Fauci, 411, 413, 415
NBA, 210, 464–65, 502
  See also Silver, Adam
NBC, 13, 44, 79–81, 83, 91, 99, 110, 113, 117–20, 146, 181, 209, 230, 241, 289, 300–301, 313, 325, 339, 346, 441, 478, 497
  Fauci kept off air, 358, 405, 427, 457
  Fauci's Nightly News appearances, 103, 109, 111
  local news with Doreen Gentzler, 111–12, 185, 197, 235, 287
  network interviews, 82, 349
  See also Meet the Press; Today Show
NCI, 13, 29
  See also NIH
Nebraska, 218, 299–300, 343
Neergaard, Lauren, 180
NEJM, 181, 223, 247
  Fauci's Perspectives and papers in, 67, 79, 147, 174, 259
  German COVID-19 transmission report, 287, 291–92
  peanut allergy studies, 17, 91
Nesbitt, LaQuandra, 366, 474
Netanyahu, Benjamin, 18
  See also Israel
Netherlands, 377
New Jersey, 215
  See also Murphy, Phil
New Orleans, 55, 106, 160, 169, 326, 372, 398
New York City, 234, 319, 323, 342, 366, 388, 446, 488
  COVID-19 PPE and ventilator shortages, 327–28, 333

COVID-19 surge as benchmark, 309–10, 324–25, 329–30, 334, 336–38, 343–44, 372, 387, 389, 406, 436, 445, 447–48, 490, 492, 497
Fauci's trips and lectures, 17, 98, 109, 159, 205, 210, 265
health officials, consultations with, 308, 311–15, 320–22, 331–32, 335, 386, 390, 398, 456, 474, 489, 491
Legionnaires' disease outbreak (2015), 56–57
measles outbreak, 241, 252, 367
See also Cuomo, Andrew; De Blasio, Bill
New York Hospital, 170
New York Post, 184, 460
New York State, 199, 211, 392
New York Times, 42, 73, 109, 132, 138, 253, 255, 380, 433–35, 462
coverage of research findings, 139, 440
pre-briefings and editor briefings, 66, 87, 100, 106–8, 113, 117, 179, 203, 226, 361, 364–66, 373, 398–99, 402, 437–38, 503
profiles of Fauci, 406
Trump COVID response criticized, 341, 347, 415, 417, 442–43
White House clearance for interviews, 378–79, 400, 403–5, 407
New York Yankees, 419
New Yorker, 252, 270, 345, 414
New Zealand, 447
Newseum, 68, 123, 172, 193
Newsom, 314, 321
See also California
Newsweek, 350, 446
Nexstar TV, 259
NFID, 104, 191
NFL, 390, 396, 398, 490
pandemic season prospects, 399
political backlash over Fauci's comments, 395, 397
See also Smith, DeMaurice
NHL, 341, 390, 399, 487
See also Bettman, Gary
NHL Players Association, 490
NIAF, 75, 98
NIAID (National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases), 6, 9, 12, 132, 215, 497
budget and funding, 90, 157, 160–61, 311
Clinical Center evaluation, 104
COVID-19 vaccine development, 362, 375
Ebola research and treatments, 25, 89, 94, 199, 207, 213–14, 256–57
Fauci, directorship of, 127, 143, 149–50, 159, 162, 164, 184, 191, 198, 267, 418, 489
Gates Foundation partnership, 158, 170, 247, 338
international collaborations, 10, 54, 79, 98, 133, 140, 151–52, 163, 189, 212, 248
peanut allergy research, 17, 139
See also NIH; VRC
Nicholas, Peter, 349
NIDA, 18, 33
See also NIH
NIH, 44, 70–71, 82, 86, 88, 92, 104, 124–25, 138, 173, 199, 221, 270, 332, 373, 400, 449, 457, 467, 497
budget and appropriations, 18, 53, 58, 65, 91, 97, 102, 148–49, 155, 160, 187–88, 192, 240, 310
Clinical Center scandal, 106, 115, 438
COVID-19 response, 279, 293, 302–4, 322, 335, 347, 353, 358–59, 371–72, 374, 413, 419, 437, 439–40, 480, 499
directorship politics, 35, 63, 136–37, 139–40, 144, 156, 198, 232
Ebola clinical trials, 19, 25, 30, 51–52, 61–62, 89, 131, 196, 202
Ebola patient care in SCSU, 20, 24, 32
visits by dignitaries, 10, 90, 146, 157–59, 186, 191–94, 210, 213, 216, 265, 309, 363–65
Zika research and funding, 87, 93, 101, 103, 114, 116–17, 122–23, 126
See also Clinical Center; Collins, Francis; NCI; NIAID (National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases); NIDA; Tabak, Larry; Varmus, Harold; Zerhouni, Elias
NIH Clinical Associate program, 258, 271
Nimaga, 213

De Niro, Robert, 468
Nixon, 451
NLM, 328
Noah, Trevor, 412, 445
Nobel Prize, 54, 73, 162, 243, 492
Norfolk, 335
North Carolina, 389–91, 449
North Dakota, 346
North Korea, 153
Norway
  political conflict over trials, 25, 29, 131
  ring vaccination trial, 23–24, 26–27, 35, 56
Novartis, 63
Novavax, 389, 493
  See also Operation Warp Speed
Now This, 234
NPR, 61, 86, 91, 108, 113, 117, 174–75, 179, 181, 221, 241, 243, 250, 255, 401, 403, 444, 496, 502
  COVID-19 interviews, 292
  Ebola interviews, 31, 138, 201
  influenza interviews, 176–78, 180, 183–84, 277–79
  measles interviews, 230, 242
  moderated panels and talks, 42
  Zika interviews, 82–85, 121
  See also All Things Considered; Morning Edition
NSC, 274
  COVID-19 response, 279, 305, 317
  Ebola response, 213, 266
  Influenza preparedness, 141, 173, 227
  Ziemer, Tim: Global Health Security, 151, 175, 223
  Zika response, 82, 92, 101, 114, 116, 140
  See also Ziemer, Tim

O

O'Brien, Bob, 317, 414
O'Brien, Soledad, 182
O'Connell, Dawn, 115–19, 121, 127
O'Connell, Patrick, 275
O'Connor, Larry, 242
O'Donnell, Norah
  CBS interviews, 11, 83, 181, 285, 327, 459, 492
  Holiday party, 137, 175
O'Leary, Ann, 321
O'Malley, Martin, 155
O'Neill Institute, 46, 122
O'Reilly, Eileen, 235, 278, 280
O'Shaughnessy, Laura, 206
O'Shaughnessy, Tim, 206
O'Sullivan, Meghan, 431
Oakland, 162
OAR, 34, 213
  budget reprioritization conflict, 33
  budget, activist concerns, 53–54
Obama, Barack, 83, 86, 98–99, 104–6, 108, 111–13, 147, 185, 190, 225, 265, 288, 293, 319, 330, 363, 376–77, 385, 421, 430, 465
  communications strategy, 12, 36, 48, 55, 70, 141, 362
  Cuba outreach, 134
  Ebola response meetings, 15, 31
  HIV/AIDS ending initiative, 52, 195
  measles vaccination debate, 13
  transition to Trump, 140, 142
  Trump wiretapping accusation, 148
  Zika strategy briefings, 82, 84–85, 107, 109–10, 114–16, 135
  Zika supplemental funding request, 87–93, 100–103, 115
Obama, Michelle, 111
Obst, Marty, 475
Offit, Paul, 171, 465
OGA, 174, 186, 198, 204, 251, 261
Ohio, 421
Oklahoma, 396
Olsen, Karen, 235
Olsen, Ted, 267
Olympic Games, 85
OMB, 58, 82, 195, 231
  HIV/AIDS initiatives, briefings on, 213, 232
  NIH funding and testimony restrictions, 149, 160, 303
  outbreak-response meetings, 162, 223
Omenn, Gil, 465
On Point, 180
ONAP, 43, 68, 71, 73, 120
  See also Brooks, Doug
ONE, 175, 373, 444

Opening Up America Again, 351, 355, 358–59
drafting and release, 352–53
states ignoring guidelines, 354, 356–57, 394
See also Blueprint for Testing to Open America Again
Operation Warp Speed, 376–77, 379
disputes with pharmaceutical companies, 420, 427
Kushner's involvement and internal turmoil, 378, 380–81
launch and goals, 375, 476
See also 2019-nCoV; AstraZeneca; Moderna; Novavax; Perna, Gus; Pfizer; Slaoui, Moncef
Oracle, 328–29
Oregon, 307
Ortagus, Morgan, 422
Osterholm, Mike, 179, 301
OSTP, 142, 183, 289, 293
Outbreak (exhibit), 191, 193
Oval Office, 324, 336, 424
confrontations with Trump, 323, 330, 341, 357, 376, 425
meetings with Trump, 155, 335
press events and signings, 334, 359–61, 363
Trump, COVID-19 briefings of, 285–88, 304, 317, 325, 358, 362, 421, 430, 442
Trump's warm greetings, 293, 385
Zika briefings of Obama, 107–10
Oxford
See also AstraZeneca
Oxford-NIH Fellowship program, 164

P

P5, 18, 63, 75
Pablos-Mendez, Ariel, 87, 91, 123
Pace, Julie, 180
Pacino, Al, 132
Padilla, 127
Page, Larry, 156, 247
Page, Lucinda, 247
PAHO, 85, 104, 151
PALM trial, 258, 269
DRC personnel, 242, 261–62, 277
results announcement and messaging, 255–57, 259–60
See also Democratic Republic of the Congo; Ebola; mAb114; Muyembe; Regeneron; Remdesivir; ZMapp
Palmore, Tara, 302
Pancheri, Giovanna, 384
Pantaleo, Gepi, 163
Pape, Bill, 190
Papy, Paluku Mahamba, 271
Paquette, Catherine, 113
Parikh, Asit, 71
Paris, 9, 69–70
Park, Alice, 249
Parkman, Sheila, 80
Parsey, Mersad, 360
Partners in Health, 19, 32, 194
See also Farmer, Paul
Pate, Mohammad Ali, 257
Patrick, Dan (lieutenant governor), 404–5
Paul, Bill, 60, 130
Paul, Rand, 6
attacks on Fauci, 417, 454, 485–86
Senate HELP hearing, 373, 402
vaccination debate, 13–14
Paules, Cat, 147, 170, 174, 247
Paumgarten, Nick, 252
PaxVax, 167–68, 195
PBS NewsHour
COVID-19 interview, 287, 300, 325, 404, 413, 455, 482
Ebola segment, 76, 138, 209, 250, 279
influenza series, 249, 251
measles interview, 11, 225, 242
research interview, 17, 42, 56, 111, 226
See also Woodruff, Judy
Pearle, David, 233
Pebble Beach, 318
Pelosi, Nancy, 106
administration negotiations, 292, 423
hostility toward Fauci, 318, 345
powder letters, 439, 490
requests briefings, 103, 286
Pence, Karen, 497
Pence, Mike, 145, 306, 309, 311, 314–15, 317, 323–24, 350, 367, 383, 392–93, 402, 405, 407, 416, 472, 480, 485

coronavirus coordinator appointment, 304–5
Fauci, relationship with, 215, 376, 403, 408–9, 417, 434, 475
Fauci, support for, 348
governors and Congress, briefings of, 310, 312, 345–47, 349, 351–53, 398, 474
optimistic messaging by, 400–401, 404, 406, 479, 488
Task Force meetings led by, 284, 307–8, 313, 316, 319–22, 366, 375, 455, 471, 473
VRC visit and masks, 363–65, 399, 497
See also Coronavirus Task Force; Miller, Katie; Short, Mark; Troye, Olivia
Penn, Sean, 407
Pennsylvania, 228
2020 election and Trump, 469–71, 484
MCR-1 colistin resistance case, 108–9
Pennsylvania, University of, 63, 228
Penrod, Kenny, III, 259
PEPFAR, 88, 134, 195, 215
15th anniversary celebrations, 190, 194, 196, 204, 268
Birx as head, 75, 274, 305
documentaries and media credit, 36, 72, 165
Fauci as architect, 52, 68, 124, 127, 137, 232, 264
model for domestic initiatives, 142, 213, 225, 251
Rwanda funding controversy, 59–60, 65–66
See also AIDS; Bush, George W.; Dybul, Mark; Ending the AIDS Epidemic plan; Global Fund
Perez, 133
Perlman, David, 396
Perna, Gus, 502
doubts about distribution competence, 390, 481, 493
OWS logistics chief, 376, 479, 491
See also Operation Warp Speed
Peru, 164
Pessina, Stefano, 243
Petersen, Lyle, 121
Petraeus, David, 18, 275
Petraeus, Holly, 176, 243
Pfautch, Roy, 206
Pfizer, 435, 488
Bourla's calls to Fauci, 473
EUA submission and authorization, 475, 485–87, 494–96
pricing and procurement disputes, 394, 427, 493
trial efficacy data, 465, 481
See also Bourla, Albert; Dolsten, Mikael; Operation Warp Speed
Pharmaceutical Development Branch, 105
PHEIC (Public Health Emergency of International Concern), 250–54, 282
See also WHO
PHEMCE, 222
Philadelphia, 73, 124, 235
Phoenix, 69
Piccigallo, Phil, 42
Pierce, Bill, 186
Pinellas County, 120
Piot, Peter, 39, 124, 236, 253
See also UNAIDS
Pittsburgh, 270
Podesta, John, 187
Policy Coordinating Committee (PCC), 266, 279
COVID-19 screening and travel restrictions, 267, 280–81, 296
Ebola outbreak meetings, 253, 258, 265
See also Ruggiero, Anthony
Politico, 240–41, 287, 312–14, 373, 386, 433, 475
critical coverage of COVID response, 397
Polowczyk, John, 342, 368
Pompeo, Mike, 217
See also State Department
Pompeo, Susan, 217
Pope, Amy
Ebola Response Coordinator, 32, 75
NSC Zika coordination, 92, 100–102, 107, 114
Puerto Rico Zika response, 115–16
Portland, 440
Potomac River, 259
Pottinger, Matthew, 284–85, 414
Powderly, Bill, 170
Powell, Colin, 36
Power, Samantha, 128

Prather, Kimberly, 426
Precision Medicine, 37, 66, 132
PREP Act, 316
PrEP4ALL, 260
  See also Truvada
President's Malaria Initiative, 151, 232, 273
  See also Ziemer, Tim
Pretomanid, 256
PREVAC, 200, 211, 236
PREVAIL (Partnership for Research on Ebola in Liberia), 71, 80, 89
  See also Ebola; Lane, Cliff; Liberia
Price, David, 123
Price, Tom, 150–53
  Fauci's briefings of, 154
  NIH visits, 146, 164
  nomination as HHS secretary, 134–36, 240
  See also HHS
Priebus, Reince, 163
Princeton, 196
Pritzker, J.B., 331, 334, 485
Puerto Rico
  Brazil, Zika outbreak in, 81, 83, 88, 103
  pregnancy delay recommendations, 95–96
  Zika response conflicts, 82, 84, 97–98, 102, 116–17, 126–27, 167, 226, 355
  See also Zika virus
Pullen, Robert, 500
Putin, Vladimir, 172
  See also Russia

Q

QAnon, 440
Quaid, Dennis, 442, 452
Quest, 315
Quillian, Natalie, 494, 498
Quinn, Sally, 365, 369

R

Raddatz, Martha, 9, 12
  See also This Week
Rage, 348, 442
  See also Woodward, Bob
Raghunathan, Pratime, 261
Rahman, Madina, 10
Raimondo, 431
Ratchford, Elizabeth Virginia, 276
Rayburn Building, 34, 229, 268–69
  congressional briefings, 273, 286
  receptions and ceremonies, 134, 144, 267
Reade, Tara, 362
RECOVERY trial, 392
Redd, Steve, 107, 313, 318
Redfield, Bob, 195, 198, 212, 223, 231, 237, 255, 261, 266, 269, 288, 317, 323, 333, 354, 363, 371, 444
  appointment as CDC Director, 124, 186, 194
  Atlas, concerns about, 431
  criticism of leadership, 286, 294–95, 304–8, 318, 337–38, 342, 344, 349, 351–52, 367, 372, 391, 397–98, 400, 407–8, 422, 424–25, 440, 451, 467, 478
  Ebola response in DRC, 200, 210, 213, 218, 235–36, 238–40, 244, 260, 262–65, 267–68
  Ending HIV initiative, 197, 205, 221, 224, 226, 232
  See also CDC; Institute for Human Virology
Reema bint Bandar, Princess, 267
  See also Bandar bin Sultan, Prince
Regeneron, 259
  COVID-19 antibody EUA pressure, 451–52, 467
  PALM Ebola trial arm, 218, 243, 262
  REGN-EB3 and stopping of PALM trial, 255–58, 260
  Schleifer's complaint over credit, 257
  See also PALM trial; Schleifer, Leonard
Regis, 245, 343, 484
  later ties to school, 104, 384, 395
  student years and memories, 60, 130
Rehm, Diane, 50, 228, 390, 466
  See also Diane Rehm Show
Reid, 102, 123
Reid, Paula, 365–66
Reineke, Steven, 74
Reines, David, 137, 162, 274
Reis, Peter, 271
Remdesivir, 327, 360, 362
  ACTT-1 trial results, 359, 361

Diamond Princess compassionate use, 296–97
Ebola randomized trial in DRC, 202–3, 207–9, 213, 243
Gilead donation and distribution, 325, 363, 368
inferiority in Ebola trial, 255, 260
political pressure for COVID-19 use, 324, 326, 328
See also ACTT-1; Gilead Sciences; GS 5734; PALM trial
Renaissance Hotel, 47, 84
Renwick Gallery, 89
Renzi, Matteo, 128
See also Italy
Republic of the Congo, 192, 205
Republican Party, 114, 119, 160, 179
campaign ads quoting Fauci, 457–58
Collins and NIH directorship, 35, 131, 137, 144, 156
COVID-19 reopening pressure, 364, 435
Fauci's briefings of members, 108–9, 126, 149, 200, 309–10, 338–39
NIH budget cuts opposed, 155
shutdowns and budget fights, 139, 180, 224, 500
Trump election fraud claims, 474, 480, 484–86
Trump impeachment, 207, 233, 270, 273, 275
Zika funding battle, 91–93, 100–102, 110, 123
Rescuing Biomedical Research, 196
Research!America, 123
Restrepo, Anna Mara, 192, 204, 235, 237
Rettingen, John-Arne, 132
CEPI, negotiations with Fauci, 131, 144
Ebola trial friction, 145
See also CEPI (Coalition for Epidemic Preparedness Innovations)
Reuters, 86, 126, 183, 240, 436, 475
stories on Trump administration, 330, 358
Reynolds, Catherine, 18, 65, 70, 153, 195, 243, 267
dinners and society events hosted, 17, 37, 43, 55, 73, 103, 122, 143, 154, 166, 176, 217, 275
Fauci introduced to guests, 147
Reynolds, Kim, 343
Reynolds, Steve, 264
Reynolds, Wayne, 65, 70, 153, 166, 195, 243, 267
Academy of Achievement galas, 176, 217
ambassadors' residences, dinners at, 37, 147
Hay-Adams Hotel events, 122
holiday parties, 43, 103, 143, 275
Jefferson Hotel dinners, 17–18, 55, 73, 90
RFK Stadium, 484
Rhode Island, 307
Rice, Susan, 32, 107, 168, 187, 380
Ricketts, Pete, 343
Ridgeback Biotherapeutics, 259
Ripple of Hope Award, 493
Ritz-Carlton Hotel (Washington), 146, 163, 203, 270
Ritz-Carlton, Tysons Corner, 34
RML, 205
Roberts, John (Fox News), 419, 442–43
Roberts, Julia, 373, 380
Roberts, Molly, 417
Roberts, Robin, 100
Robinson, Robin, 34, 53
Rockefeller Plaza, 205
Rockefeller University, 9, 49
Rockefeller, Sharon, 427
Rockland County, 234, 241
Rockville, 161
Rockville Pike, 451
Rogers, Mike, 302
Rogers, Mike (congressman), 302
Ronald Reagan Building, 153, 190
Roosevelt Room, 288, 297, 344, 360–61
Rose Garden, 319, 336–37, 375–76, 449
Rose, Charlie, 168, 175
Rose, Lyndee, 379–80
Ross, Diana, 217
Rothman, Paul, 203
Rothschild, Anna, 246
Rowland, Brett, 395, 400, 432, 438–39, 446, 466
Rubenstein, David, 241, 247, 360, 387
Carlyle and Economic Club interviews, 34, 84, 147, 164, 203
podcast and media interviews, 231, 278

Rubio, Marco, 503
Rucker, Philip, 416
Ruggiero, Anthony
  COVID-19 PCC meetings chaired, 279, 281, 286
  Ebola PCC meetings chaired, 254, 258, 265
  See also Policy Coordinating Committee (PCC)
Rugunda, Ruhakana, 264
Rules Committee, 109, 126, 135
Rumford, 154
Russell, Nina, 103
Russia, 160, 181
  election interference, 2016, 137, 149, 197, 222, 233
  Syria and, 151, 268
  Trump ties to, 140, 145, 234, 386
  See also Putin, Vladimir
Russian Television, 469
RV144, 18, 112
Rwanda, 59, 65
  Ebola response and 2019 visit, 263, 265
  PEPFAR and Global Fund funding, 55, 60, 66, 68, 74, 190
  See also Binagwaho, Agnes; Gashumba, Diane; Kagame
Ryan, Ben, 254
Ryan, Mike, 236–37
  COVID-19 briefings to Fauci, 283, 300
  See also WHO

S

Saag, Mike, 175, 199
Sachs, Albie, 41
Sachs, John, 250
Sacramento, 242
El-Sadr, Wafaa, 211, 499
Safra Lodge, 302
Sagalyn, Rafe, 197, 201, 213, 219
Salama, Peter, 214, 218
Salamone, John, 75
Salon, 369
Salva, Mike, 432
Sammies, 386, 452
San Diego, 150, 170–71, 296
San Francisco, 59, 72, 88, 99
  family trips and vacations, 54, 58, 100, 202
San Francisco Chronicle, 396
Sanders, Bernie, 167, 169
Sands, Ken, 463
Sanofi, 114
  BARDA funding dispute, 76, 115, 272
  Nabel move to Sanofi, 13, 50, 94
  ZPIV exclusive license controversy, 167–69
Santa Clara, 308
SARS, 171, 278
  See also 2019-nCoV
Sauer, Lauren, 303
Savannah, 420
Scalise, Steve, 297
Scangos, George, 202
Scaramucci, Anthony, 163
Scavino, Dan, 412
Schengen Area, 315–18
Schieffer, Bob, 36
  See also Face the Nation
Schiller, Carl, 161
Schleifer, Leonard, 257, 259
  See also Regeneron
Schuchat, Anne, 12, 152, 173, 193, 217
  congressional testimony, 89, 184, 194, 309
  HHS and NSC briefings, 174–75, 298–99
  panels and forums, 108, 110, 126, 191
  press briefings with Fauci, 87, 100, 183, 304
  Zika funding briefings in Congress, 102, 106
  See also CDC
Schultz, Bill, 30, 47
Schumer, 180, 318
Schwartlander, Bernhard, 236–37
Science, 128, 168, 213, 215, 253, 450
  awards and honorary degrees, 46
  "Follow the Science" HIV/AIDS lectures, 71, 73, 159, 209
  press interviews, 82, 114, 121, 126, 176, 180, 201, 448
Science Friday, 121, 201
Sciutto, Jim, 337, 385, 395, 409, 448, 502
  White House clearance blocked, 378–80

Scorce, Eric, 296
Scott, Rick, 111, 113, 118–20
Scotto, Rosanne, 499
Scowcroft, Brent, 55
SCSU, 21, 213, 332
  COVID-19 patients, 466
  Ebola patient care, 20, 22, 24, 32, 99
  tours for visitors, 42, 194
Sears, Robert, 50
Seattle, 228
  COVID-19 outbreak in, 229, 278, 281, 290, 307–11, 398
  Seattle, CROI meeting in, 227, 230
  vaccine development, 72, 158
Sebelius, Kathleen, 141, 251
Secret Service, 451
Select Subcommittee on the Coronavirus Crisis, 423
Senate Appropriations Subcommittee
  exclusion from AIDS budget hearing, 63, 65
  NIH budget testimony, 37, 158, 160, 192, 240
  outbreak hearings (Zika, Ebola), 87, 231
  See also Blunt, Roy
Senate Democratic Caucus, 102, 124, 352
Senate HELP Committee, 446
  COVID-19 hearings, 309, 362, 370, 372–73, 375, 402
  NIH funding and leadership politics, 65, 136
  pre-COVID testimony and briefings, 89, 171, 200, 269
  See also Alexander, Lamar; Murray, Patty
Senate Intelligence Committee, 149, 173
Sergeenko, David, 205
Serwadda, Davis, 264
Sesno, Frank, 140
Sessions, Pete, 108, 134
  meet and greet breakfasts, 109–10, 126, 168, 187
SFO, 279–81, 290
Shadary, Emmanuel Ramazani, 223
Shah, Raj, 15
  See also USAID
Shaheen, Jeanne, 158
Shalala, Donna, 32, 48
Shanghai, 280, 287, 291
Sharfstein, Josh, 476, 482, 484, 493
Sharpless, Ned, 251
Shatz, Howard, 258
Shear, Michael, 417
Sheraton Reston Hotel, 252
Sherman, Brad, 426
Sherman, Susan, 61
Shi Zheng-Li, 290
  See also Wuhan
Shields, Erika, 391
Shipman, Claire, 211
Short, Mark, 329–30, 333–34, 341, 348, 367, 373, 375, 379, 393, 407, 415, 473
  disinformation campaign, 408–10
  Marc Short, 335–36, 350, 365, 372, 374, 377–78, 470
  press access, 306, 311, 316, 332, 347, 349, 366, 371, 376, 401, 424
  therapeutics announcements, 351, 360
  VP visit, 331, 364
  See also Pence, Mike
Shriver, Tim, 140
Sidibe, Michel, 67–68, 88, 109, 124–25, 159
  See also UNAIDS
Siegal, Marc, 180
  See also Doctor Radio
Sierra Leone, 16, 27–28, 94
  Ebola case trends, 9, 63
  officials' reaction to USAMRIID data, 92–93
  vaccine trials, 10, 71, 200, 236
  ZMapp therapeutic trial, 17, 19, 32, 35, 51
  See also Ebola
Sigal, Ellen, 204
Sigounas, George, 197–98, 213, 231
  HIV initiative advocacy and funding, 232
  HIV initiative planning, 199, 221, 224, 251
Silver Spring, 202
Silver, Adam, 464–65, 502
Silver, Nate, 458
Simon, Greg, 92
Simon, Paul, 69
Simon, Scott, 137
  CBS Sunday Morning profile, 11–13, 31
  Totenberg holiday parties, 274

Simonson, Stewart, 115, 184, 188, 218, 239–40, 290, 314
Simpson, Alan, 216
Sinclair TV, 419
Singapore, 122, 299
Sirius XM, 97, 100, 164, 222, 231, 241, 347, 408
See also Doctor Radio
Sirleaf, Ellen Johnson, 35
See also Liberia
Sisters First, 173
See also Bush, Barbara (daughter of George W. Bush); Bush, Jenna
Situation Room, 175, 218, 363
Comms/press clearance, 286, 385, 407
Ebola/PCC meetings, 227, 243, 254
Governors' calls, 379, 382, 401, 417
Guideline debates, 354, 438
Task Force meetings, 285, 293, 301, 307, 314, 367, 424
VP visit/masks, 364–65, 372
Zika meeting, 82, 100
See also Blitzer, Wolf; CNN
Sky TV, 384
Slaoui, Moncef, 430
Operation Warp Speed appointment, 375–76, 378
Trump, briefings of, 385, 421, 476
vaccine manufacturers, dealings with, 381, 383, 389, 420
See also Operation Warp Speed
Slate, 417
Small, Peter, 162
Smith, Brad, 422, 425
Smith, Chris, 269
Smith, DeMaurice, 399
See also NFL
Smith, Gayle, 87, 91
See also USAID
Smith, Holly, 101
Smith, Shawn, 72
Smithsonian
Smithsonian interviews, 42, 180, 397, 446
Smithsonian museums, 102, 170–72, 191, 246
Smithsonian National Museum of American History, 171
Smithsonian National Museum of Natural History, 172, 174, 191, 193
Snow, Kate, 117
Solano County, 304
SOLVE, 62
Sons of Italy Foundation, 42
Soon-Shiong, Patrick, 140
Souleimani, Quassim, 277
See also Iran
South Africa, 174
COVID-19 vaccine trial and variant, 423, 498
Fauci's visits and diplomatic meetings, 39, 110, 265, 461
HIV vaccine and antibody trials, 54, 63, 75, 103, 132, 248, 291
See also Mbeki, Thabo; Mkhize, Zweli Lawrence
South African MRC, 131, 248
See also Gray, Glenda
South America, 160
Zika epidemic in, 81–85, 98, 167
South Carolina, 354
South Korea, 306, 319
COVID-19 spread in, 280, 301, 307–10, 321, 325, 502
MERS outbreak (2015), 43–44
See also Korea Disease Control and Prevention Agency; MERS
South Lawn, 128, 406
South Sudan, 210
Southern Africa, 75
Spain, 210, 261
Spanish Flu, 138, 411–14
Specter, Michael, 125
Spectrum News TV, 268
St. Albans School, 188
St. John's Church, 384, 387
See also Lafayette Park
St. Regis Hotel, 217, 245
Staley, Ken, 273
Staley, Peter, 174, 341, 447
AIDS activism, 53, 129, 362
COVID-19 PPE shortage reports, 323, 327
COVID-19 research Zoom calls, 387–89
media appearances with Fauci, 15, 411
social gatherings with Fauci, 58, 442, 499

Truvada pricing advocacy, 189, 199
See also ACT-UP
Stanford, 88, 374, 410, 497
Stannard, Paula, 137
START study, 42, 52
STAT, 159
State Department, 27–28, 174, 273, 283, 287
briefings for diplomats, 91, 97, 204
COVID-19 evacuations, 296–300
DRC security concerns, 213, 255, 258
Ebola vaccine trial in Guinea, 29
interagency coordination, 66, 102, 144, 286
travel alerts and advisories, 267, 282, 314
See also Pompeo, Mike; Tillerson, Rex
State of the Union (CNN), 420, 501
See also CNN; Tapper, Jake
State of the Union address, 225
HIV initiative rollout preparation, 222–24, 226
HIV initiative, Collins's concerns over, 198, 221
Steckler, Judy, 312
Steenhuysen, Julie, 436
Steiger, Bill, 201
Stephanopoulos, George, 9, 84, 119, 354
Fauci's appearances with, 108, 460
political attacks raised on air, 420–21
See also This Week
Stephenson, Randall, 346
Sterk, Claire, 251
Sterling, John, 197
Stobbe, Mike, 138
Stoffels, Paul
Ebola vaccine pushed in DRC, 210–11, 236
vaccine trial meetings with NIH, 103, 205, 480
See also Johnson & Johnson
Stolberg, Sheryl Gay, 130
Stone, Roger, 225, 386, 404, 500
Stone, Sharon, 210
Stop TB, 205
Strasfeld, Lynn, 170
Strategic National Stockpile (SNS), 314, 367
Streisand, Barbra, 37, 191
Suarez, Francis, 440–41, 479
Suffredini, Anthony, 21
Sullivan, Jake, 491
Sullivan, John J., 271
Sullivan, Nancy, 10, 15, 113, 257, 277
Sun, Lena, 139
calls and interviews with Fauci, 95, 188, 282
leaked stories angering officials, 106, 301
Sunday Times (South Africa), 131
Supreme Court, 48, 143, 449
2020 election challenges, 471, 484
justices at social events, 147, 234
nominations and confirmations, 137
Swaminathan, Soumya, 204
Sweden, 153, 157
Syria, 14–15, 72, 151, 268
See also Kurds
Szabat, 294
Szabo, Liz, 50

T

Tabak, Larry, 34, 53, 58, 155, 157
AIDS budget reprioritization, 33
NIH transition leadership, 144, 221
research funding initiatives, 183, 196, 302
See also NIH
TAG, 58, 189
See also Harrington, Mark
Takeaway, The, 257, 482
Takeda Pharmaceuticals, 62, 70–71, 73, 149
See also Vedolizumab
Talento, Katy, 213, 231
Tamiflu, 179
Tampa, 120
Tanzania, 264–69, 274
Tapper, Jake, 83, 137, 384, 463, 475, 477
CNN interviews, 50, 99, 337, 347–48, 353, 364, 375, 416, 458, 464, 474
Tapper calls/texts, 352, 358, 370, 476
Tapper dinner, 175, 403, 420
See also Lead, The; State of the Union (CNN)
Tapper, Jen, 403, 463
Target, 319
Tartaglia, Jim, 272
Tartakovsky, Mike, 202
TB Alliance, 256
Tea Party, 91

Team, Red, 104–6, 115
TedMed, 70
Terrell, Meg, 301, 400
Texas, 167
  COVID-19 surge, 340, 362, 391, 419
  Zika transmission, 93, 111, 117–18
  See also Abbott, Greg
Texas, University of, 15, 146
This Week, 9, 12, 108, 119, 242, 420
  See also ABC; Raddatz, Martha; Stephanopoulos, George
Thomas, Katie, 125
Thompson, Anne, 241
Thompson, Mark, 73
Thompson, Tommy, 48, 53, 130, 137, 149, 206, 463
Tilghman, Shirley, 44, 160, 196
Tillerson, Rex, 141, 143, 153, 166, 185
Time, 26, 72, 281, 442
  magazine honors and lists, 494, 500
  magazine interviews, 81, 145, 256
Times (London), 384
TKM-EBOV, 29
  See also ZMapp
To the Point, 86, 114
Tobias, Janet, 343
  filming documentary, 187, 243–45, 253, 276, 474, 484, 499
  See also Unseen Enemy
Today Show
  See also NBC
Todd, Chuck, 103, 140, 414
  See also Meet the Press
Van Tongeren, Jacqueline, 128
Toomey, Pat, 426
Toronto, 129
Toronto, University of, 129
Torre, Pablo, 422
Totenberg, Nina, 137, 162, 166, 274
Townsend, Fran, 168, 300
Townsend, Kathleen Kennedy, 155
Tracy, Geoff, 137, 175
Travis Air Force Base
  Diamond Princess evacuees, 298, 300, 302
  Wuhan repatriation quarantine, 291, 295
  See also Diamond Princess
Trilateral Commission, 431
Tromberg, Bruce, 355, 360
Troye, Olivia, 313, 318, 364, 379
  See also Pence, Mike
TRT, 233, 273
Trump Tower, 138–39
Trump, Donald, 91, 96, 126–27, 131, 135–37, 139–52, 156–61, 165–67, 185, 190, 196–203, 207, 221–28, 232–33, 247–48, 260, 265–68, 270, 272–75, 281, 286–88, 302–4, 306–10, 318–21, 323–24, 327–31, 333, 335–37, 339, 341–43, 349–53, 355–59, 361–67, 371, 373–74, 376–77, 379–81, 384, 392–95, 401–2, 404, 406–9, 411–19, 421–24, 429, 431, 433–35, 439–43, 448–52, 455–63, 465–73, 476–86, 491, 500–501, 503
  2016 campaign, 163, 181
  2020 election refusal to concede, 269, 490
  COVID-19 dealings with Fauci, 271, 305, 322, 325–26, 332, 334, 338, 340, 354, 360, 372, 375, 378, 396, 405, 410, 420, 430, 432, 453–54, 464, 474–75, 492
  transition and NIH leadership, 138, 403
  See also Coronavirus Task Force; Kushner, Jared; Meadows, Mark; Walter Reed
Trump, Ivanka, 155
Trump, Melania, 293, 379
Truth Teller, The, 161
Truvada, 189, 199, 224, 260
  See also Gilead Sciences; PrEP4ALL
Tshiani, Olivier, 277
Tshisekedi, Felix
  election, disputed, 2018, 223, 261
  meetings with U.S. officials, 238, 265
  See also Democratic Republic of the Congo
Tulsa, 394–96
Tumulty, Karen, 173
Tumwesigye, Elioda, 126
Twitter, 306, 317, 458
Tzau, Victor, 107

U

U.S. Conference on AIDS, 59, 168, 260
U.S. Embassy, Monrovia, 80
UAE, 122

UCLA, 16
UCSF, 216
Ueland, Eric, 297
Uganda, 126, 210, 249–50, 263–66
  See also Aceng, Jane; Entebbe; Kampala; Museveni
UIV (Universal Influenza Vaccine)
  funding advocacy, 156, 183, 227, 229, 250
  lectures and panels, 190, 193, 270
  media interviews, 184, 238, 249, 273
  See also H3N2
UK, 320, 325, 371, 496
  COVID-19 experience compared with US, 444, 481
  COVID-19 travel restrictions, 313, 318, 499
  medical events, 63, 445
  new variant (B.1.1.1.7), 497–98
  vaccine approval by MHRA, 488–89
  See also B.1.1.7
Ukraine, 103, 267, 269, 273
  See also Zelensky, Volodymyr
UN, 125, 205, 257
  See also Ban Ki-moon
UN Special Session on HIV/AIDS, 109
UNAIDS, 68, 88, 124, 249
  See also AIDS; Byanyima, Winnie; Piot, Peter; Sidibe, Michel
UNGA, 259, 265
Unitaid, 205
University of Miami, 51
University of Michigan, 151
Unseen Enemy, 150–51
  See also Tobias, Janet
Upton, Fred, 37
  See also 21st Century Cures Act
Urbanowicz, Peter, 206
US Capitol, 107, 125
  meet and greets with House members, 86, 90, 108, 126, 168
  Zika briefings for Democratic leadership, 102, 106, 109, 123–24
US Global Leadership Coalition, 163, 175, 194
US Marshals, 352
USA Today, 79, 114, 122, 363, 414, 416–17
  editorial board meetings, 479
  interviews, 50, 106, 117, 294, 447
  Navarro op-ed attacking Fauci, 412–13, 415
USAID
  DRC outbreak response, 210, 213, 223, 255
  Ebola supplement funds, 90, 93, 102
  meeting representation, 75, 82, 91, 201, 204, 274
  See also Shah, Raj; Smith, Gayle
USAMRIID, 92–94
USNS Comfort, 335
USPHS, 15, 202, 320
USS Theodore Roosevelt, 388
Utah, 252, 389
Uyeki, Tim, 63, 66, 345

V

Vaccine Action Program (VAP), 10
Valencia, 126–27
Vance, J. D., 168
VanSusternen, Greta, 173, 231
Vardhan, Harsh, 126
Varmus, Harold, 13, 26, 29–30, 97, 160
  biomedical research funding advocacy, 115, 127, 196
  NIH director search, 135–36
  See also NIH
Vasquez Garced, Wanda, 355
Vedolizumab, 70, 91, 128, 149
  See also Takeda Pharmaceuticals
Verizon Center, 75
Verma, Seema, 344
Vermont, 443
Vermund, Sten, 190
VICE, 72
Vietnam, 161, 258
Villanova University, 130
Vir, 202
Vogelzang, Paul, 180
Voice of America, 167, 203, 228
  VOA interview — COVID-19, 278, 389, 424, 490
  VOA interviews — infectious diseases, 80, 249
Volkow, Nora, 18, 97, 160, 187, 192
Vox, 180, 373, 496
VRBPAC, 465

See also FDA
VRC, 98, 111, 161, 245, 255, 257, 291, 363–64, 497
COVID-19 vaccine research, 378
development partnerships, 246–47
mAb114 Ebola antibody, 192–93, 199–200, 213, 242–43, 277
media filming and interviews, 110, 112–13, 123–25, 159, 184, 244, 248–49, 282
tours for visitors and officials, 10, 160, 162, 194
Trump and Pence visits, 163, 309, 365
Zika vaccine development, 88, 96, 114, 164
See also Graham, Barney; Mascola, John; NIAID (National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases)
VRC 319, 113
VRC01, 208, 430
See also AMP study
Vrooman, Peter, 263

W

Walden, Greg, 126, 184, 273, 297
See also Energy and Commerce Committee
Walensky, Rochelle, 498
CDC Director, Fauci's recommendation for, 476, 482–84, 503
UK variant discussions, 499
See also Biden, Joe
Walker, Bruce, 127
Wall Street Journal
article, 30, 39, 181, 337, 419
interview, 241, 379, 384–85, 448
panel, 193, 493
podcast, 300, 444
Wallace, Chris, 13, 100–101, 314–15, 320, 394, 448
Walsh, Elsa, 245
See also Woodward, Bob
Walter Reed, 11, 451, 456–57
See also Conley, Sean
Walters, Will, 299
WAMU, 179
Wang Chen, 212
Warren, Elizabeth, 402
Warren, Mitch, 53, 58
Warwick, Dionne, 175, 355, 411
Washington Hilton, 36, 203
Washington Ideas Festival, 61
Washington Journal, 150
See also C-SPAN
Washington Monument, 84
Washington Nationals, 398–99, 411
face mask gone viral, 397
first pitch and honors, 419, 444
game results and fandom, 34, 259, 268, 270
Lerner family, owners, 187, 234, 422
See also Lerner, Mark
Washington Post, 13, 94, 118, 122, 124, 132, 143, 175, 223, 233, 272, 275, 282, 292, 298, 301, 318, 327–28, 340, 349–50, 353–54, 363, 369, 375–76, 382, 398–99, 406, 409, 430–31, 433–34, 440–41, 448, 462, 466, 498–99
Fauci op-eds for, 79, 231
Fauci-Trump conflict coverage, 348, 394, 410, 416, 428–29, 435–36, 459–61, 471
Gerson columns quoting Fauci, 226, 232
interviews and briefings with Fauci, 82, 87, 91, 106, 188, 467–70
journalists as Fauci's social contacts, 147, 159, 166, 173, 391
profiles and favorable columns on Fauci, 254–55, 339, 343, 417, 500
reporting on administration's pandemic failures, 293, 337, 341, 432, 501
Washington Post Live panels, 246, 250
Washington Post Live, 250
Washington State, 225, 307
COVID-19 community spread, 308–9
Inslee's consultations with Fauci, 312, 462
See also Inslee
Washington Times, 252, 382, 384
Washington, D.C. Hall of Fame, 35
Washingtonian, 9
Waters, Maxine, 415
Watertown, 242
Wattenberg, Dan, 251
Wayne State University, 38

Weahkee, Michael, 195, 197–99, 213, 224, 226, 232
WebMD, 415
Wegmann, Philip, 332
Weil, Robert, 41
Weiland, Noah, 380
Weill-Cornell, 44, 191
Weiner, Anthony, 129
Wellcome Trust, 61, 198
  Chimerix integrity scandal, 30
  collaboration with NIAID, 131, 202, 205
  Ebola trial design dispute, 14, 39–40, 89
  See also Farrar, Jeremy
Wertheimer, Linda, 177
West Africa
  PREVAC trial, 200, 211, 236
  trial design dispute, 9, 25, 39, 45, 51, 53, 61, 75
  vaccine safety concerns, 93–94
  See also Ebola
West Nile virus, 83, 88, 247
West Wing, 52, 71, 155, 375
Westchester, 315
Westin, David, 499
White House, 30, 69, 82, 85, 129, 155, 175, 214, 216–17, 219–20, 248, 260, 265, 268, 287, 308, 318, 329, 335–36, 369–72, 375, 377, 393–95, 398–400, 402, 405–6, 408–9, 411–13, 437, 440, 451, 455, 460, 478–79, 492–97
  Atlas, Scott, and herd immunity, 433, 454, 461
  COVID-19 task force deliberations, 284–86, 288, 293, 297–98, 306–7, 311, 317, 365, 378–79
  Ebola meetings and briefings, 9–10, 15, 31–32, 67, 70, 75, 86, 218, 222, 243, 253, 258, 266
  HIV/AIDS events and initiatives, 52, 66, 68, 71, 213, 215, 226
  press conferences with Trump, 304, 309–10, 319–20, 334, 340, 348, 376
  Trump-era chaos and dysfunction, 114, 148, 157, 163, 183, 221, 267, 350, 362, 373–74, 392, 396, 403, 407, 410, 439, 470
  Zika response and press briefings, 83–84, 87, 100–102, 109–10, 116–17, 128, 397
White House Correspondents' Dinner, 36, 152
White House Domestic Policy Council, 71, 231, 361
White, Pat, 86, 193
White, Ryan, 120, 216, 229
Whitescarver, Jack, 33, 53, 57, 63
Whitfield, Fredricka, 182, 280
Whitmer, Gretchen, 477
  See also Michigan
Whitty, Christopher, 496
WHO, 24, 61, 89, 138–39, 190–91, 209, 213, 246, 296–97, 320
  COVID-19 weekly calls, 300, 314, 319, 321–22, 331, 388
  DRC Ebola PHEIC and vaccine caution, 235–39, 253
  Ebola ring vaccination trial dispute, 25–30, 35, 39–40, 48, 52, 57, 145, 200, 204, 207, 214, 218, 255, 259, 283
  NIAID collaboration and diplomacy, 151, 184–85, 189, 192–93, 205, 264, 292–93
  See also Aylward, Bruce; Chan, Margaret; Gheybreyesus, Tedros; PHEIC (Public Health Emergency of International Concern); Ryan, Mike; Van Kerkhove, Maria; World Health Assembly
WHO Global Ministerial Conference on Ending TB, 172
Whyte, Alec, 161
Wiley, Ladd, 186
Will, George, 187, 234
Willard Hotel, 9, 191
Williams, Brian, 347
Williamsburg, 241
Wilmington, 491–92
Wilson Center, 108
Wilson, Phill, 53
WINS, 121, 419
Wired, 241, 422
Wisconsin, 397, 415
WJLA, 204, 294, 301
  flu season interviews, 147, 209, 227
  measles interviews, 230, 244
WKNU, 244
WNYC, 257

Wolf, Chad, 335
Wong, Holly, 91
Wood, Bob, 206
Woodcock, Janet, 428, 493
Woodruff, Judy, 42, 47, 242, 404
  NewsHour interviews, 325, 383, 415, 431, 455
  panels chaired by, 62, 159
  See also PBS NewsHour
Woodward, Bob, 383, 406, 442
  See also Rage
Wooley, Mary, 193
World Bank, 85, 185, 257
  See also Kim, Jim
World Health Assembly, 246
  See also WHO
World Series, 268, 270
World, The, 91, 459
WPHT, 243
WRAIR, 114–15, 167, 169
WRC, 111, 235
Wright, Casey, 247
Wright, Jeffrey, 43
WTOP, 16, 44, 57, 86, 88, 94, 98, 100, 109, 113, 117, 124, 150, 168, 174, 179, 195, 199–201, 215, 240–41, 243, 248, 287, 299, 318, 432, 444, 478
  antibiotic resistance, 164
  COVID-19 coverage, 286, 304, 459
  influenza and flu vaccines, 68, 102, 181, 202, 209–10, 253, 279
  measles and childhood vaccination, 187, 230, 242
Wuhan
  early outbreak, 277–78, 282, 284, 294, 307
  evacuation and quarantine, 279–81, 283, 285–88, 291–92, 295–96, 300
  lab-leak allegations, 289–90, 293
  See also 2019-nCoV; China; Hubei Province; March Air Reserve Base; Shi Zheng-Li; Wuhan, University of
Wuhan, University of, 290
  See also Wuhan
WUSA, 15, 242, 244, 278, 496
Wynwood, 113–14, 117–18, 120
  See also Zika virus

X

Xofluza, 210

Y

Yahoo Finance, 292, 388, 460, 465, 482
Yakamura, 459
Yale, 30, 67, 108, 183
Yale School of Public Health, 67
Yamamoto, Keith, 196
Yates, Sally, 124
Yokohama, 296–98
  See also Diamond Princess
Yokokura, Yoshitake, 206
YouTube, 46, 445, 452

Z

Zaghloul, Kareem, 465
Zaks, Tal, 383, 393
  See also Moderna
Zeigler, Sara, 142
Zelensky, Volodymyr, 267
  See also Biden, Hunter; Ukraine
Zerhouni, Elias, 115, 136, 144
  See also NIH
Ziemer, Tim, 123, 151, 261
  See also NSC; President's Malaria Initiative
Zients, Jeff, 82, 490, 492–93, 496–97
  landing team, 484, 488–89, 491, 494, 502
  vaccine rollout, 495, 498
  See also Biden, Joe
Zika virus, 92, 108, 116, 119, 146, 153, 156, 197, 246
  CDC-HHS friction, 94, 106, 112
  congressional funding battles, 89–91, 97, 100–101, 103, 110–14, 120–26
  personal advice requests, 86, 125
  spread and microcephaly cases, 79, 81, 117, 127–28, 150, 152, 160
  transmission and pregnancy guidance, 80, 87, 93, 96, 98, 118, 135
  vaccine development, 88, 140, 154, 157, 164, 171
  vaccine licensing and BARDA, 167–69, 195
  White House response, 82–85, 99, 102, 104, 109, 131, 137

See also Brazil; Chikungunya; Florida; Miami-Dade County; Puerto Rico; Wynwood; ZPIV
Zimmerman, Ryan, 361, 418
Zitto, Jessica, 288
ZMapp, 18, 33–34, 52, 208, 212
control arm in PALM trial, 210–11, 255, 260
DRC trial, launch and enrollment, 203, 207, 209, 213, 218, 243
PREVAIL 2 trial, Liberia, 80, 89
West Africa RCT expansion, 17, 19–20, 27–28, 32, 35, 40, 51, 53, 67
See also Ebola; PALM trial; TKM-EBOV
Zoom, 384, 386, 388, 390, 398, 401–2, 404–6, 480, 502
activists, meetings with, 387, 389
celebrity and political outreach, 373, 399, 403, 407
government coordination calls, 374, 400, 420, 494
media interviews and briefings, 385, 397
ZPIV, 167, 169
See also Zika virus
Zucker, Howard, 212
Zuckerberg, Mark, 49, 414

ABOUT BROWNSTONE INSTITUTE

Brownstone Institute, established May 2021, is a publisher and research institute that places the highest value on the voluntary interaction of individuals and groups while minimizing the use of violence and force, including that which is exercised by public authority.

Published by Brownstone Institute
Austin, Texas